



Quran: The Book of Lights

Book One
High Lights
Surahs 1-114

Quran: The Book of Lights

Book Two
LAND
How to Become a Genius and Save the Planet
Surah 1-13

Quran: The Book of Lights

Book Three
SEA:
How to Love Life
Surahs 14-25

Quran: The Book of Lights

Book Four
SEA:
How to Love Life
Surahs 26-39

Quran: The Book of Lights

Book Five
Sky:
How to Believe in Yourself
Surahs 40-53

Quran: The Book of Lights

Book Six
Sky:
How to Believe in Yourself
Surahs 54-69

Quran: The Book of Lights

Book Seven
Flames
How to Circumcise Your Own Soul
Surahs 70-114

Copyright Page

The Story of GOD

The JEWS haven't convinced me that they have a monopoly on GOD. The CHRISTIANS haven't convinced me that they have a monopoly on GOD. The *Muslims* haven't convinced me that they have a monopoly on *God*. The **Hindus** haven't convinced me that they have a monopoly on multiple gods. The **Buddhists** haven't convinced me that there is no god. And the Taoists haven't convinced me that there's any point in worshipping our ancestors.

My theory is that there is a **GOD** who linked Tanach {the Hebrew Testament} to the Christian Testament and the two of them to the Quran. Decide for yourself if you think these three Scriptural works are the products of one **GOD** as elucidated by three men {Moses, Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad} or whether these three works are the products of three separate GODS/GODS/*Gods*.

If you think you'll never have the time to read more than this 300-page summary of quotations from all seven of these books, keep in mind that you could accomplish the task in less than a year if you read just 7 pages a day.

If you choose to read only this book of High Lights {lights from on high}, I thank you for your curiosity about the one universal **GOD's** who gave us three names for **HIMSELF**. This book is a summary of a field of inquiry I've invented called "Spiritual Linguistics," the study of **GOD** through **HIS** WORDS/WORDS/*Words* in Scripture. This book is the appetizer to a meal of my words and **GOD's** includes a soup {Book Two}, salads {Book Three and Four}, main courses {Books Five and Six} and dessert {Book Seven}.¹

¹ You'll find 1,327 quotations from Scripture in these seven book. But in this book of High Lights, I've given you my interpretation of GOD's/GOD's/*God's* words with very few quotations from Scripture.

Table of Contents

The Story of GOD	-
1. High Lights from Book Two	Soup 1
2. High Lights from Book Three and Four	Salads 49
3. High Lights from Books Five and Six	Main Courses 106
4. High Lights from Book Seven	Dessert 152
Table #1 The History of $G_1O_2d_3$	A
Table #2 The Seven Metaphors of Life	B
Psalm #22	C
The Inverted U Turn of Life	F
The Eye of Providence	H
Spiritual Operating System {SOS}	
Genesis 1:1-5	I
Gospel According to John: 1:1-5	J
Surah 1	K

Quran: The Book of Lights
 Book Two
 LAND
 How to Become a Genius and Save the Planet
 Surah 1-13

Orthographic Key

	Hyper-Religious Believers:			Spiritualists:		
	JEWS	CHRISTIANS	<i>Muslims</i>	Jews	Christians	Muslims
Lord:	GOD	GOD	<i>God</i>	GOD	GOD	GOD

Some of the hyper-religious JEWS are afraid that they're smaller than other people, even though they're only small in number. Some of the hyper-religious Christians think they're bigger than everyone else because their GOD came to Earth as a man and spoke about HIS love for everyone. And some of the hyper-religious *Muslims* think they're different and special because their revelations came last.

For this reason, I've assigned separate fonts to each of them because they all think **GOD's** Scriptures are theirs alone to interpret as literally or figuratively as they choose.

Lord of the hyper-religious JEWS	GOD ADONAI		
Lord of the hyper-religious CHRISTIANS	GOD the FATHER	GOD {Jesus} HIS SON	Holy Spirit
Lord of the hyper-religious <i>Muslims</i>	<i>God</i> {Allah}		
GOD, GOD and <i>God</i>	GOD		

The WORD of GOD	Tanach: the Hebrew (Old) Testament
The WORD of GOD	The New Testament includes the four Gospels which describe the life of Jesus.
The <i>Word</i> of <i>God</i>	The Quran
The wORDS of GOD	The combination of all three

Book Two is a soup made of all the scraps from the first 13 surahs of the Quran that the Archangel Gabriel uttered to the Prophet Muhammad who wrote down his message from *God*.

When you pour milk into a glass, the milk takes the shape of the glass. When you pour milk into a cup, can, bottle, dish, bowl, shoe or pocketbook, you not only change the shape of the milk. You may also have an effect on how milk is perceived generally.

Written words are containers filled with meanings. If you change the shape of the container {FONT/FONT/*Font*}, you don't change the meaning of the word, but you may have an effect on how that WORD/WORD/*Word* is perceived.

And if you can change perceptions, you may change minds. And if you can change minds, you may even be able to change hearts and souls.

Book Two is the soup of my meal.

When you complete this book,
you will have confirmed yourself as a spiritual being
and will be a genius who can save the planet.

Cheeseburger

There once was a hyper-religious JEW who you might describe as more than cynical and skeptical. You might say he leaned so far into the nature of reality that he became somewhat like a questioning, spiritual Jew. And that made him aware of possibilities his cronies couldn't see.

One day he went to a restaurant where he saw another fellow from his synagogue sitting alone eating a cheeseburger. (It's not kosher to mix the milk of the calf with the meat of the mother cow because it's shameful to exact cruelty on any living thing. So a cheeseburger is strictly forbidden to religious JEWS. Spiritual Jews may agree to the principle, but they don't live by that dictate literally.)

The religious JEW confronted his friend, demanding to know why he was secretly eating non-kosher food. But the fellow said he wasn't doing anything wrong. He was eating a chicken cheeseburger. (As you know, mixing poultry with dairy isn't non-kosher because chickens don't produce milk.)

The religious JEW was lost for words. So he went to his RABBI and asked him whether a chicken cheeseburger is kosher, or not. And his RABBI told him a chicken cheeseburger *is* kosher because it doesn't literally break GOD's laws.

But because the religious JEW was also spiritual and wished to question reality more than swallow it whole without chewing on it first, he had his doubts. So he went to a spiritual, Jewish friend of his who also happened to be a rabbi, and that rabbi told him that a chicken cheeseburger is absolutely not kosher because if something doesn't even look kosher, it can't be kosher.

I leave it to you to decide whether this book on the Quran is kosher or not. And I leave it to you to decide whether it's also halal. ² [Two: I]

² There seem to be many in politics and religion nowadays who go out of their way of late to serve us chicken cheeseburgers. You should know from the start that I believe such dishes are not kosher. But it takes a well-developed conscience and an honest judicial system to see to it that people aren't being served anything that's morally unclean.

Why This Book Is For Both Women And Men

Men determine the sex of the babies they sire. They contribute the “x” factor that produces a female or the “y” factor that produces a male. Women contribute the other “x” factor.

In this book I’m going to account for the differences between these two “x” factors. The “x” factor contributed by the man I’m going to call “x¹”. The “x” factor contributed by women I’m going to call “x²”.

The Quran solves for the meaning of x². In mathematical terms, here is an argument on this topic:

$$x^1 + x^2 = 1$$

$$y + x^2 = 1$$

$$x^1 + x^2 \pm y + x^2$$

women are equivalent {more or less equal} to men

$$y + x^2 = 1$$

The traditional man puts his father before his mother.

$$x^2 + y = 1$$

The modern man puts his mother before his father.

$$x^1 + x^2 = 1$$

The traditional woman puts her father before her mother.

$$x^2 + x^1 = 1$$

The modern woman puts her mother before her father.

This book will solve for x and y
And this book will also solve for z
(all those who are terrible at math...)
[Two: XII]

I believe the GOD of the Hebrew Testament brought the Jewish people GOD's wisdom through Moses. I believe the GOD of the Christian Testament {Jesus} brought us HIS {GOD's} love in human form. And I believe the *God* of the Muslims {*Allāh*} brought us *His* opportunity for redemption through the Prophet Muhammad via the Archangel Gabriel.

The Quran includes aspects of GOD's wisdom and GOD's love combined with *God*'s devotion to redemption (even if you wouldn't draw that conclusion just from watching the nightly news). I'm going to call the study of these universal designs as revealed through Scripture: Spiritual Linguistics. [Two: XVIII]

Torah {the core of Tanach} is written on parchment {sheep skin}. But because it takes more than 80 sheep to write out all of Torah, it was once written on parchment scrolls without any spaces between the words to save cost. It was called the WORD of GOD because it was literally all one word. It looked in translation something like this:

INTHEBEGINNINGGODCREATEDTHEHEAVENSANDTHEEARTHNOWTHEEARTHWASFORMLESSA
NDEMPTYDARKNESSWASOVERTHESURFACEOFTHEDEEPANDTHESPIRITOFGODWASHOVERING
OVERTHEWATERSANDGODSAIDLETTHEREBELIGHTANDTHEREWASLIGHTGODSAWTHATTHELI
GHTWASGOODANDHESEPARATEDTHELIGHTFROMTHEDARKNESSGODCALLEDTHELIGHTDAYA
NDTHEDARKNESSHECALLEDNIGHTANDTHEREWASEVENINGANTHEREWASMORNINGTHEFIRST
DAY

The ancient Greek scholars (circa 400 B.C.E.) were curious about the Jewish GOD, so they commissioned rabbis to translate Torah into ancient Greek. But the ancient Greeks insisted Torah be formatted in the Greek style of putting spaces between the words. And the reason that was then possible was because the ancient Greeks used paper made from papyrus, an invention they picked up from the ancient Egyptians, which was far less costly than parchment.

The rabbis hired by the ancient Greeks went a little crazy in their enthusiasm in getting to spread out on the page because they not only added spaces between the words. They further divided Torah into paragraphs, chapters and even into five books. The result was a best seller in ancient Greece. And the rabbis wasted no time by using the new format to write Torah on papyrus in Hebrew for reading in Israel.

What had been the one WORD of GOD written on parchment in Hebrew became the WORDS from GOD we have since translated into every language, written on paper and even electronically disseminated nowadays through thin air. (And I can write my book on the Quran as long as I want knowing that not a single sheep will be killed in the publication of my ideas...)

About 1,400 years after GOD gave Torah to the ancient Jews (and 400 years after HE gave it indirectly to the ancient Greeks), Jesus found scribes to write down HIS WORDS. Those scribes were Matthew, Mark, Luke and John. And thanks to the Prophet Muhammad the *Muslims* were given the final *words* from GOD/GOD/*God* 700 years after that.

What I'm advocating for in this book is an acceptance of the validity of all three: the WORDS of **GOD**. And I maintain that the only thing standing in your way to agreeing with

this perspective on Scripture is your penis or clitoris, your desire to have history unfold otherwise, your desire to oppose some aspects of reality as it's been brought to us historically.

We all resist embracing reality as it is in unique ways. We only want to embrace those portions of reality we've been pre-conditioned to agree with. Therefore, we all have penis problems or clitoris conflicts. Our unstated or unconscious desires keep us from perceiving reality as it truly is. [Two: XXII-XXIII]

I'm going to speak to you in seven "languages" by using a variety of fonts. These figurative languages are:

1. Secular Words

I'll use "Times" font, size 12, to express universal concepts with secular intentions and interpretations. I'll be referring to **GOD** as a universal concept, not just as religious concepts. These ideas will come from my anus. They're ideas I bit into, chewed, swallowed, digested and eliminated from my system through my writings. They represent the consequences of all the mortification, dishonor, degradation and disgrace I've been through in life. This is all the wisdom that came out my anal issues once I broke their projection on the outside world with all that had previously been inside me. You shouldn't assume this font speaks for any individual or group of people in the modern era other than me. You should just visualize these words as figuratively coming directly out of my rectum and into you. If you think some of my opinions are full of shit, I suggest you shut this book and move on to others who are making sense of this world in a way that's more to your liking. I'm not going to try to please you. The truth digested isn't always appreciated as is.

2. JEWISH WORDS

I'll use TIMES SMALL CAP font to express hyper-religious JEWISH concepts brought into the world through Tanach {the Hebrew Testament}. I'll be referring to their GOD with an understanding of our **DEITY** that the Jews refer to as Y.H.V.H. or ADONAI. These are my interpretations of their beliefs. You should envision these WORDS as figuratively coming out of my head.

3. CHRISTIAN WORDS

I'll use TIMES ALL CAPS font to express hyper-religious CHRISTIAN concepts brought into the world through the Bible. I'll be referring to their GOD {the FATHER}; GOD, HIS SON {Jesus}; and the Holy Spirit – with an understanding of our **DEITY** through the three parts of the Christian **GOD**.³ These ideas are my interpretations of their beliefs. You should envision these WORDS as figuratively coming out of my heart.

³ When I refer to **GOD** in bold letters, I'm referring to the Christian **GOD** that includes the three aspects of **GOD** as only interpreted by their faith as the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

4. Muslim Words

I'll use "*Apple Chancery*" font to express hyper-religious *Muslim* concepts brought into the world through the Quran. I'll be referring to their *God* through Islam's understanding of our **DEITY** commonly called *Allah*. These ideas are my interpretations of their beliefs. You should envision these *words* as figuratively coming out of my breastplate {soul}.

5. Philosophic Words

There will be a small number of words I'll add to your spiritual vocabulary to infer Eastern **philosophic** concepts that have become universalized. These words will be written in "**Apple Casual Bold**" font. The combination of the "Times" and "**Apple Casual Bold**" fonts is intended to imply the **philosophic** concept of yin and **yang**. These ideas are my interpretations of their beliefs. These words figuratively come out of my navel.

6. GOD's WORDS

I'll be using **3-PLY WORDS** in **bold** to refer to ideas that describe the combination of the beliefs of the hyper-religious in all three of the Abrahamic faiths. These **WORDS** about **GOD** imply that they're combinations of thoughts, feelings, beliefs and desires attributed to **GOD** that have become intensified in me through my achievement of **GOD**-consciousness. **GOD** {Y.H.V.H.} came to me through **HIS** mind. **GOD** {Jesus} came to me through **HIS** heart. And *God* {*Allah*} came to me through **HIS** soul. Some examples of **3-PLY WORDS** are nouns for **GOD** such as **COACH**, **CREATOR**, **FATHER**, **GUARDIAN**, **GUIDE**, **JUDGE**, **MAKER**, **TEACHER** and **WITNESS**. The nominative case pronouns for **GOD** are: **IT**, **YOU**, **HE**, **SHE** and **WE**. I doubt you'll find these **WORDS** blasphemous unless you only believe in your **GOD**, **GOD** or *God* to the exclusion of the other names for **HIM**.

7. Universal Words

In Book Seven I'll introduce you to a new system for keeping track of **God**₁ {**GOD**}; **God**₂ {**GOD**}; and **God**₃ {*God*} – that uses subscripts. By then you'll be ready to admit that the Holy Spirit in Christianity is the third, unnamed aspect of **GOD** that the Muslims call *Allah*.

I'll teach you to apply Spiritual Linguistics to yourself, which will give you a more personal understanding of **GOD's** universal designs for man. These designs include the combined forces of your head, heart and soul, as well as the cravings, hungers, impulses, needs, urges and wants that are figuratively seated in your penis or clitoris. (We'll deal with

the desires that come from your anal issues later.) These designs aren't limited to those in the Abrahamic faiths. They're universal.

Spiritual Linguistics will hopefully help you feel it's no longer necessary to figuratively leave your genitals at the door when you enter a synagogue, church or mosque. All of you will be with you when you pray publicly. You won't fear including or not including those parts of you below your waist. If you disagree with any aspect of faith in **GOD**, you'll be able to look into your head, heart and soul for the influence your wants are having on your thoughts, feelings and beliefs. The more conscious the connection between your wants and your head, heart and soul, the more successfully you'll be able to monitor your wants by yourself with yourself. That doesn't require any public display of sexual arousal.

As we mature, we come to realize that the power of words goes much deeper than we may have previously imagined. In infancy, we learned the literal meaning of words. In childhood, we expanded our vocabulary to learn how to use words more specifically to get what we wanted. In adolescence, we learned about the subtle, emotional impressions words have on our heart (and the sensations words can produce on our body). In early adulthood, we learned how words create subtle, spiritual impressions that affect our relationships with everyone in society. And by late adulthood, we're expected to know about the spiritual meanings hidden deep within **WORDS** that hold personal messages about who we are; what we've become; and where we're headed. We're all headed towards death.

Spiritual Linguistics is the study of the **WORD** of **GOD**, the **WORD** of **GOD** and the *Word* of *God* as tools of hope from **GOD** that will allow each of us to rest in peace in secular societies and rest in peace in religious societies as well.

The depth of words is so great that when we explore how words make us think, feel, believe and want, we discover that religion is only a thin veneer that conceals our indigenist roots, roots that can't be put into **WORDS** at all because they're so deeply buried in our individual, habitual lifestyle. The feelings of today's indigenous peoples worldwide are being undermined and ignored because we don't have a way of discussing the untapped power and validity of their roots, which are the seeds of our beliefs. And that's a spiritual loss, not an achievement. [Two: XXXI-XXXIII]

The name of the **DEITY** who made **HIMSELF** known to Moses was **GOD** {Y.H.V.H.}. The name for the **DEITY** who made **HIMSELF** known to some Jews in Israel just before the destruction of the second Temple in 70 C.E. was Jesus, who the Christians call **GOD**. And the name of the **DEITY** who made **HIMSELF** known through the Archangel Gabriel to the Prophet Muhammad was *Allāh* {*God*}.

Although these three words {**GOD**/**GOD**/*God*} are spelled identically and sound identical when uttered orally, my changes in font identify these three messages from **GOD** visually differently because they're being lived out differently. [Two: XXXIV]

You should notice a building of intensity and awe when reading the *words* of the Prophet Muhammad in this modern interpretation of the Quran. Although the **JEWS** and

CHRISTIANS disagreed for 2,000 years over HIS/HIS designs for man, you'll be able to see elements of both of GOD's/GOD's two previous designs through the revelation **HE**'s given me by viewing the Quran in this unique way. They say, "A picture paints a thousand words." But I say a **WORD** paints a thousand pictures.

When you become tolerant of the message from GOD, you become tolerant of Jews and Judaism. When you become accepting of the message from GOD, you become tolerant and accepting of Christians and Christianity. And when you come to admire the message from *God*, you become tolerant, accepting and admiring of Muslims and Islam.

When you're first introduced to someone, you generally speak to him using the salutation of his family name. When speaking to a stranger, you use his surname as a sign of your respect for him.

The first name of **GOD** is Y.H.V.H. {GOD}. Y.H.V.H. can't be uttered aloud because it's an acronym. Y.H.V.H. is figuratively **GOD's** surname. ⁴ **GOD's** first name {GOD} figuratively came to the ancient Jews from **HIS** head.

GOD later came to some later, ancient Jews through **HIS** middle name {Jesus}. Think of Jesus {GOD} as **GOD's** middle name, a name **HE** offered those who came to know **HIM** through a second place in inner space. **GOD's** second name came from **HIS** heart.

Lastly, **HE** introduced **HIMSELF** to the Prophet Muhammad through the Archangel Gabriel using **HIS** third name. Think of *Allāh* as **HIS** given name, **HIS** most personal salutation, given to Muslims at yet a third place in inner space – **HIS** soul.

The fact that each of the Abrahamic faiths knows **GOD** by different names {GOD/GOD/*God*} is an important part of **HIS** designs. We can't come to know **HIM** without coming to know all three aspects of HIM/HIM/*Him*. And our proximity to **HIM** differs in accordance with our faith in ourselves. The more faith you have in yourself, the more you can see the immensity of **GOD's** head, heart and soul regardless of your religious heritage.

Religious JEWS may be, in a paradoxical way, the furthest from **HIM**, in their head where they address **HIM** only by **HIS** surname. Religious *Muslims* may be the closest to **HIM**, in their soul where they address **HIM** only by **HIS** first name. But religious CHRISTIANS stand on the fence without looking at both sides when they only address **HIM** by **HIS** middle name.

These three singular viewpoints from which the hyper-religious in each of the Abrahamic faiths stands can illuminate us to personal variations in perspective on **GOD**

⁴ "Y.H.V.H." is the unspeakable or unpronounceable acronym for GOD in Hebrew. It means "will be riches will be," which was GOD's account of HIMSELF to Moses at the Burning Bush. In other words: I wouldn't trust you any further than I can throw you, Moses! You're a murderer! Do as I say, and you'll see by the effort you put into your mission what will come out of it.

that we ought to share with one another if we want to succeed in actualizing **HIS** universal designs for us all.

If you're female, you're surely already able to see the great struggle men have, and have always had, with our **MAKER**. Many hyper-religious men still believe GOD/GOD/*God* is male and that **HE** created humanity in **HIS** image (an idea that originates in the Creation story in Torah). ⁵ When males and females realize they've both been made in **GOD's** image, their perception of **GOD** grows. But at this time in history, the concept of **GOD** is a frame that's much too big for most people's big picture. (That, of course, will change rapidly as you read further in this book.)

There's no such thing as "satan" in Judaism. *satan* is seen by Jews as a fabrication ancient **CHRISTIANS** and *Muslims* needed in order to explain outcomes they couldn't express using the scant knowledge they had of themselves at the time. The concept of evil incarnate began as the serpent in the Creation story. Christians later personified evil as **SATAN**. And *Muslims* then adopted that into the *Satan* they still believe exists today.

In psychological terms, the serpent/satan are all symbolic representations of our genitals. "Evil in the flesh" is the ancient Abrahamic ways of describing carnal urges. We can overcome our evil inclinations by asking ourselves which part of our flesh has been historically associated with evil. The answer is, obviously, the penis, vagina and anus, those parts of the body located below our waist that are used during sex to achieve orgasm. ⁶ [Two: XXXIV-XXXVI]

Man is a tree of knowledge. This is the main metaphor of Moses, and it comes from the first story in Genesis, the first book of Torah. Adam is the personification of man's mind, not a real man. Eve is the personification of his heart, not a real woman. ⁷ The serpent is the animalification of his penis, which was given to man to figuratively deliver his wants into this world. And the fruits of good and evil are metaphoric interpretations of man's testicles, out of which emanates the secret to life.

⁵ "GOD CREATED MANKIND IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE CREATED THEM; MALE AND FEMALE HE CREATED THEM." [Genesis 1:27]

⁶ If you look at old movies that depict the devil, you'll see that he's often gay in appearance and mannerisms, and there's often an innuendo that he enters his hosts through their anus, the dirtiest part of the human body. This is one reason why sodomy is associated with the devil and evil.

⁷ After creating Eve out of one of Adam's ribs, Adam proclaims, "THIS IS NOW BONE OF MY BONES AND FLESH OF MY FLESH; SHE SHALL BE CALLED 'WOMAN' FOR SHE WAS TAKEN OUT OF MAN." But the spiritual reason why most men leave their mother and father to be united with a woman in matrimony is to discover the differences between the woman within themselves {their mysterious x^2 factor} and the women around them that they're attracted to { x^1 }. In other words, men project their self-love onto women. By saying that Eve was taken out of Adam, Torah is primitively describing the psychological behavior called "projection."

Semen is the juice of man's fruits. You never know what comes out of the mouth of your serpent, good or evil. Only with experience do you learn how to figuratively squeeze one of these fruits or the other to produce specific results.

In the Creation story the serpent beguiled Eve to eat from the Tree of knowledge, which was forbidden. Then Eve tempted Adam to eat a portion of what she'd eaten. And then GOD banished them from HIS garden for disobeying HIM. The moral of the metaphor of the Creation story is that when a man's wants {serpent/penis} conspire with his feelings {heart}, his head {thoughts} get him in trouble with his conscience {GOD/breastplate}.

In modern, psychological terminology, we'd call man's prostate gland his ego, the mechanism that makes it figuratively possible for his serpent to stand up and "talk." And when a man inflicts evil on others, he figuratively sodomizes himself. He screws himself over.

In this story, **GOD** metaphorically created man as a moral expression of **HIMSELF**. But whether a man wants to help in the revelation of **HIS** designs depends on whether he wishes to grow with understanding, love and devotion to redemption or whether he wishes to figuratively eat from his left {evil} fruit.

Every man has the potential to grow like a tree of knowledge that was planted in a garden; a garden once called Eden. His head {Adam}, heart {Eve} and wants {serpent} are parts of his metaphoric tree. His conscience {GOD} is the godly, moral part of himself figuratively located at his breastplate.

A person can't claim to have a conscience that believes in a moral purpose in being alive unless s/he has finely honed thoughts and feelings. But s/he can't weigh those thoughts and feelings unless s/he has a separate place within to do so. Call that scale the "conscience." And call a conscience awakened to **GOD** a "soul."

Until you learn how to use all four of these forces within you {thoughts, feelings, beliefs and wants}, you may make serious, moral mistakes that may cause you (and/or others) pain and suffering. You may even go so far as to jeopardize your standing in the "world to come."

Think of this world as a garden of moral experiences. Everyone is a tree that you pick fruits of knowledge from. But that infers that the one tree you're forbidden from picking the fruits from is your own. To do what you've been forbidden from doing {getting to know yourself}, you must earn permission to do so from **GOD**. That permission comes in the way of experiences that teach you good from bad, right from wrong and better from worse.

To know, love and believe in yourself then becomes the supreme gift from **GOD** that every Abrahamic believer unconsciously wishes for, whether or not he states it in words, deeds or with expressions of emotion and beliefs. All self-knowledge depends on awakening your desire to do good rather than evil. The more good you do, the more awakened you become.

This is the main metaphor of Moses on which the rest of the Hebrew Testament is spiritually constructed. You should find your own way of asking **GOD** for permission to become your best self. You can't be fully you without questioning your cause/effect relationship with your **CREATOR**. The more permission you give yourself to question your hidden intentions, the more you'll advance through data, information and knowledge to

become blessed with the awe and inspiration of being allowed to fill yourself with wisdom.
[Two: 1-3]

Some say the Jews are the smartest people on Earth because we're known to strive to be outwardly rich. But the rich Jews are just good thinkers who've learned how to use the secrets of Torah materially. While some Jews prefer to use their knowledge to make a lot of money, others choose to use that knowledge to make a lot of "honey" {wisdom}. One is wealth without; the other is wealth within.

In which of your two worlds you choose to become rich is a personal choice. Comparing or contrasting what you do with your intelligence to what others do with theirs is a waste of your valuable time. Decide what you want in life and go for it. Just know that you could work at having money *and* honey if you desired both.

When you extend the main metaphor of Moses, every man becomes a tree of knowledge planted in this earthly "paradise" to grow. He branches out with intellectual learning while also learning to wrap his familial, linguistic, cultural and religious roots around his conscience for spiritual grounding. His roots may not be visible to others, but they're there, hidden beneath the ground of his being, supporting him whether he's consciously aware of it, or not. And **GOD** is like our rock that we all wrap our roots around, whether we're consciously aware of it, or not.

Women in the Creation story are referred to metaphorically as trees of life, not trees of knowledge. The internal forces in both males and females are the same. The only difference is that trees of life bear literal fruits {babies}, while trees of knowledge only bear figurative fruits.

The word "paradise" comes from the WORD "PARDES," which means "orchard." This world is an orchard of experiences in which you pick fruits of knowledge through experiences. The only thing that prevents your spiritual growth are your wants, which I refer to as your penis problem {serpent} or your clitoris conflict {worm}.

The mind of the modern man {Adam} tends to blame his heart {Eve} for what's gotten him into trouble. He doesn't usually blame his penis {serpent/satan}. ⁸ He doesn't always see the connection between his feelings and wants. And even if his conscience {GOD} accepts responsibility for his actions, he rarely comes away consciously understanding the forces within him any more deeply than he did before.

Man doesn't want to blame "it" for the misfortune that occurs around him. He just wants to blame the other people and circumstances involved. He doesn't want to literally slap "it" angrily and vindictively if things go awry. That would be a sign of madness.

Consequently, he sometimes grows to feel like a spiritual bonsai, a dwarf tree or, worse, feels cut down like a stump. He may even use all the forces within to psychologically prune himself in horrible and humiliating ways. But he doesn't see what he's doing if he doesn't have a metaphor to visualize the workings of his inner forces. The Creation story is the metaphor that unites those forces. [Two: 3-4]

⁸ The inclination to want what isn't wise, loving or self-loyal is lived out by projecting that urge onto something or someone else. Then you can blame others for unwanted things that happen around you that emanated out of challenges you were too unschooled to face within.

What's happening today is caused by misunderstandings of the forces **GOD** instilled in humanity. Hyper-religious JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* are projecting their penis problems onto one another. They're unconsciously using their testicles to speak for the moral choices they make, the figurative source of all the power within them.

Nazi CHRISTIANS once thought with their penises and followed their Führer {Hitler} in his attempt to screw the Jews and take over the world. Today's extremist *Muslims* are trees that are thinking with their nuts... But these hyper-religious CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* all agree with the hyper-religious JEWS that it's the gays who are the source of all the evil inclinations in man. [Two: 4-5]

We think we live in a very advanced time, but we're really living at the very beginning of the modern era. People are only beginning to understand how to operate themselves from within. There's a great deal of angst and anxiety in the world today despite the tremendous physical comforts we enjoy. This emotional dis-ease will change as we further transform and transcend who we were before. Paradoxically, the closer we get to understanding the source of evil in the way we operate ourselves, the closer we'll get to the source of our goodness, too. The two hang, like two fruits, one beside the other. And the delivery device of both is the same in men and women.

Stealing forbidden fruit is a euphemism for acting immorally toward yourself. After stealing forbidden fruit from your tree, the next step is to recreate that crime externally in an effort to reveal to yourself what you've done internally. Ignorance, stupidity and denial are the only things that stop you from stopping yourself from stealing.

All negative, external misbehaviors actually begin as unconscious, inner acts committed against ourselves in ignorance that we then unknowingly duplicate in the world we share. Then stupidity and denial kick in to cement bad habits in place. Bad luck, misfortune, disappointments and fatalistic beliefs make a lot more moral sense after you use your inner eye to perceive your standing with yourself using **GOD** as your **WITNESS**. That turns life into a spiritual process and challenge.

The Holocaust had to have been something **GOD** allowed. **HE** had to teach us to see what happens when we allow a few perpetrators to victimize the rest of us with their penis problems. We have yet to learn what great spiritual power modern man now figuratively holds in his own hands.

The guilt of the Christians in 1948 forced them to acquiesce to the 2,000-year old, Jewish need to recreate the State of Israel to protect us from religious extremism. But the *Muslims* in the 20th Century refused to agree to that decision despite the international rule of law. Seventy years later, Muslim guilt is beginning to motivate them to face the moral consequences of having created millions of victims in the Middle East and elsewhere because of a metaphor in Torah they weren't willing or able to explore personally.

The *Muslim* view of themselves as martyrs to Jewish perpetrators is no longer viable. And the CHRISTIAN concept of themselves as victims of Jewish perpetrators who killed their GOD 2,000 years ago isn't improving religious relations between the faiths, and it certainly isn't making anyone's life any safer.

Fortunately, questioning minds are always looking for more of the truth. The lessons from **GOD** are coming to us all to challenge us to perceive the truth about our relationship with ourselves. Some are curious enough to go back to the basics internally to make more sense of what's occurring to us all externally. Doing so only requires a modicum of modesty, humility and grace. - - -⁹

After Eve ate from the Tree of knowledge and gave some of the fruit to Adam, **GOD** made HIS approach audible to them, and in HIS infinite wisdom said out loud to no one in particular, "THE MAN HAS NOW BECOME LIKE ONE OF US, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL. HE MUST NOT BE ALLOWED TO REACH OUT HIS HAND AND TAKE ALSO FROM THE TREE OF LIFE AND EAT, AND LIVE FOREVER." In other words, **GOD** let us know that he'd help women protect themselves from men if they helped men understand themselves. [Two: 5-6]

The symbolism of Jesus as bread and wine supplements the pastoral metaphor of man as a tree of knowledge as the story was told to Moses. **GOD**'s love, unlike **GOD**'s wisdom, figuratively grows as wheat from fields and grapes from vineyards, not as fruits from the trees found in orchards.

The perception of man as made of a bread-like substance {flesh} filled with a wine-like substance {blood} is a symbol, not a metaphor. Ancient man knew nothing about biology or figurative speech. He saw his body as something that was a lot like bread that had absorbed a substance called blood that gave him strength, like wine. In terms of spiritual symbolism, Jesus bestowed on HIS followers the concept of the human body as a physical container with a potential to be filled with the emotional power of love. These two symbols were given to man by **GOD** through Jesus on the night before HE was murdered, 1,400 years after **HE** gave man the main metaphor of Moses.

Modern man in Judeo-Christian societies lives out his life metaphorically as a tree of knowledge and symbolically as a combination of bread {container} and wine {contents}. When these symbols were new, they made it possible for ancient Jews to psychologically fill themselves like a container with Christ's contents: love. This symbolic process of consuming HIS flesh {host} and drinking HIS blood {wine} [holy communion] was a self-awakening that overflowed out of the ancient Jewish head into their heart, creating a new place in inner space for them to come to know themselves through **GOD/GOD** consciousness.

The wiser a man is, the more loving he becomes. The more the honey {wisdom} and the more the milk {love}, the more he can fill himself with self-regard and the grounding of **GOD/GOD**-consciousness.

"THE LAND FLOWING WITH MILK AND HONEY" [Exodus 3:17, Deuteronomy 31:20] isn't just a topographical description of Israel where plants and animals abound. It began as an internal place where the ancient Jews who believed in Jesus combined the attributes of wisdom and love in themselves to become conscious of their feelings thorough, meticulous hard-work and diligence before **GOD/GOD**.

Those who are wise and loving today will be able to unlock the mystery of the "scented herbs" spoken about in the Quran. This third book from **GOD** describes the potential for

⁹ "- - -" indicates that there's a break in the citation of one or more paragraphs.

the devotion to life a man holds in his soul. You could even say that, like a three-tier, pyramid fountain made of champagne glasses, the contents of man's head {GOD} poured over into his heart {GOD}, and from his heart his contents poured over into the bottom third tier of glasses where *God*-consciousness filled his soul with even greater understanding of his **CREATOR**. [Two: 7-8]

The Quran is the most spiritually sophisticated of Scripture because it relies on the reader being completely versed in the previous two. Most Muslims living in the Western world have only indirectly and superficially immersed themselves in the Judeo-Christian culture. Muslims in the Middle East are at an even graver disadvantage from their brothers in the West because they can only learn about Torah and the Gospels through electronic mediums. Ethnic cleansing has purged them of their greatest tutors.

Because *Muslims* forced all the Jews and most of the Christians out of Muslim countries, Muslim can only immerse themselves in the intellectual rewards of the Judeo-Christian world {science, technology, medicine and military arms}. They don't have the opportunity to discover the artistic, creative, emotional and spiritual rewards of the Western blessings from GOD/GOD. Consequently their relationship to *God* may leave much to be desired from our perspective. If you add to that the enormous exodus to Europe by Muslims who have been demonized and victimized in their home countries, you can watch as the soul of the Middle East dries up. The desertification of the planet is mirrored in the desiccation of the Muslim soul in the modern era.

The spiritual problems of this world should be broached by rabbis, priests, pastors, ministers, imams and clerics. But most of them are so submerged in their own Scripture that they don't know how to come together within themselves to make peace with their own penis problem, let alone how to help other men get a grip on theirs. And when you combine that with man's utter aversion to discussing his guilt in having been given an anus {a physical reflection of humiliation for his moral transgressions}, you see why humanity is moving forward so slowly. [Two: 10]

The serpent in every tree of knowledge is a universal problem, not a problem with a metaphoric serpent in a tree or satan. Until every man learns to separate that voice from the rest of the chatter going on inside him, he ought not be too confident about where he's going when he leaves here for "eternal rest, reward and relaxation."

Man's desire to avoid humiliation at all cost turns some men into homophobes. They become terrified that the only way to penetrate the mystery of their anus is with a penis. And so they screw others over to find out indirectly how that feels. Some discover that it makes them feel bad about themselves. Others are motivated by the experience with glee in being hurtful to others rather than joyous about being good to themselves. [Two: 11]

A person's struggle with religion doesn't mean he's a nonbeliever. Atheists and agnostics are merely taking their time to explore the spiritual process that brings **GOD**-consciousness to personal awakening. When the Prophet spoke about nonbelievers, he was referring to ancient indigenists. Jews and Christians weren't pagans then, and Muslims aren't the only true believers today. Personal awakening is happening within every religion

and outside every religion. **GOD's** designs can't be monopolized, although that's exactly what JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* are trying to do by taking **GOD's** Scriptural poetry and turning it into dogmatic prose.

The first simile of the Quran is that man is like a scented herb. It takes eyes to see a tree. It takes eyes and ears to bake bread and make wine. But it only takes a nose to appreciate a scented herb. The mystery of this unobservable path to **GOD** lies in the Quran.

The second simile of the Quran is that man is like a cow. A cow gives it's milk, meat, hide, horns and hooves. It gives all of itself for the betterment of man. Men were once like the Golden Calf, a self-made figurine forged from shiny mettle. They were hollow inside. They danced around themselves. They were absorbed with their passions and physical strengths, blind to **GOD's** deeper participation in their life. They filled themselves with experiences that triggered all the more of their wants to be pursued.

Man grew up like a golden calf that turned into a cow to then understand himself symbolically as a spiritual container being filled with spiritual contents. Only then did he figuratively realize he'd become capable of giving all of himself into making a contribution to the lives of others. - - -

Man was made in **GOD's** image: a tree in a garden; a field of wheat and vineyard of grapes on a farm; and a scented herb in a pot. If you start with these ideas about **GOD's** image, your imagination has somewhere to go when you contemplate who you are. If you don't see yourself as a spiritual mystery unfolding, you're not going to question the outcomes of your life. If sacred metaphors, symbols and similes don't bring up questions about your self-worth, your imagination has already died. You exist, but you aren't truly alive.

If you can perceive yourself in each of these abstract ways, you have the potential of feeling that your fortunes and misfortunes are deserved as an opportunity for greater understanding of **GOD's** designs. You can grow and change. You can teach yourself how to become who you were always meant to be.

To break the projection of spiritual wealth onto the external world where you pursue only monetary wealth requires an internalization of the attributes of gold: preciousness, shine and malleability. Western man has been fashioned by his ancestors over millennia without giving much conscious attention to the spiritual process. He dances around those he sees as valuable to him. He dances around money, sex and inebriants. Even food can become like a toy he plays with. His hunger for **GOD**-consciousness is often the last appetite he's interested in satisfying before death overtakes him.

Modern man thinks of himself as a consumer of Hollywood milk {romantic love}, Hollywood meat {artistic fashion} and Hollywood desserts {promises of financially good things to come}. But it's unlikely that most living in the "city of the angels" {Los Angeles} would compare themselves to the Islamic cow the Prophet subtly describes in this second surah of Scripture.

For the Quran to begin the study of **GOD** with the simile of the scented herbs and cow is nothing less than inspired. But, remember, Muslims believe the Quran was recited to the Prophet Muhammad by an angel of the Lord, not written by a man. The Quran is considered

to be the final, written message from *God* in *His* own words, and a culmination of previous Scriptures. [Two: 13-14]

In the case of Jesus, **GOD** created HIM to hold one special attribute: **HIS** love. Man's feelings were in projection in those ancient days. He thought of his feelings as something that came from the outside in, like the infant that confuses its own feelings with those of its mother's. Ancient Jews generalized upon that infantile conclusion that comes from the Creation story in which Adam concluded Eve emerged out of him, and not the other way around. (I've got news for you. Females don't literally come out of males! The Creation story is a metaphor for perception of the relationship of an infant to its mother! It doesn't hold up to scientific scrutiny.)

Ancient, Jewish, straight males believed their feelings were stirred up by women. In truth, it was their wants that were stirred up by women. Their feelings were hardly ever stirred up in those days at all. Love had hardly anything to do with the behaviors of the ancient Jews. Jewish history before the coming of Jesus was one failed war after another; one corrupt king after another - with more and more evidence then to conclude that GOD hated the Jews for the ways in which things were turning out at their hands. And animal sacrifices given at the Temple didn't seem to improve their luck one bit.

Today we know that love emanates out from within us all. We can therefore interpret the character of Eve as that psychological aspect of every modern man that was once projected onto his mother, but which every mature man can embrace as shining out from his heart, within himself.

A modern man doesn't fear becoming gay to feel love for himself. He realizes the universality of his x^2 factor.

$$y + x^2 = 1$$

Adam + Eve = two aspects of you

Your head and heart give you a sense of being 1 with yourself.

Jesus was a male replacement for Eve in the psychological advancement and awakening of self-awareness. Jesus was the "new bone" {love} removed from man's chest 2,000 years ago that our religious forefathers had been previously searching for only in the external world. Love became personified in man thanks to Jesus, and love was thereafter projected out onto the external world from within and crudely carried throughout the world unconsciously by Christians through their container/contents symbols. - - -

But it can be argued that without similes, there would be no way for man to compare and contrast himself to others. He can't compare and contrast himself to others if he can't compare and contrast himself today to how he was earlier in his life. He can't see the development of his head and heart if he can't get out of his thoughts and feelings to observe himself from a third place in inner space. In religious terms, he can't express devotion to his redemption before *God* if he can't love **GOD**. And he can't love **GOD** if he doesn't have the wisdom to know **GOD**. [Two: 16-17]

Without this complex understanding of how love transforms our perception of reality, we might not be able to believe that love is real in the Christian sense of **GOD**-given.

Without understand how love opens us to our internal worlds (the inner world of our head and heart, as well as the inner world of our penis or clitoris) we might never discover the wisdom in **GOD** having given us the external world to discover how we were made. We might never discover what it means to earn a soul. - - -

GOD is most like that mysterious substance we can't really contain or understand called "fire." **GOD** figuratively illuminates, warms and burns. **GOD** blessed the ancient Jews with illumination of this inner fire in the form of wisdom, and we, Jews, have been searching for the source of that brightness in ourselves to find our way back to **HIM**.

HE gave the rainbow of hope to the Christians in the form of **HIS** promise of **HIS** eternal love for all mankind, and the Christians have searched for the source of the warmth of that fire in themselves in the form of love.

HE blessed the Jews with the illumination of fire; the Christians with the warmth of fire; and **HE** blessed the Muslims with its burn. Illumination, love and devotion are the first three figurative attributes of fire. (There are four more for a total of seven.)

When I look at a world that has obviously gone crazy (and that's the conclusion of someone who was twice involuntarily committed to mental institutions), I confess to live in a time when people really know very little about how they operate. Scientific progress has surpassed spiritual progress. When I think of myself as a Newton who's had many an apple fall on his head, I can, at last, deduce the gravity of the situation I face in explaining sanity to others in this nut house we've all been committed to...

There are a total of seven gifts from **GOD** given to the world that are concealed in the attributes of "fire." But, if you think you can simply go around setting people aflame with hatred, burning down civilization with injustice or spreading a conflagration of fear with corporate greed that torches the natural world for quick profits, you don't yet know much about the immenseness of **GOD's** designs.

Here are the seven spiritual attributes of fire:

<u>Attribute</u>	<u>Equivalence</u>	<u>Faith/Philosophy</u>
1. Illumination	wisdom	Judaism
2. Heat	love	Christianity
3. Burn	purification	Islam
4. Mystery	Personal Secret	Hinduism
5. Smoke	Prayer/Communication	Buddhism
6. Sound	Calling/Mission	Taoism
7. Smell	Intuition/evidence	Indigenism

"Ice" is the antithesis of "fire." Ice exhibits the opposite properties of **GOD**-consciousness. Here are the spiritual attributes of ice:

1. Cold rather than heat; hate rather than love.
2. The burn of spiritual frostbite {hopelessness/onliness/emptiness/apathy} rather than the burn of spiritual purification {healing}. ¹⁰
3. An ominous silence in place of the sound of being spiritually called to a mission. Death rather than life. [Two: 18-19]

GOD's WORDS are too great to be simply spelled out for you without self-study. You ought to dedicate your life to studying yourself. You should emulate the people of the scroll {Jews}. You ought to learn about **HIS** love through the people of the book {New Testament}. And you should refine your head and polish your heart so that you can fully receive the Quran in your soul. A conscience that can't weigh thoughts against feelings can't balance new beliefs. When challenged, most people draw conclusions about external reality that are dead wrong. Peace between the nations will coincide with peace being achieved within each one of us. [Two: 20]

For Muslims to collectively learn how to govern themselves in the Middle East, each of them should learn how to govern himself individually. And obviously they aren't doing a very good job of that now, or we'd see greater progress for peace between Arabs and Arabs, Arabs and Persians, and Arabs, Persians and Israelis.

When Muslims learn how to contain the fire that illuminates their head and warms their heart, the fire in their soul won't burn them as it purifies their intentions. They'll come to appreciate that 700,000 gay men in America died so that men could learn to use the fire between their legs more wisely. (Ignorance of the purification process can burn anyone.) [Two: 22]

Don't become a victim of your body. Don't become a perpetrator of vindictive feelings against others or a martyr to some outlandish cause like the destruction of Israel. Don't deny reality. Your two worlds {inner and outer world} will always mirror one another whether you're consciously aware of it or not.

They say that ignorance is bliss, but ignorance of yourself doesn't remain blissful for very long. When you wake up to what you're doing or have done to yourself, you should feel enraged that you didn't do more to stop yourself. You should ask yourself why you spent so much time trying to master one of your worlds {external} and so little time trying to master the other {internal}. [Two: 29]

Immature men screw themselves over instead of penetrating themselves deeply. If you condone making love *to* yourself, but don't make love *with* yourself, you're in bad company. You'll need to question how you can come to learn to operate yourself more humanely. - - -

¹⁰ "Onliness" is a 19th Century word that hasn't been in use since the early 20th Century. It refers to the feeling of existential loneliness without literal loss. It's a sense of being alone without even **GOD** as a **WITNESS**. More importantly, we need to witness ourselves.

1. GOD instructs us through the spiritual Jews on how to achieve wisdom.
2. GOD teaches us through the spiritual Christians on how to achieve love.
3. *God* educates us through the spiritual Muslims on how to achieve devotion.
4. **GOD** professes to each one of us how to achieve the combination of all three: redemption. [Two: 30]

The x^1/x^2 factor is a clue to the psychological projections we all make onto one another and then ought to break in order to discover our true self. Just because you may hear a deep-sounding voice in your head doesn't mean that that voice identifies itself as being male {y}. You must decide whether you see yourself internally as y or x^1 . No one can make that determination by looking at your genitals; listening to the sound of your voice; or observing your gestures. You're as male or female as you wish to be before **GOD**. Who's to say how you should express yourself before **HIM**? [Two: 31]

Until you learn how to learn about yourself, you'll remain in the dark when it comes to **GOD's** designs, and you'll possibly feel like a victim of circumstance beyond your control. Over time, that sense of victimization could even expand until you feel like a martyr with everyone potentially being a perpetrator against your GOD/GOD/*God*. [Two: 42]

The road to "hell" on Earth is paved without conscious awareness of anyone else's intentions.¹¹ It's only the road back from "hell" on Earth that's paved with good intentions for all. Most of what we do, we do without thinking. Our intentions only come to consciousness when we witness who we've become over time.

As great as **GOD's** desire may be to lift us out of our animal instincts through knowledge of **HIS** magnificent designs, we know **HIS** designs must be approached slowly and patiently. We know we must go through life in stages. We must bite off a little bit of spiritual awareness at a time. [Two: 46]

Torah revealed the truth about what's good and evil through one metaphor. The Gospels revealed the truth about what's right and wrong through two symbols. And the Quran revealed the truth about what's better or worse through 114 similes. Without all three figures of speech, you'll never discover the truth that is most personally true for you.

- - -

Life is a 3-dimensional experience that takes you through multiple, inner expressions of **GOD**-consciousness. You've been exposed to millions of bits of evidence that have given your imagination a sense of length, width and depth. But you might have chosen to ignore how it happened. You might only have wanted to give credit where you were trained to give it, to happenstance or GOD/GOD/*God*. You might not have understood the process.

¹¹ Jews don't believe in "heaven" or "hell." But just because the Jews don't believe in "heaven" or "hell" doesn't mean that **GOD** doesn't believe in the Jews.

Call the three aspects of **GOD**-consciousness in geometric terms a “love/hate triangle” with three sides {**GOD**/**GOD**/*God*}. Call it algebraically $1 + 1 + 1 = \mathbf{1}$. Call it the relationships between your head, heart and soul. Call it **FATHER**, **SON** and **Holy Spirit**. It doesn’t matter what you call life in the 3rd dimension; it will always have three, separate characteristics resembling length, width and depth. A **ROSE** isn’t a **ROSE** isn’t a *Rose*.¹²

There are three aspects of guilt. They are:

1. Embarrassment of your body
2. Shame of your character
3. Humiliation in being in the constant presence of the Lord

The rewards in the outer world for moving through guilt by not avoiding guilt are as follows:

1. Embarrassment of your body, which teaches you modesty
2. Shame of your character, which teaches you humility
3. Humiliation of your unrealized relationship with **GOD**, which teaches you the grace you need to become soulfully aware of your need to become devoted to everything you do in both your worlds. [Two: 47-48]

It’s paranoia that modern man ought to fear more than fear. Paranoia is fear of yourself. People like to console themselves by believing paranoia is fear of nothing. But it’s only when you’re aware of your fear of yourself that you consciously realize you can sometimes be your own worst enemy. Then you realize that almost nothing anyone can do to you can hurt you as much as you can hurt your own reputation in your own eyes. **GOD** admonishes you to fear **HIM**. But how can you possibly fear **HIM** unless you fear yourself?

Most people avoid being afraid of themselves by being anxious instead. They find reasons to be anxious about everything. They even make the claim that modern man lives in the “Age of Angst.”

Don’t you think cavemen were anxious over saber tooth tigers? Don’t you think medieval man was anxious when he travelled between towns because of marauders? Modern man is anxious over external issues that amount to much less by comparison. If he’d scratch his anxiety, he’d see the paranoia beneath it. He’d see his penis problem or she’d see her clitoris conflict. And maybe then, they’d realize how great their anal issues really are. What you want is affect by what you most desire.

Gays and lesbians have asked themselves more moral questions about their serpent or worm than anyone else on Earth. We’ve had to. Most of us lead conservative, sex lives. Would we have petitioned so diligently for marriage equality if we lived otherwise? We know how our lifestyle still strikes fear in some straight people. And we’re very proud of ourselves for having fought that fear, knowing, full well, it’s only paranoia.

¹² Jewish-lesbian poet Gertrude Stein said, “A rose is a rose is a rose.”

But few gays and lesbians I've known have told me they've gone to **GOD** to humbly ask **HIM** for help – not help to become straight – just for help to devote themselves more fully to knowing and loving themselves. And that's ironic because I think they're so much nearer to **HIM** than hyper-religious, straight people. [Two: 58-59]

The Quran holds some of the answer to the meaning of life, but if you don't read its **WORDS/WORDS/Words** with the intention of making peace with yourself, how are going to turn this world from a mirror of "hell" into a mirror of "heaven"? If you don't see yourself preaching from cradle to grave to the one person who really needs to hear your vow of goodness, how will you be able to prove to you that you've lived a righteous life?

Another person's inner world will always be a mystery to you. If you think you know what other people think, feel, believe or desire by their faith, gender, sexual identity or the color of their skin, you're simply ignorant of the one person you were sent here to get to know. You're ignoring very important, spiritual truths about yourself because you still wish to remain in denial of what's going on within you. [Two: 64]

Everything happens for a reason. The emotional turmoil **GOD** puts you through is significant, even if it creates more horror and anguish than you could have ever conceived of. You're not evil. You're just morally ill. And so you need to be healed, whether you like the treatment you have to go through, or not. If you think of **GOD** as your **DOCTOR**, go to him for a diagnosis of what **HE**'s putting you through. Discuss your symptoms with **HIM** as indications of a moral illness that can be treated, maybe even cured. [Two: 68-69]

In the metaphor of life as a school, the outer world is your laboratory. The inner world is your classroom. Test your theories. But if you're planning on blowing up the whole campus because you're frustrated with the results you're getting from your experiments, know that your behavior will reflect on your transcript. [Two: 74]

The mountain that once approached Muhammad has made its way to you. The Jews are like rock upon which the whole mountain rests. The Christians looks up and down from the summit like snow reflecting two realms, the one above us and the one below. And the Muslims soar over the mountain as though they're diaphanous clouds. But if you're going to add to that view from within, as well as contribute to the world around you, you're going to want to learn why man's loyalty to women is paramount to **GOD's** designs. [Two: 77]

Never before in the history of humanity have we been better poised to appreciate the horrors of our ancestors' past and the spiritual reasons for the Lord's designs to have history unfold as it has. Never before has the next generation been better situated for such potential for peace on Earth. But this will never be realized until women are allowed to do everything some straight men only allow some other straight men to do. [Two: 79]

Mankind was spiritually created as weak as a baby. It took millennia for him to grow out of his spiritual infancy into childhood. His appetites came from his stomach, but he was also greatly influenced by the forbidden fruits of sex that tempted him. Today, some still behave in an infantile manner. Others are emotionally childish. Some are spiritually juvenile; and a few are young, but immature. And yet they all see what others possess that they're missing and become hungry for something crudely called "free" love. In truth, love is anything but free.

Today, we have the liberty to talk euphemistically about the appetites that originate between our legs as clues to how our designs intersect with **HIS**. You may have memories that are still teaching you how grievously you strayed into error as the result of appetites you once had no wish to curtail. **GOD** only wishes to lighten your burdens. But all human beings have a personal weak spot when it comes to matters of our wants and desires.

Gays and Jews aren't going away. Neither are Republicans or Muslims. We should learn to live together in peace because we have no other choice. We're all too strong to allow another Holocaust to happen, but not strong enough to prevent a holocaust within. Are you willing to take chances with the planet and your standing in the "world to come"? Are you willing to disrupt class for everyone because you don't like the lesson you're going through? Are you going to go crazy in your effort to let the criminally insane know you oppose them? - - -

Life is a school; don't graduate until you've completed your studies and have achieved your Ph.D. degree in thee. Life is a tree of self-knowledge; don't cut yourself down, leaving only a stump behind with roots that have no way to offer anything. Life is a field of wheat and a vineyard of grapes; don't assume that the lowly have less to reap than you. The seeds you previously sowed will be yours to reap if you have faith in the process. Remain hopeful at all times. Life is a school in which learning from your mistakes is always possible.

You'll make yourself miserable if you disobey the 6th Commandment by figuratively killing yourself. Life is too short and laborious to make it miserable and painful. Unless you're going to be in terrible, physical pain until the very end, tomorrow might be a better day. **GOD** is merciful, but don't push it by graduating with anything less than a post-graduate degree. You have no idea what your grades may look like in the future, but you wouldn't want to leave here with a transcript that has classes that show on your transcript as "Incomplete." [Two: 83-84]

The garden of Eden was a metaphor. If you take it literally, you're missing the point Torah is making about the meaning of life. You're the tree of knowledge that's been forbidden to you, and you must earn your way to the center of your secret garden where **GOD** will allow you to pick the metaphoric fruits of your inner labors if you learn to ask you rather than just take, take, take. Your life is harder than it looks when you insist on being autonomous by forcing others to live by your rules. But it gets magically easier when you pursue freedom, liberty and emancipation in your struggle to be real. You don't have to reserve some privileges only for your gender or only marry someone of the opposite gender. To live and let live you only have to guide yourself wisely. [Two: 88]

Remember your mother and honor her. She may have been far more intuitively correct at those times when you thought she treated you unfairly than you may now be fair to

yourself. Surely, **GOD** brought trees of life into your life for you to learn about life. A world without women would be far from ideal. If you feel like a piece of skewered meat, maybe you should have listened more to your mother about some things. - - -

Women aren't cows only meant to carry golden calves to term. Women aren't barnyard animals to exploit for their yield or pets to keep around in your barn. They aren't responsible for giving men's values value. They have a value all their own. They're as great a mystery for us as we are for them.

Those days when men commanded, controlled and contained women are coming to an end. Today, some men are like trees of life who appreciate life, and some women are like trees of knowledge who augment our understanding of ourselves. The literal fruits of a woman's womb aren't her only fruits. She's fruitful in so many more ways than some men care to admit. Surely **GOD** hears all and observes all. If you'd like to hear more and observe more, there are many ways for you to become a little godlier. But you may want to choose to give up your religious dogma in favor of the spiritual facts of life. [Two: 90]

The hyper-religious who choose to only obey their **RABBI**, **PRIEST**, **PASTOR**, **MINISTER**, *Imam* or *Cleric* may have chosen a religious leader who ought to do more to change himself from within before he tells others what to think and do. The great leader you're seeking must be sought from the inside in, not the outside out. Ultimately, only you (with **GOD's** help) can lead yourself on the adventure of self-discovery that will reveal your part in **HIS** designs. [Two: 93]

The pursuit of happiness shouldn't be synonymous with the pursuit of gratitude. Happiness comes from the comforts of material acquisitions. It's fine to thank others for the things you have and appreciate yourself for having gotten them legally and cooperatively. But the words "thankful" and "appreciative" are only going to give you the feeling of happiness. In order to achieve "gratitude," you're going to want to compound thankfulness and appreciation. You're going to want to multiply your blessings, not add them. You may be facing hatred inside and/or out, but the more grateful you become for what **GOD** has allowed you to pursue, the more joyous you'll become day-by-day. - - -

As the inner world of the thief gets hotter, it's up to the awakened individual to learn more about himself by reporting his findings so that those at the bottom of the pyramid can alert those at the top when the system is in jeopardy of overheating. In this way, psychology and sociology overlap. - - -

The Old Testament is filled with the **PROFESSOR's** class notes from beginning to end. The New Testament is the homework **HE's** assigned (that you really ought to do on a daily basis). That will show up on the tests. And the Quran is the laboratory where you're doing the experiments that will prepare you for your final exam. [Two:96- 97]

Brotherhood begins within. Your head should maintain control over your heart as an older brother would keep an eye on a younger brother. If not, your heart {Eve} will conspire with your penis {serpent} to fulfill your wants in devilish ways. Once you can keep yourself as a brother helps his parents keep his siblings in line, you can begin to talk

about your need to express brotherhood with others. If brotherhood doesn't begin within, it leads people to treat others like unwanted possessions. It turns the world into a world of kings with serfs; a chess game of kings with pawns; or, at best, as a metaphor of owners with pets.

From our head we conclude we are our brothers' keeper. If we don't help our brothers with their secular education, a democratic society will suffer. From our heart, we also conclude we are our brothers' keeper. If we don't help him with socialization skills, couples will suffer, and then children will suffer. But from our soul, there's absolutely nothing we can do for anyone. We must keep ourselves because, in the end, we, alone, will be responsible for the outcome of our soul. We can't blame anyone other than ourselves for the company we keep within. [Two: 98]

There are no contradictions in the Quran. It came from **GOD**. There are also no contradictions in the Gospels or Tanach. There's only the simplicity of good thoughts, kind feelings and virtuous beliefs that get combined with the best of intentions and desires – or not...

The mental, emotional and spiritual stressors on your life have caused deep psychological wounds to your head, heart and soul. Many of these wounds have healed, but they've left you with scars you may not even realize are there. When they talk about someone being "thick headed" they're really saying that the person has so many scars in his mind that he's become stubborn and unreachable through rational means.

But when we look at our love life, we can see that we've been attracted to people with emotional scars in their heart, as well. We should be able to see that we've even been wounded in ways that have caused scars in our soul. Sick men in the past fractured their perception of **GOD** in their head, heart and soul and turned one **GOD** into three. [Two: 99]

You can prepare for the "day of resurrection" {tomorrow} by living your life more deeply in the now. The more you gather yourself together today, the more meaningful tomorrow will become when it arrives. Your "to do" list today has been greatly decreased thanks to our ancestors: the ancient Jews, Christians and Muslims whose paths got you as high as you are on the mountain now. Strike off all those decrees from Torah, the Bible and the Quran that no longer apply to the subjective day in which we live. Focus on what we now need to do to realize the rest of Scripture together.

Of course, the problem with working together boils down to the problems caused in working with gay-Jews. If you can't open your head, heart and soul to us, you're not going to get much further in reading this book or in understanding yourself. You can't claim that your head, heart and soul are unified in their desires unless you've made your conscience *your* guide, and not mine.

Maybe Jesus is both your problem and your Savior. Maybe the thought of **HIM** possibly having been a gay-Jew is more than your conscience can bear. If it took Christians 2,000 years to accept Jews even though Jesus was Jewish, how much longer will we have to wait for them to accept **HIM** if **HE** had also been gay? [Two: 100]

Seek **GOD's** wisdom through every word you utter. Build your inner sanctuary with **HIS** love. And enter it with devotion to the cause of self-enlightenment. Enlighten up! It all begins as an inside job. It's the words you utter to yourself that will prove that your inner world and the world around you are mirrors of **ONÆ** and the same. [Two: 101]

Torah is the book with the truth. The Gospels is the book with the truth. The Quran is the book with the truth. But to know the whole truth, you should overcome your ignorance of yourself. Those who are hyper-religious even separate themselves from many in their own faith whom they disapprove of. Only those of us who are curious about the strangers' ways work together to make this world a better place for us all. [Two: 103]

Rainbows appear in seven colors because water droplets break white sunlight into the seven colors of the spectrum {red, orange, yellow, green, blue, indigo and violet}. You can only see a rainbow if the sun is behind the rain you're observing. And you can only perceive hope in every rainbow from a personal perspective if you note that the coolest color, red, is facing up to "heaven" and the hottest color, violet, is facing down to earth. In this, too, there are indications of the way you are.

The three primary, spiritual colors and their emotional equivalences are:

- | | |
|-----------|--------|
| 1. Red | Anger |
| 2. Yellow | Fear |
| 3. Blue | Sorrow |

The seven emotional colors of the spiritual rainbow are:

- | | | |
|-----------|------------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. Red | Anger | Primary Color/Emotion |
| 2. Orange | Anxiety | |
| 3. Yellow | Fear | Primary Color/Emotion |
| 4. Green | Covetousness {Jealousy/Envy} | |
| 5. Blue | Sorrow | Primary Color/Emotion |
| 6. Indigo | Awe | |
| 7. Violet | Joy | |

The three primary, spiritual shades are:

- | | | |
|----------|-----------------------------|---------------|
| 1. White | Innocence | |
| 2. Black | Guilt | |
| 3. Grey | Confusion/Doubt/Uncertainty | [Two:106-107] |

We Jews are only 1/10th of 1% of the world's population with about 18 million followers worldwide. The Muslims and Christians will be about equal in number by the year 2050 at about three billion each. The unaffiliated are anticipated to decline in population {1.35B}, while the **Hindus** and **Buddhists** numbers will increase or stay the same in the next 35 years {**Hindus** 1.4B, **Buddhists** 0.5B}.

I believe peace will come, but we're going to need to learn the principles behind **GOD's** universal designs before peace arrives universally. Each of the faiths and **philosophies** will need to modify its dogmas with modern beliefs to accommodate the new age. [Two:109]

The historical wounds between Christianity and Judaism have left their scar. Christ's name, alone, brings fear into the hearts of some Jews, so great is the remnant of distrust over past Christian cruelty. In my opinion when Jews will come to see Jesus as a gay-Jew, they'll probably react in a lot less inflammatory manner to **HIS** message than they did in the past when **HIS WORDS** were spewed out by **CHRISTIANS** with hatred, disgust and scorn rather than love.

The **WORDS** of Jesus are kind, loving and forgiving, although they can be, at times, frightfully frank. No modern Jew or Muslim has any reason to fear **HIS WORDS** if he approaches them with universal regard for **GOD's** designs.

And the same can be said of the *words* of the Prophet. The Prophet addressed the issues of the ancient Jews and Christians with profound understanding of spirituality. **GOD** is mighty and wise. There's no need to fear **HIM**. And the *words* of the Quran are also mighty and wise. There's no need to fear them. It only takes a slight, visual change of perspective to perceive *His words* with greater appreciation of **HIS** intentions. [Two: 111-112]

There is only one GOD if you ask the Jews. And there's only one *God* if you ask the Muslims. But if you ask the Christians, they'll tell you that there's only one **GOD**, too. I know it sounds crazy to Jews and Muslims, but Christians will swear that $1 + 1 + 1 = 1$. And when you take their belief to heart by unifying your thoughts, feelings and beliefs, you should be able to admit that their clever, spiritual algebra comes close to the truth. [Two:114]

The Last Supper occurred at the Passover table where Jesus revealed **HIS** design for humanity. There **HE** asked **HIS** disciples to remember **HIM** through the bread and wine that was served at Passover, the Jewish holiday that commemorates the Exodus. The spirit of the Christian, spiritual table is the feast of **HIS** body {bread} and blood {wine} that the whole world is beginning to appreciate as something brought to the world that was greater than anything previously given by any human being on Earth. Familial love, romantic love, love of country and brotherhood are all forms of love that express **GOD's** love for us all.

The Christian spiritual table where the Last Supper was served was an extension of the SHULCHAN AROCH {long table}. This spiritual table invites everyone, not just Christians, to take a seat. The Prophet added a leaf of his own, took a seat and invited all Muslims to join us. - - -

The devotion Muslims bring to the new extension of the old, spiritual table doesn't begin to describe the blessings of the main course of this spiritual meal. Territoriality and rabid nationalism are only paltry projections of an inner devotion Muslims haven't yet been able to glean from the Quran. [Two: 122]

Embarrassment of your body is a universal problem. No one has mastered being in the body they were given. Shame of your character is a universal problem. No one has mastered

the character they find themselves with. Humiliation from your relationship with yourself is a universal problem. No one has mastered standing before **GOD** completely transparent yet satisfied with who they are. Even defiance at having to learn is universal. Nobody anticipated having to be in school day and night their whole life! [Two: 125]

GOD sees all that you do, but **HE** also knows all that you think, feel, believe and want. **GOD** has knowledge of all things. You live in a glass house, but you may erroneously believe you can close the curtains to hide from **HIM**. The only way you can veil yourself from **GOD** is with ignorance, stupidity and denial of reality. A literal veil won't do. [Two: 129]

All your experiences {thoughts, feelings, beliefs, wants, actions and reactions} have made you into the unique person you are. No one on Earth is behaving exactly like you. Like a snowflake, you appear to behave like all the rest. But when viewed from deep down within, you can see that your pattern is one of a kind. [One 130]

It took us {Jews} four trips to "hell" through slavery {ancient Egypt, Babylonia, Rome and Germany} for us to learn the harsh lessons we couldn't then understand that granted us a return to our Promised Land in 1948. Those in denial of the Holocaust are in denial of how it changed us from within and the world throughout.

Today we have two kinds of Jews/JEWS living in Israel, the secular, spiritual Jews and the ultra-orthodox JEWS. The secular Jews want to trade part of our land for peace with our neighbors. The ultra-orthodox JEWS want to keep it because GOD gave it only to us. If Christians and Muslims want to discover the personal part they're playing in **GOD's** designs, they should look to discover the personal meaning of the WORD "AVODA:" "work" in the internal world and "worship" throughout. Once you turn the two into one, you'll find your solution to the problems in your inner Israel. And you'll make your way to your land of milk and honey. - - -

Medieval man didn't like the idea that the world was round, and today's medieval thinkers don't like the idea that their present horizons aren't the limit of other people's imagination. It was easier for Portuguese explorer Ferdinand Magellan to denounce his country; sail for King Charles V of Spain; and prove that the world is round – than it is to convince JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* to go all the way around their world within.

The extremists in all three of the Abrahamic faiths oppose gays and lesbians on religious grounds. That they can agree on! They're all examples of KSCHE OREF {the stiff-necked JEW}. Like a horse pulling a carriage in Central Park, whatever they can't see on either side of their field of vision they think doesn't exist. Their religious institution fits them with blinders. And whatever they refuse to see becomes a sphincter problem of enormous circumference {asshole issues} that they don't want to see as originating in themselves. [Two: 132-133]

An ounce of spiritual prevention is worth a pound of cure. Wisdom is imperative. Do not swallow everything you might choose to bite off and chew. Spit out that which is abhorrent to you. Moses, Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad were all human beings who

were born and died. They each went through spiritual, operating system assignments we've all experienced in our own way. Anybody can get some things wrong when he's fated to take only one path to where he's going. Even if Jesus was GOD, HE still motivated HIMSELF to go through the spiritual process just as you and I do every day. [Two: 137]

But if you feel you can only be redeemed through Moses or redeemed through Jesus, you should only expect to receive a third of the reward you were planning on. And even if you seek redemption through the *words* of the Prophet, you should still only expect to receive a third of your potential reward.

The moral problems of today are more complex than they once were because man has shared so many of his areas of expertise with others for 5,780 years. That means that you're like a Jew. I'm like a Christian, and we're all like Muslims. What you do in your lifetime to seek redemption is entirely up to your conscience to guide you. [Two: 141-142]

In the Creation story, man stole from GOD's Tree. In the story of Cain and Abel, man stole from man in order to gift GOD, not knowing that **GOD** would come to be far greater than he thought at the time. The infantile {Adam} can only take. The childish {Cain} can give, but only by gambling on getting what he expects in return. When Cain didn't get what he expected {GOD's blessing} he acted vindictively toward his brother Abel. Real giving and receiving only begins in puberty {the story of Noah and the ark} when the youngster discovers the human body is literally created to give and receive sexually.

You must come to your head and heart from a third place in inner space: your soul. Only from there will you see **GOD's** intentions for you. Life is hard than it looks. Life moves more slowly than you think. And every moment of life is more important than it appears.

The next story in Genesis, Noah and the Ark, reveals the mystery of puberty, awareness of being in a vehicle of love which was created out of the spiritual wood you gathered in childhood. The myriad animal instincts you took on board, you later reproduced so as to let out your passions in adulthood after the flood of feelings of adolescence subsided.

The next story in Genesis, the tower of Babel, represents the young adult level of psychological development. The spiritually young will collude with one another to attain power if they have an enemy in common to conspire against. In this fourth story of Torah, the common enemy of the people on Earth was GOD. Young adults want to reach up beyond the clouds to GOD's abode to stop future floods from happening, not realizing that by conspiring together against HIM they create perpetrators and victims among themselves. [Two: 142-143]

People who fight *internally* get physically sick. People who fight *externally* get physically hurt. But people who don't question what happens to them in either place become damaged. Addictions and moral infringements against others are external ruptures that mirror internal fissures, cracks and breaks in a container that will seriously affect its ability to hold more contents, symbolically speaking. [Two: 145]

The 600,000 Israelites were conscious, collective witnesses of GOD's plagues in ancient Egypt and HIS rewards and punishments in the desert on their way to the Promised Land. More than 5,000 Jews were conscious witnesses to Christ's miracles in ancient Israel. But no one saw the interchange between the Archangel Gabriel and the Prophet Muhammad. That was altogether personal and private. [Two: 151]

Depression is a lack of color. It's a world of shades. Depression indicates that you're having trouble learning to operate yourself from within. Just being successful in making money or holding power over others isn't going to teach you the skills you need to be successful from the inside in. You can't appreciate the rainbow in the night if you don't improve your imagination.

The psychological concept of projection is a *casting out* or *mapping out* of moral questions given to you by **GOD** that you can't yet answer internally. It's like getting up from your seat and going to the board to write out your answer before the teacher and the class rather than quietly handing in your paper with the others. Projection becomes punitive. Projection is the equivalent to banishment from your garden. But it's also every individual's diaspora in the external world that makes coming home meaningful. When you come back to your seat knowing you've put the right answer on the board, you feel great.

The opposite of projection doesn't cast out. It casts in. It's a mapping of questions that arise from the external world that you then recreate in your imagination to learn about your world within. This casting in is an entirely private experience that occurs by using metaphors, symbols and similes to map your inner world. It's a return to your Eden to discover what you didn't know about yourself that you could only learn from your experiences. Figurative speech helps make your inner world more real. [Two: 152]

The attitude the secular world holds about life celebrates sex and sensuality. It's when you have a good sex life that your attitude about your life improves. It's when you're grateful for the people in your inner circle that your attitude soars. And it's when your beliefs about **GOD** become unified that your attitude reaches joyous awe, the violet spectrum of the rainbow. [Two: 157]

Paranoia always existed, but ancient man used superstition and an unending number of enemies to distract himself from his fear of himself. But if you look at how you've changed your mind so many times because of other people's opinions; watched your heart transform as love has waxed and waned in your life; and sought to transcend yourself with New Year's resolutions you believed would make you a better person next year (resolutions you dropped by the middle of February) – you'd see how much paranoia you've endured. Paranoia is sometimes more real than your worst fears.

Paranoia is often projected out into the external world. This produces irrational fear of strangers. Paranoia is expressed as misogyny, racism, homophobia and xenophobia. As you overcome your fear of the people around you, you shouldn't conclude you're afraid of nothing at all. You only have to be *brave* to face your external fears. You have to be *courageous* to face your paranoias. That takes a whole lot more moral stamina. [Two: 163]

- | | |
|---|--------------------------------|
| 1. I believe in our gods, and our gods believe in us. | Indigenists |
| 2. I believe in GOD, and GOD believes in us. | Hyper-religious JEWS |
| 3. I believe in GOD , and GOD believes in us. | Hyper-religious CHRISTIANS |
| 4. I believe in <i>God</i> , and <i>God</i> believes in us. | Hyper-religious <i>Muslims</i> |
| 5. I believe in me, and GOD believes in us. | Modern thinkers |

If you believe in **GOD** and **GOD** believes in you, there's no need to fear **HIM**. Nor is there any need to fear the stranger you haven't yet befriended within. Anything that happens to you will be an opportunity for atonement {externally} and redemption {internally}, which will greatly reduce your pain and suffering over time during your lifetime. [Two: 164]

GOD has power over all things including the thing you're in: your body; and the thing that's hanging down from your body: your penis. But that thing hanging down over your two fruits seemingly has a mind of its own. You may be subject to the physical laws of the universe, but you're also subject to the emotional and spiritual laws of the universe.

The physical forces of **GOD**'s universe are self-evident. Any scientist can tell you how they work. But the moral forces of the universe are in play, too; they're just not as easy to perceive since they emanate out of your inner world. It requires a poet, prophet or apostle to explain as best he or she can how this world works from within. Then what happens on the outside becomes easier to understand as a moral lesson from **GOD** that you can find a way of interpreting personally to guide yourself more accurately. [Two: 168]

The topic of cattle as presented in the Quran might be better described as the Golden Calf issues that the masses contend with collectively. The psychological issues each of us deal with individually grow to become sociological issues we then have to deal with en masse. These cattle issues are what every skilled cowboy learns to corral. {One: 170}

JEWS think they're wise, loving and devoted to GOD. CHRISTIANS feel wise, loving and devoted to **GOD**. And *Muslims* believe they're wise, loving and devoted to *God*. Who would dare disagree with any of them?... But you'd have to be blind not to see the whole truth and the folly in how little each of them knows about himself. They need us. But we need them, too. [Two: 171]

Just because you may believe you're soulful doesn't mean you're self-wise, self-loving or self-loyal. Everyone short-circuits this spiritual process at times to get to the results he wants without doing all the inner work necessary at every step along the way.

In junior high school math, you were told you had to show all your work; you couldn't simply give the teacher the right answer. In matters of spirituality, the same is true. Only now, you ought to break down your process to show all your work to *you*. In doing so, you'll discover many mistakes you're making at the levels of intellectual, emotional and spiritual awareness. If you put your inner urges into words, you'll find your mistakes more quickly. You can only get out of your head to investigate what's going on in your heart and soul if you have the courage to speak about the feelings and sensations the outer world

arouse in you. (You don't have to tell *us* about that. You have to tell *yourself*.) Spiritual Linguistics is the study of this universal, but individual process, of using language to achieve **GOD**-consciousness. But you're going to have to learn to talk to yourself if you want to build your spiritual vocabulary. Learning to speak to others was just for practice. [Two: 172]

Some feel oddly blessed with the rewards of misfortune, and some feel cursed with the punishments of good fortune. They're confused by the lessons that come to them because they seem to come from so many directions with so many possible moral conclusions about what they mean. That's a normal response when you're in the junior high school level of self-discovery. That's simply what all spiritual adolescents have to go through.

But as you spiritually mature, you're going to graduate through spiritual high school, leaving behind your favorite **TEACHER/TEACHER/Teacher** to enter spiritual college with our **ONE** and only **PROFESSOR**. Then, you'll learn to listen to your intuition more carefully and ask our **PROFESSOR** for **HIS** reasons for the fortune or misfortune conferred upon you. If you don't question **HIM** many times a day about what you're learning, why claim you participate in the metaphor of life as a school and you as a student? You're more like a kid looking longingly out the classroom window. [Two: 173-174]

We live in a three-dimensional world with length {self-love}; width {other-love}; and depth {love of **GOD**}. If you don't strive for all three, you're going to model a flat-earth mentality.

The infantile, childish and juvenile are terrified of being penetrated by their own desires, so they project that fear onto others and then worry about being penetrated in some **GOD**-awful way that will utterly humiliate them externally. Homosexuality is just a mirror of their innermost fear. [Two: 183]

Moses was a prince. **Buddha** was a prince. Jesus was a middleclass carpenter who made a nice living. All three relinquished their external power in favor of the power they could wield from within. But only the Prophet Muhammad began dirt poor and steadily increased his power and wealth in both his worlds simultaneously. - - -

The billionaire with money will never be as well liked as the internal billionaire who's swimming in honey. External, good grades in getting rich monetarily or obedience to authority figures aren't nearly as important as internal grades in getting rich spiritually and obeying yourself. In other words, success in the inner world can lead to great success in the outer world, but success in the outer world will do next to nothing for your success on your final exam. Money must be used as a tool for fairness, not just justice or mercy. [Two: 186]

"IT'S AN ABOMINATION TO SLEEP WITH A MAN AS WITH A WOMAN." [Leviticus 18:22, 20:13] That, all three of the extreme factions of the Abrahamic faiths all agree on! Pointing

fingers at men who bring to consciousness the feminine side of themselves is something all religious hypocrites love to quote as something **GOD** abhors.¹³

Abrahamic men love to stick their nose up the behind of gay men to sniff out what's going on in there. And they love to do the same with the vagina of pregnant women who don't want to bring their fetus to term. But, **GOD** only knows if they ever use their nose to sniff around inside themselves. Surely if they did, they'd behave more humbly about other people's choices.

I find it morally fascinating that the extremists in all three of the Abrahamic faiths can agree with their worst enemies about how much their GOD/GOD/*God* abhors gays and lesbians. What they wouldn't do to get in good with the **TEACHER**! They'd conspire against any of their classmates if they thought it would get them good grades. And you wonder why the environment looks as filthy as it does. It's a mirror of how the **TEACHER**'s pets feel about themselves.

Some of Scripture should be taken literally, and some of it should be taken figuratively. Don't fight over chicken cheeseburgers. If it doesn't look kosher, it's not kosher. The letter of the law isn't as important as the spirit of the law.

I think it might be possible to reason with JEWISH homophobes, CHRISTIAN bigots and *Islamic* terrorists if we could get them to look more closely at both their worlds, and not just the world we share with them. We ought to be able to encourage some of them to reason with themselves, even if they're not willing to reason with us. Some of them will realize there are greater abominations than those their religious leaders have impressed up them. There are worse things to fear in life than having a penis up your anus or a woman's finger in there as she massages you to orgasm.

Islamic terrorists fear *God*, and that's a good start. Bravo! Now let's help them teach themselves how to be in awe of **GOD** rather than in fear of **HIM**. It's paranoia, not fear, that's motivating *Muslims* to kill indiscriminately. It's paranoia, not fear, that's motivating CHRISTIANS to be bigoted and hateful. And it's paranoia, not fear, that's motivating JEWS to be rabid homophobes. [Two: 193-194]

If Muslims had been given the Old Testament or the New instead of the Quran, they wouldn't have done any better with them than our forefathers did. Look at what the Muslim world looks like today with Muslims only informed by the Quran as their guide. These three books of Scripture were given to be combined, not to forever be studied separately.

To make each of them meaningful for the new age, you ought to consider praying with those of other faiths. If the class refuses to work together on passing **HIS** tests, the

¹³ The statement about homosexuality in Leviticus is a trick question the **TEACHER** gave the class to see who would become wise to **HIS** designs. HE did the same with the Creation story when HE told Adam the Tree of knowledge was forbidden. **GOD** doesn't need your wisdom, love or devotion. You do. If you give them to **HIM**, as is, you're only playing **TEACHER**'s pet. And you're not going to respect yourself for that in the long run.

PROFESSOR will simply repeat the lessons until everyone feels hopeless and despondent. I'd rather internalize my problems than externalize them. I'd rather learn from others than vilify them to maintain my truths through dogma. [Two: 197]

Everybody ought to learn to listen to himself. Listening is impossible for the infant; difficult for the child; resisted by the adolescent; and scorned by the young and immature of heart. It takes time to learn to listen for answers from within. But the best way to learn how is to pray for permission to know yourself. The more you add to what you hear your Jewish mind is telling you by listening to what your Christian heart is feeling, the more your personal, but hidden, desires will be made consciously aware to you. **GOD** will then give you a WORD you thought you already knew or a WORD you felt you already felt. **HE**'ll give you new ways of believing in yourself that you'll meld within to form *words* to express faith in yourself, you didn't have before. You'll become soulful. In this way, you'll learn how to see yourself as a moral agent; listen to yourself as a moral student; and, eventually, speak to yourself as a moral student with a tutor. [Two: 200]

Most people use loyalty, not their conscience, as their guide. Their loyalty to friends makes them too prejudiced to be of much help to **GOD**. They do little or nothing to express their friendship to themselves on a daily basis but then raise their clenched fist to the sky rather than look at problematic situations fairly. And by doing so, they often become accessories to moral crimes against their own humanity. **GOD** is watching us all, not just those who agree with you

Most people are figuratively obese in youth. They can't stop themselves from gorging themselves on new experiences. Consequently, they often don't lose their spiritual, baby fat until middle age. The desire to have fun and be right overwhelms their ability to do good. Curiosity about life leads them into intellectual and emotional greed. Their greed causes them to consume much more forbidden fruit than they admit. So when they finally come to weigh themselves spiritually (often in middle age or in the middle of the night), it's appalling to them how heavy they sit on the scale. They don't just need to go on a spiritual diet to lose the weight of {1} arrogance, {2} greed, {3} gluttony, {4} envy, {5} lust, {6} wrath and {7} sloth they've taken on {The Seven Deadly Sins of Christianity}. They need to deal with the despondency and disgust they've caused themselves. [Two: 205]

Affluence is actually a great deterrent to war. When people are comfortable with the modest acquisition of possessions they've amassed, they're much less willing to risk losing it all by fighting for more. Spiritual insight is another deterrent to war. When people are made comfortable with what they've acquired spiritually, they're much less willing to risk losing their reputation before the Lord by fighting for more. In both instances, they choose the path of peace. [Two: 206]

Hopelessness isn't a reflection of man's vanity. Man often has good reasons to be vain. He just doesn't have good reason for rubbing his conceit in other people's face. You can't know it all, no matter how attractive you are, so you might as well learn to express modesty

of your body to alleviate your vanity, and humility over your mind to alleviate your conceit. How else would you expect to achieve grace? [Two: 208]

The right-wing CHRISTIANS literally want THE LAND OF MILK AND HONEY {Israel}. The fanatical *Muslims* literally want *The Land of Milk and Honey* {Israel}. But it's only in becoming a good student in the university of life that one learns about Israel, the land of milk and honey that we can all pursue within, albeit with varying levels of consciousness.

The ultra-orthodox, European JEWS also want THE LAND OF MILK AND HONEY in a restrictive, literal sense of the WORD, and they're going to have to eat crow when they discover that many in the L.G.B.T.Q.I.A. community know more about **GOD's** universal designs than they do. [Two: 212]

Torah drew you a sketch of this world in the Creation story, but you refused to look closely at it. The Gospels filled in that picture with color, turning it into a spiritual painting with eternal hope through Jesus. And the Quran fleshed out that picture by turning it into sculpture. Is it any wonder we need the great Eastern **philosophies** to teach us to sing and dance within? [Two: 221]

The victim in the Creation story wasn't Adam or Eve. The victim was the fruit. There's some of that fruit in you. Either you believe you're a spiritual descendent of "original man" who was a perpetrator, victim and martyr to his own error of judgment, or you center your life around teaching others to better themselves in accordance with your GOD's/GOD's/*God's* standards. But I say to you that you're not my prophet, GOD or apostle.

It takes a good squeeze to get the juice out of fruit. If you're not truly dedicated to the task of looking for the meaning of your life, you may not see the results after life you're hoping for. You may die dried up, wooden and tasteless.

Give up the silly notion that you're forbidden fruit you can't indulge yourself in. Give up the paranoia that urges you not even to touch yourself in certain places. The difference between a modern individual and an ancient believer is more evident today than it ever was. History is always repeating itself in more obvious ways. Isn't it about time to correlate mankind's history to your own mystery? [Two: 234]

The "valley of death" is the realm of unawareness. It's not a place of evil, but of illness. To climb out of your malaise, whether it's physical, emotional or spiritual, it would behoove you to consider living your life using the metaphor of life as a school in which you're competing with yourself rather than life as a race in which you're competing with others. There are so many racists and so few pupils. [Two: 240]

Political and religious leaders are human and, often, not at all spiritually healthy. They, too, are here to learn, not to stuff themselves with self-indulgences. The more respectfully you treat them, however (by courteously questioning their motives) the more likely you are to learn about the lessons **GOD** is bringing you through your contact with them. Putting leaders down for their ignorance and spiritual dis-ease won't raise you up high or make

you any spiritually healthier. It will only spread your worry. Political and religious leaders may need to learn more than you. They may need to learn to internalize the reasons for their grasp on government or their institution of faith in order to find their way to their own forbidden fruits. Try to elucidate their struggle for them. Try to help them learn to love the one they're with. But get some of them away from external power as quickly as possible. They ought to focus their struggle for power within themselves, not on serving chicken cheeseburgers to obfuscate their evil intentions. [Two: 259]

There's no word for "luck" in Hebrew because there's no such thing as luck in Judaism. {"MAZAL" is an ancient Assyrian word we added to our vocabulary that means "stars."} Lucky are the righteous, for **GOD** gives them what they need. Unlucky are the evil doers because **HE** ignores them. You do not want to take your journey alone or find yourself without **GOD's** guidance along the way. That would be unwise. [Two: 262-263]

The spiritual lingua franca of the West today is psychology. Psychology is spirituality brought down to the level of secular people who want to get along with people of all faiths and **philosophies**. Psychology is **GOD** without **HIS** three names or the Western lifestyle that elucidates **HIS** works. Psychology is the inner workings of the universal man, the interface of our various, inner universes without knowledge on how we mirror **GOD** from a spiritual perspective. Psychology makes it possible to understand how easily we're spoiled by our spoils. [Two: 265]

When **GOD** spoke from **HIS** head in Torah, the first-person plural {**WE**} implied that **HE** only had angry thoughts about us. When **HE** spoke out loud through Jesus from **HIS** heart in the Bible, **HE** used the first-person plural {**WE**} to imply **HIS** love for everyone **HE** had created. But then in the Quran, *God* spoke in the first {*I*}, second {*You*} and third-person {*He*} singular to imply another place in inner space: **HIS** soul. And it's from this place that **HE** showed us that **HE** could measure **HIS** thoughts against **HIS** feelings to conclude that humanity must give in alms what **HE** gave us. This modeled **HIS** soulful regard for **HIS** creation in three places in inner space. [Two: 267-268]

The root of self-denial lies in not recognizing who's speaking while you're talking to yourself and where that voice is coming from. You can't really call yourself completely sane if you haven't achieved this rudimentary aspect of self-awareness and awakening. But this can't happen without good listening skills and by forcing inner dialogues with yourself through which you make an effort to use the first, second and third-person, singular pronouns to discover how you're employing them in various situations when talking to yourself. If you don't know who's talking to whom inside you, you're not going to be very successful in increasing your trust in you. - - -

You're not insane. Your head, heart and soul are merely filled with the awe and/or fear of operating you. Doing new things or scary things requires tools you often develop

concurrent with external actions. Not everything you need can be anticipated and achieved by your mind. Your faith in yourself will grow stronger as you listen to your feelings and question what makes you angry {red}, anxious {orange}, afraid {yellow}, jealous {jealous} and sad {blue}. [Two: 268]

I'm not suggesting you give up your sexual fantasies and proclivities. Your sexual inclinations are mirrors of your desires. But if you've been so inhibited by your parents, tradition and your fear of your GOD/GOD/*God* that you refuse to make these connections intellectually, you're going to get just what you deserve at times of **GOD's** choosing. If you don't want to get to know yourself, there are others who are working overtime to figure out other people's vulnerabilities. And if they see you as a victim-type, they'll try to take advantage of you. [Two: 284]

Repentance might be compared to being given the opportunity of repeating a class in the school of life you didn't pass the first time by taking it pass/fail instead of for a grade. Repentance is a gracious gift from our **TEACHER** that gives the elementary and secondary school student of life a chance to retake a spiritual subject with different classmates in a different classroom setting. But if you think you get the same luxury at the university level of life without paying a substantial price for having squandered your earlier education, you're deluding yourself. An "Incomplete" is a serious grade in the school of life. [Two: 289]

GOD surely would like everyone to advance in **HIS** classes; grow tall in **HIS** garden; and evolve in **HIS** natural setting from animal to angel. But for you to do so, you ought to acknowledge that people are often so quarrelsome by nature that in order to advance, they find themselves painted into corners where embarrassment, shame and humiliation are the black feelings that drive them forward to the next step they must take. Self-sacrifice would be less of a sacrifice if modern man were more willing to move through bad feelings about himself in the moment in order to learn more about himself in the long run. [Two: 290]

The struggles in the Middle East will end when Muslims personalize the Judeo-Christian struggle as 2/3^{rds} of their own struggle with themselves. Then, conquering Mecca internally rather than conquering Rome or Jerusalem externally will become vital to their wellbeing. Then the struggle within will show results throughout. This can only be achieved with greater **GOD**-consciousness. As Jews, Christians and Muslims make peace within themselves, they'll bring a spirit of inner emancipation to the world that we've never seen before. They'll measure themselves against who they were before rather than measure themselves against others. [Two: 298]

A hypocrite is someone with a penis problem. He thinks the delivery system of his desires depends on the length, width and depth with which he can penetrate reality to leave us with the essence of his desires: the seeds of his fruits. But I have no interest in hypocrites or the black seeds they have to offer me.

I'd rather suffer from the anal issues I've got. I've humiliated myself all my life in an attempt to understand life. I've made many mistakes. But I'd rather have anal issues than penis problems. I'd rather look to the moral fruits {testicles} that are the source of what I have to give to the world than just my delivery device {penis}. I don't mind spending my life learning from me. In fact, I prefer it to having to learn from others. I'd rather protect myself from others so that *I* can humiliate me rather than have anyone else be in a moral position to do so. [Two: 302]

The people around you become fateful ways of you experiencing “heaven” and “hell” indirectly right here on Earth. But when you take other people's feelings to your heart of hearts {soul}, you not only develop compassion for them. You develop great passion for yourself. Without you, you'd be lost. [Two: 306]

The word “ISRAEL” in Hebrew means “struggle with **GOD**.” If you deplore Israel, you deplore one aspect of your struggle with **HIM**. Only those who wish to celebrate their struggle with GOD will celebrate their struggle with GOD. And only those who can celebrate their struggle with GOD/GOD will come to celebrate their struggle with GOD/GOD/*God*. [Two: 310]

Many JEWS aren't Jewish enough. Many CHRISTIANS aren't Christian enough. I can add without equivocation that all *Muslims* today aren't Islamic at all despite their claim of devotion to *God*. These JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* go to synagogue, church or mosque religiously, but they aren't really true believers. They're actually the kind of people the Prophet so eloquently and tactfully called “nonbelievers.” Their beliefs only go so far. [Two: 317]

You're going to need guides in life who are mindful, heartfelt and soulful. You're going to need guides who can elucidate to you the tension between your head, which is judicious; your heart, which is forgiving; and your soul, which only wants to be fair. With the help of guides and **GOD** you'll learn to handle the words of the serpent hanging from your tree or the worm in your apple. [Two: 322]

It takes a strong heart with the best of intentions to be good in the face of the temptation to be vindictive. Those who are emotionally messy or spiritually lazy use vengeance to try to right the outer world of its wrongs. **GOD** knows where we live and how to bring us inside ourselves before **HE** brings us up “there” with **HIM**. The rewards of “heaven” and the punishments of “hell” need to be mirrored down here for us to come to believe in them.

Only once we can see the ecstasy of orgasm as a little piece of “heaven” brought down to Earth and the pain of fire as a little piece of “hell” brought up from the bowels of the Earth, will we avoid the insanity that comes from operating our two worlds as though they're unconnected and without reason. [Two: 335]

Jonah was a Hebrew prophet who began his journey of life by going in the opposite direction of GOD. GOD wanted him to go from Israel to Nineveh {Iraq} to preach to the sinners, but Jonah defiantly got on board a boat going the other way. A storm hit. Jonah realized he'd caused the storm. (i.e. GOD was angry with him. External storms are mirrors of internal storms we ought to learn to recognize.) And because Jonah was a good man who didn't want to threaten the lives of the sailors, Jonah threw himself overboard to save them from GOD's wrath.

Now, here comes the part of the story that's been badly translated, or, to be more accurate, the part of the story where there's a pun that hasn't been sufficiently explicated. On one level, the story is about a prophet who was swallowed by a "whale" and brought to Nineveh against his will despite his arrogant intentions to do just as he pleased.

In ancient Hebrew Jonah wasn't swallowed by a whale but by a DAG GADOL {a big fish}. And the expression for "a big worry" is "DA-AG GADOL." This play on words changes the whole message of the story, giving it a level of understanding beyond the literal.

The story of Jonah becomes three stories in one: one event you're asked to believe objectively; a second, simultaneous event given by GOD that you're supposed to believe subjectively; and a third story that brings you to an allegory that will draw you toward a spiritual mission you'll want to embrace, not out of duty, as Jonah finally did, but out of your love and devotion to **GOD**.

Don't go the wrong way out of defiance. It won't change the direction **GOD** wants you to go in. Don't jump overboard in your effort to be helpful to others to make up for your mistake. You'll only get swallowed up by worries much bigger than you. And don't hold a bad attitude about the way things turn out. Everything you go through is taking you to places where **GOD** will always have a way of showing you what **HE** wants you to see about yourself.

The story of Jonah is more than a story about a Jewish prophet. It's more than a step in the direction of the arrival of Jesus. The story of Jonah in the Quran is a message you can take personally. And the reason you can take it personally, is because it comes after the surah in the Quran on repentance. This surah is the first that elucidates how to achieve repentance from others with an eye toward redemption for yourself. Nothing could be more personal than that.

When a man is a nonbeliever, doubtful, without hope or lost because of addictions or desires for material acquisition {an idol worshipper who dances around an array of golden calves}, he turns his back on **GOD** to pursue his own desires. He becomes obsessed with his penis, and what it can do, literally and figuratively, to please him. En masse, people become like cattle that political and religious cowboys then round up and corral.

A Jonah goes on his journey of life, not in opposition to **GOD**, for no man can oppose **GOD's** will. But he sets sail in opposition to his better self. His desires conspire with his feelings to take him on a journey of self-discovery that becomes as terrifying as a storm at sea and as mystical as a nightmare. This is what a modern-day Jonah ought to ponder. This is what happens to us all. [Two: 345]

Jonah in Torah jumped overboard because he realized he had a duty to do something drastic to protect the others from him {psychological motivation}. Jonah in the Quran

jumped overboard because he realized he had a duty to do something drastic to protect the others from themselves {sociological motivation}. Both of these aspects of Jonah held emotional motivations that caused him to act in extreme ways for a moral cause. [Two: 346]

The purpose of a conscience is to teach you how to treat others judiciously. The purpose of a soul is to teach you how to treat yourself fairly. You need both a conscience and a soul. You need to examine the literal and figurative meanings of Scripture or you'll become manic and/or depressive in the way you look at life. At one extreme end of the conclusions you come to, you'll advocate for murder. At the other end, you'll advocate for suicide. And if you're really confused, you'll simply cover your bases and go for both.

This is what motivates some *Muslims* to become *Islamic* extremists who want to destroy Israel; some CHRISTIANS to become mass murderers; and some JEWS to become money grubbers and homophobes. Who knows? You might be in some ways a combination of all three. [Two: 347]

Many hyper-religious CHRISTIANS who believe fervently in GOD's love hate any mention of sex and don't believe in the evolution of the species. That's because they haven't yet perceived that their own spiritual evolution requires a holy container that contains a penis or a clitoris and an anus. You can't convince them that they won't devolve with "it." You can show them how their thoughts and feelings have grown fused over time, but they may hold firm at all cost to conclusions they formed in childhood about the impossibility of a spiritual evolution because of their disgust with puberty and sex. They may insist that adherence to their faith doesn't require that they keep growing figuratively {evolving} after they've gotten to the other side of puberty. And you can see that by their juvenile behavior, believing that faith in Jesus is all they'll ever need in life. The rest of life on planet Earth is superfluous to them.

A flat-Earth, spiritual perspective is as common today as the literal flat-Earth belief held by our fearful and uneducated ancestors in Europe in the past. Such conclusions turn the pastoral metaphor, symbols and similes of Scripture into poisonous mushrooms: ubiquitous, common and deadly. These flat-Earth conclusions take people over the edge and turn them from human beings into today's "detested apes." These are the kinds of conclusions that leave them on a forgotten branch on the evolutionary tree that will be a reminder to us of where such people have been left behind...

Once a boy grows to be as tall as his father, he erroneously concludes he's just as mature. He leaves his father's house to discover how undeveloped his inner world really is. And in many instances, he goes through pain and suffering, whether or not he can see that his outer circumstances are trying to help him to evolve within. Such is the problem of those with flat-Earth, religious perspectives as they take their first steps out into the world. [Two: 394]

Accepting Judaism was a big hurdle for Christianity, historically speaking. Christians justified their prior jealousy of us with the excuse that the ancient Jews had denied, betrayed and killed Jesus: GOD. But accepting Islam is a big hurdle for many Jews and Christians today. They deny and betray *God*. It'll take time, but Jews and Christians will pay for their

ignorance along with *Muslims* who refuse to accept Judaism, Christianity and Islam as **GOD** inspired. Would you betray or kill your siblings to receive the portion of your parents' inheritance they've been offered? (That question has been asked and answered. Jacob tried and failed with Esau. Jacob's sons then tried and failed with Joseph.) - - -

Words are the most precious gift **GOD** gave you because with words you can find your way to **HIM**. Forgetfulness is punitive. A senior moment feels like a curse. And dementia and Alzheimer's are nothing less than forms of "hell" on Earth.

Taking Scripture to heart isn't the same as taking Scripture literally. The mind must take WORDS literally, but the heart must take WORDS emotionally. And the soul must weigh the two to decide how to take *words* personally. When you take WORDS literally, you're taking them objectively. When you take WORDS/*words* emotionally and personally, you're taking them subjectively. You're made to do all three. [Two: 397-398]

Fire is the universal symbol of **GOD's** presence on Earth and presence within us. Each of us is like an oven made of spiritual clay. How would you break bread with your loved ones figuratively if you didn't have a place within in which to bake it? As we learn to interpret the meaning of **GOD's** WORD as given in stages to the three Abrahamic faiths, we're better able to address our mortality with loving, open arms. - - -

The adolescent mind is good at warning others and even executing orders. It isn't good at thinking deeply and thoroughly because that takes more experience of life. Therefore the adolescent mind works at following instructions. Noah did only what he was told. **GOD** instructed Noah very carefully on how to build the ark in advance of the flood. The adolescent mind, unlike the mind of those who are like infants or children, uses the knowledge of the trees of knowledge around it to anticipate its own problems, thereby developing skills that will help it survive.

Noah was the original carpenter. He constructed an ark out of metaphoric wood. Jesus was the second carpenter. Jesus didn't do what **HE** was told, but what **HE** felt was right. **HE** constructed an ark out of **HIS** symbolic body. A modern-day Noah may not be knowledgeable about the ways of our **TEACHER**, but he can help himself and others even with a partial understanding of **HIS** overall designs.

Most adolescents today aren't any smarter than Noah was then. They can see the dawning of a new day, but they can't find a way to fly over their flood like a dove. Only a very few try taking a hop, step and a jump into the next story: the Tower of Babel. [Two: 402]

Don't bother to ask a fish what water is. It won't know. Don't bother to ask a fish what steps are. Every fish is caught, dragged out of the water into the disorienting world of air and then thrown back in to run the rapids its own way.

The man who realizes he's like a fish will be raised into the realm of spirit. Only then, will he perceive the importance of loving his neighbors as he loves himself. Only in

appreciating love as a GOD-given challenge will the spiritually young learn to make peace with themselves in anticipation of making peace with their **MAKER**.

That doesn't mean we have to pray to Jesus or believe in HIM as though HE were GOD. It only means we ought to accept the Christian story of love as an aspect of **HIS** story that we all need to respect in our own way, because that, too, is a part of what is real. Jesus may be GOD to a Christian, but love is real to us all. [Two: 406-407]

The mountain every righteous man should want to climb is, first and foremost, an intellectual understanding of spirituality. It begins as knowledge of the world around him. And that knowledge emanates out for the wellbeing of us all.

Those whose parents don't teach their children to differentiate between their two worlds may have to endure living longer than their children. They've made a serious mistake that **GOD** will deal with any way **HE** chooses. Look at the headlines. Look at the streets of the town in which you live. Look in your house of worship. The evidence for two worlds is everywhere. [Two: 408]

The mercy and forgiveness you show yourself for others' sake will surely inspire **GOD** to show you mercy and forgiveness for the light you shine in other hearts and souls. But you should see that your light first shines through you, so that you see that you're making an effort to shine first for you and then for them before **HIM**. Give up the conclusion that anyone is here to judge you. You're here to show us that you know how to observe and judge yourself. This, those who are evil can't do. Their gaze is fixed in the world around them because they're always worried about getting caught. [Two: 410]

All earthly paths move toward the horizon, and until you get to your horizons, you aren't going to see where you can go from there. Once you've done that a few thousand times to slowly make your way semiconsciously around your inner world, you'll be able to decide where you're really headed: off an imaginary edge, in circles or to your spiritual seat in this figurative school. [Two: 413]

Faith in yourself is sadly {and paradoxically} a foregone conclusion. You have faith in yourself and faith in your faith. It's as a gay outsider to all your faiths that I tell you that your faith is inadequate. And that which is inadequate will fail you. You're going to need freedom to think, liberty to feel and emancipation to believe in order to develop the kind of faith I have in myself. You're going to want to open your mind to other ways until you're mind-full. [Two: 414]

In the Quran, Abraham pleaded before *God* for the people of Sodom. He came to *God* from a different place in inner space, his soul, not his head or heart. When you approach GOD/GOD/*God* from all three of these places in you, you evolve. [Two: 416]

Men have a tendency to get cocky when they think they're right, especially when it comes to familial matters. They project their penis problem onto the women in their life.

They don't hold their desires consciously in their head, heart and soul. Therefore they look for scapegoats to blame for the unspoken x^2 factor in themselves they can't relate to consciously. This is why Abraham scapegoated his anger on Ishmael and Isaac. [Two: 417]

You may not have done a very good job until now of interpreting your own Scripture if your RABBIS, PRIESTS, PASTORS, MINISTERS, *Imams* and *Clerics* weren't sufficiently sophisticated and educated in Judeo-Christian-Islamic culture. But don't feel bad about that. We live in a modern era in which new information can be disseminated very quickly. [Two: 418]

Too good isn't good enough. Only good enough is good enough. Too good is bad at the other extreme. Therefore, it's **GOD's** job to reward and punish us in order to teach us the difference between much too good and not nearly good enough. And it's our job to determine one from the other using our personal lessons with **HIM** to verify Scripture in our own way. I can't get inside you and turn you around. If you're facing the wrong way within, you're going to have to turn yourself around. [Two: 421]

We claim that "man proposes, and **GOD** disposes." But it's really more complicated than that. Your will {penis} may want something, and it convinces you that its reasons are good enough for you to go out and get it. Like Eve, your heart succumbs to your wants, and your head, like Adam, then goes along for the ride citing all the reasons why what you want is logical and reasonable. [Two: 422]

After you've made a fool of yourself, you may feel anxious, fearful and embarrassed, whether alone at home or in public, instead of asking yourself what it is you did this time to embarrass, shame or humiliate yourself in your own eyes. The only point in practicing being honest, sincere and authentic with others is so that you can behave genuinely at moments like that. If you can't yet speak to yourself frankly, you're going to want to be even more authentic when with others. People are for practice. - - -

In truth, moral discrimination between male $\{y + x^2\}$ values and female $\{x^1 + x^2\}$ values are just the beginning of a well-rounded spiritual education if you're willing to solve for x . Who's more important to you in the Creation story, Adam or Eve? Who do you blame more, Eve or the serpent? And why haven't you yet yearned to tell yourself what goodness and evil taste like? ¹⁴ (With all that religious education you were probably given, you'd think that question would have come up by now...) [Two: 423]

Wisdom in women and gay men is still frowned upon in society today. Divorce initiated by women is still frowned upon, especially in JEWISH, CHRISTIAN and *Muslim* society. They expect women to be seen and not heard. They expect cows to behave like cattle. Some subtly punish women for behaving independently by secretly referring to women as "ball-breakers" and "bitches" if they contradict traditional interpretations of Scripture. Women

¹⁴ It tastes like semen.

and gay men in many societies still prefer to avoid such confrontations by turning into pillars of salt instead of speaking up.¹⁵

Women and gay men get what they deserve if they don't use Scripture to advance their cause for freedom of their minds, liberty in their hearts and emancipation in their souls – independent of straight men, many of whose hearts are as hard as Pharaoh's. Many men aren't going to change their attitude until they slowly drown in **GOD's** disgust, like Pharaoh's charioteers.

Scripture is a living document. But because few are looking for more life out of their life, they can't see their own behavior in their Scripture. They repeat **GOD's/GOD's/God's** warnings to others, but they don't heed them themselves. They laud **GOD's/GOD's/God's** examples, but they don't live them personally. They praise **GOD/GOD/God**, but they don't use **HIS** reasoning to praise and reproof themselves. [Two: 425-426]

If you don't make your decisions with deep enough faith in **GOD** as your **TEACHER**, you're not going to live life with much curiosity or hope. You're going to react, not respond, to the moral lessons you're given by our **TEACHER**. And the subtleties of this magnificent world **GOD** gave us will elude you. You'll be a stranger you'll suddenly wake up to when you're dead. [Two: 427]

A fish assumes there's no other world but the world in which it lives. But when you dive down into its realm, you hold a view of reality all fish take for granted. To discover the mystery of your heart, you need to convince yourself that there are other levels of inner reality that correspond to other aspects of outer reality that you haven't pondered for their spiritual importance.

The thoughts in your head are like every landmass on Earth. Every thought that settles in your mind is like a speck of dust. Every idea that rolls around inside you is like a grain of sand. The conclusions you come to are made up of hills of information that took years to amass. And the mountains of concepts that have risen up to create the contours of your intelligence are ranges you, yourself, are going to climb. This separates thoughts that express high ideals from thoughts that create valleys, gorges, basins and depressions where shadows dance daily upon them.

Your heart is like every ocean, sea and lake. Your feelings are like bodies of water made up of drops of rain that rush down hill and dale to pool into sentiments, moods and emotions. Every feeling you have quenches a thirst you have to love yourself thanks to what you know about you that you've done right that then makes you feel right with the world.

Your beliefs are like the sky, and your troubles are like clouds that block you from seeing the sun. For you to move through these "rows and flows of angel hair, and ice cream

¹⁵ This is a reference to Lot's wife who didn't say a thing when her husband pimped their daughters to the townspeople to keep them from "succumbing" to homosexuality. When leaving Sodom, she turned back with regret at all that she hadn't done right the first time and turned into a pillar of salt: petrified wisdom. Today we say, "Hindsight is 20/20."

castles in the air, and feather canyons everywhere,” [Joni Mitchell] you need to be able to hold onto your faith in a way that defies the gravity of every situation you’re in. - - -

Your timing in arriving here was no coincidence. You were made for today, and you’ll remain here every day, as long as **GOD** needs you to better yourself in this world. We’re not all one. We’re all a part of **ONE**. [Two: 428-429]

You need linguistic intensity to devote yourself to a life built on **WORDS**. Being Jewish isn’t enough. Being Christian isn’t enough. Being Muslim isn’t enough. None of them will be able to carry the combination of Abrahamic messages without the **L.G.B.T.Q.I.A.** community. The Abrahamic love of perpetrators, victims and martyrs is just too great to take only one level of faith to heart. The Abrahamic faiths glorify themselves for their ability to create life without sufficiently good reason to preserve it. We must all learn to glorify our ability to improve life, not just create it. [Two: 432]

The rainbow of promise in Judaism returned in Christianity through Christ who became the next level of **YOSEF** {addition, supplement} that would complement man’s animalistic nature with a godlier nature. Joseph was given a coat of many colors that symbolized his father’s love for him. Jesus was the personification of that hope in the flesh. Jesus personifies the promise of the rainbow that envelops every Christian, a hope brought down directly from “heaven” for them to wear in their own ways. [Two: 434]

The irony of a dreamer like Joseph dreaming that his parents and siblings would someday prostrate themselves before him isn’t new anymore. Every young dreamer fantasizes that something like that might someday happen for him. He just can’t know how his dreams will become realized in the world around him, or when. [Two: 435]

We’re all the descendants of thieves {Adam and Eve}. We all know that knowledge belongs to the Lord. If you want knowledge, you should ask for it through prayer and earn ways to appreciate what you’ve been given. If you don’t use knowledge for the good, either your achievements will be taken away from you, or you’ll pay for what you know with pain or suffering. If you want to get back something you lost or was taken from you, you’ll need to look deeply within for the cause of your loss. And then you’ll want to apologize and atone for your errors of judgment. “**GOD** has power over all things.” [Quran 5:17] [Two: 441]

Don’t be afraid of your devotion to those you love; but don’t forget to include yourself in with that devotion. Give all you’ve got to **GOD** with all the emotionality you can muster to be sincere to **HIM**. Don’t hold back negative feelings from **HIM** or your reasons for feeling as hateful as you do. Demand, if you must, that **HE** show you the way **HE** has designed for you to help stop the criminally insane part of yourself before it reaches through your skin to your hands. Your mental illness can be healed; your emotional wellbeing can be secured; spiritual promises made to you can be fulfilled. [Two: 445-446]

Many millennia ago, men had the choice of worshipping other gods. That is no longer the case. Today, people worship their golden calves instead. They dance around idols of their own choosing. Even GOD/GOD/*God* has become like a Golden Calf. In spiritual terms, we'd say they "edge **GOD** out" with their e.g.o. In modern, religious terms, we'd say they're beguiled by their serpent or worm. In psychological terms, we'd say they've got an addictive, personality disorder.

There's actually nothing else to pursue in life besides you. Your awareness of **GOD** will grow as your awareness of you grows. But **HE**'s a witness to what you're doing. **HE**'s the only **ONE** who's known you from start to finish. Today, most men pursue more than the comforts of their body. They pursue excesses of the body. They eat too much, drink too much, shop too much, and look for sensations from alcohol, drugs and sex that their conscience isn't evolved enough to stop them from pursuing to excess.

The criminally insane dance around external powers and sensations, not realizing they've become hollow within. The devil in their underwear has made its way past their head and heart and into their soul. And we see people doing unspeakable things in this world because of it.

Those who are criminally insane don't dare bellow like the Golden Calf when they're caught, even though they're just as hollow inside. They hire lawyers to bellow for them, while sitting quietly by, hoping their gold will speak for them. [Two: 446-447]

"Black is beautiful" was an idea I had to dance around until I realized that black was also the color of the guilt that envelops me every time I close my eyes. The white supremacists in America are addicted to white purity. The difference between a white supremacist and a CHRISTIAN is only one of degree. The more they dance around it like Israelites around the Golden Calf, the more they remind me to search ever deeper into my soul for that which taints my character. What little I know about my guilt shines through it like a milky way. [Two: 449]

The Christian and Muslim concepts of "heaven" don't exist in Judaism. We get what we need to improve our character, not what we're told by others we've been promised. We hope for something akin to "eternal life," but we have no literal evidence to support it. The only rational conclusion a sound mind can make is that our deeds will proceed us. The conclusions your heart and soul come to, will, of course, vary. But the more united your inner forces are, the more good you'll be able to accomplish for yourself, and others [Two: 455]

You're really on your own, even if you think you have your faith, nation, community, family, fortune or social influences for protection. You never know what **GOD** might have in store for you. Good neighbors make good fences; good fences don't make for good neighbors. If you want to get along with your neighbors, you're going to want to build a fence within yourself together with others. (Use the model of one man's ceiling is another man's floor.) [Two: 457-458]

If you internalize the Quran to profess jihad on yourself, its description of the weather within will make a lot more sense to you than using the Quran to inflict jihad on others, including Israel. Don't distance yourself from the weather within you. The future of the weather around you lies within you. Stay cool. Remain sunny. Don't get hot under the collar.

Speaking in parable can be very helpful in making people understand the difference between their two worlds.¹⁶ Using the lessons of Scripture to elucidate the faults of others is only for practice before applying the lessons of Scripture to yourself. News, weather and sports, when personalized, can create miracles.

You've now passed my class on Spiritual Semantics. You now have the means {Spiritual Linguistics} and the way {Spiritual Semantics} to modify your self by yourself using Spiritual Psychology. You're now ready to learn how to fight those aspects of you that ignore the moral gravity of the thoughts, feelings, desires and beliefs that you ought to ponder as often as possible. [Two: 458-459]

I can't tell you anything about you that **GOD** doesn't yet want you to know. I can only tell you what I know about the world from what I've learned about me. If you don't want to take yourself more seriously, you won't. And if you only want to listen to yourself talk, you'll hear you, but you won't make much of an effort to listen. You've got as much of an inner audience as you need. When you deserve greater attention, you'll magically provide it. [Two: 460]

You're more on your own than alone. You may die the same way you were born, by yourself, screaming with hatred at **GOD** for having brought you into this world to begin with. I hope and pray, instead, you die laughing and wishing you could stay, not like the old babies around us who hate having to be here and hate having to leave. [Two: 467]

There isn't a student on Earth today who's getting straight A's. And those in previous classes who've already graduated this school did the best they could in the time they had while enrolled here. You and I are the best the world has to offer at this time in history. We hold the hope we're giving children for their future. If we don't improve ourselves, the class curve will only get steeper, and fewer will graduate with high honors. From today's perspective on tomorrow, a "heavenly" reward requires a lot more work than it used to. We're older now. More is expected of us. [Two: 467]

¹⁶ A parable is a simple story that's used to illustrate a moral or spiritual lesson about others or a lesson in how to behave towards others. An inner parable is a simple story that's used to illustrate a moral or spiritual lesson in how to treat yourself. Your life will only become an inner parable if you can appreciate Torah, the Bible and Quran because you need to witness yourself from your head, heart and soul to appreciate the moral forces within you.

The seven meanings of the attributes of fire are:

<u>Attribute</u>	<u>Meaning</u>
1. Illumination	Wisdom
2. Heat	Love
3. Burn	Purification
4. Mystery	Mystery
5. Smoke	Self-speech/prayer
6. Sound	Calling/Mission
7. Smell	Intuition/ GOD -consciousness

The fire of “hell” is comparable to the fervent burn of religiosity, fanaticism, extremism and zealotry. The ice of “hell” is comparable to the dispassionate burn of apathy, indifference and carelessness. These are the fires burning in man that he must learn to understand.

People can run hot and cold. Most of them are snobs. But some of them are thieves, and others, rapists and murderers. Even your partner might be a cheat. Until you know about the strange fire and ice that burns you from within, you’re not going to be able to protect yourself well from others. You’re as exposed as Israel. There are enemies on every side of you trying to burn you. If you don’t learn from your experiences, you’ll die from your mistakes. [Two: 470-471]

[If you had read this entire book, you would have] confirmed yourself in the spiritual sense of the **WORD**. You [would have] been called before the Lord in prayer. You [would have] passed the first test with self-confirmation. You [would now be] a spiritual genius who [could] save the planet.

Quran: The Book of Lights

Books Three and Four

SEA:

How to Love Life

Surah 14-25 and 26-39

Orthographic Key

Judeo-Christian FATHER + SON	GOD GOD
------------------------------	------------

In these two books, I'll also be using the word "GOD" to describe the Judeo-Christian
GOD,,
GOD/GOD in which Jewish values are mirrored in Christian values just as reflections of the
land and sky are reflected on the surface of a lake.

Books Three and Four are the salads of my meal.

When you complete these books,
you will have married yourself spiritually.

Introduction to SEA

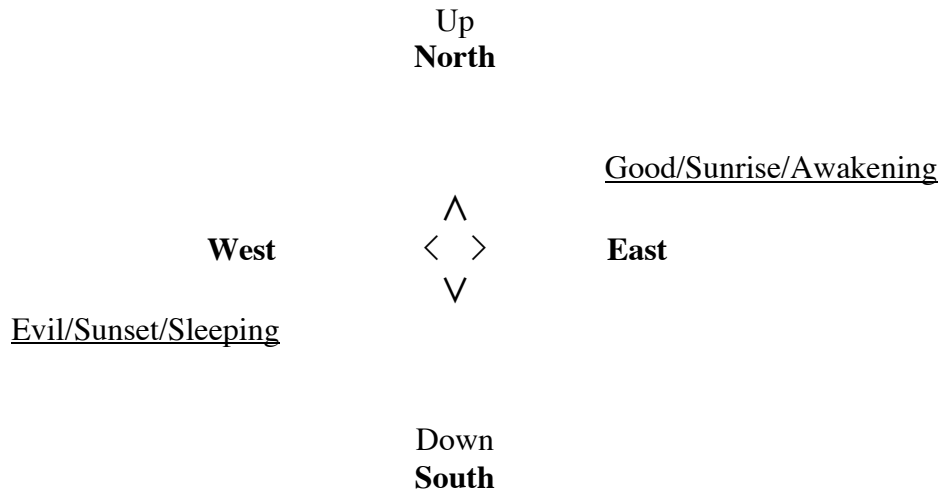
Now that you're a genius, you can see that Jews and Christians should have always been pulling together and Muslims should have always been pushing from behind. Now that you're a genius, you can see that **GOD's** designs include all three Scriptures, not one. Now that you're a genius, you can see that Israel holds the greatest hope for mankind. Not even global warming will get solved if the Western world doesn't get its religious house in order. - - -

The CHRISTIANS only want to submerge themselves in GOD's love, and the *Muslims* only want to fly by it with devotion to *Him*. The CHRISTIANS are too impatient to read Torah symbolically for universal applications and the *Muslims* lack the emotional composure to read it allegorically with metaphor, symbols and similes for personal elucidation.

But the JEWS only want to submerge themselves in GOD's knowledge without seeking HIS wisdom. They haven't fully plumbed the depth of the main metaphor of Moses.

To this day, the extremists in all three of the Abrahamic faiths denounce the others' faiths as false. They're all more invested in their dogmas that converge at the inferiority of women and the devilish designs of gays. [Three: I]

Here is a diagram that expresses movement through space over time as a two-dimensional surface:



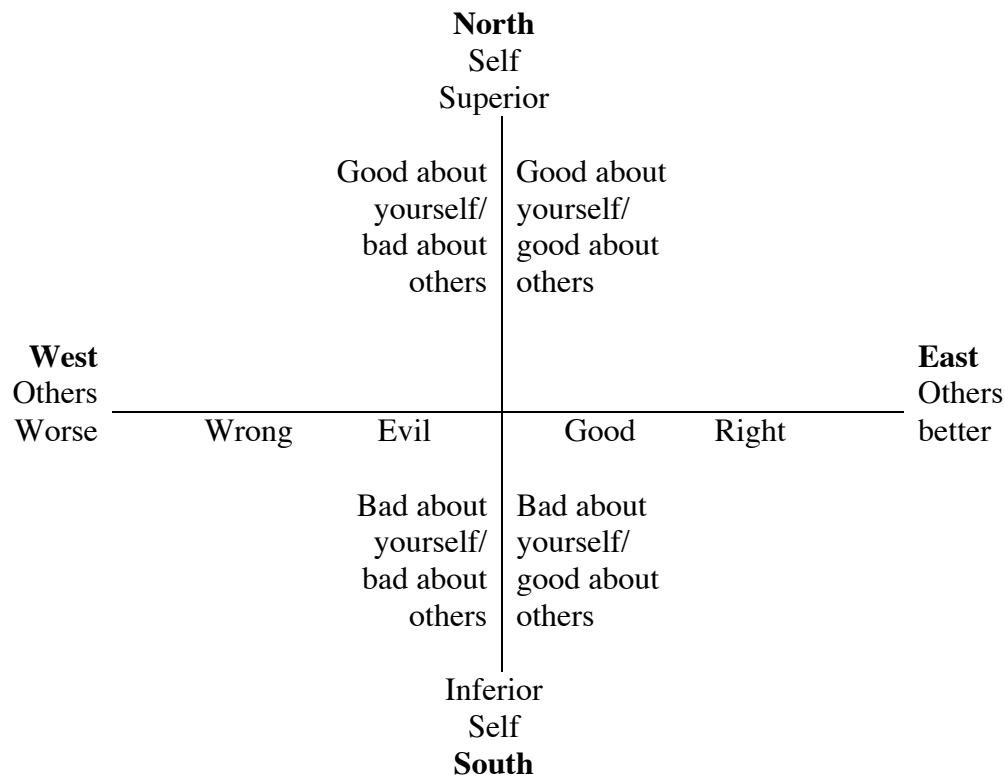
The above image is what good and evil look like abstractly when viewed on a two-dimensional surface. Evil is below us on the left in the SW quadrant. Evil is any movement South {down} and West {left/dark/death} toward the setting sun. Goodness {right/light/life} is an UPWARD, NE progression toward the rising sun.

Goodness is any move toward the NE quadrant in the direction of love. Goodness is any movement North {up} and East {light} toward the rising sun {birth}. Goodness is an UPWARD, northeasterly progression that includes feelings of inclusion, hope and optimism moving toward love.

No one can go only up {North} in life. Misfortune, illness and circumstances beyond our control give us the impression that our individual mountain has four sides. There are all sorts of things that are blocked from our view. Life is more like a relief than a map. Only in middle age was I able to imagine the valley of death and darkness as everywhere below me, while still taking into consideration moral matters that moved me North, South, East and West.

In actualizing a flat-earth, map-like vision of morality and life, I had the inner perception of having gone up {North} the mountain in youth with right moral actions on my right. I felt confident and bold as I moved toward my future. But I was forced by unforeseen circumstance to zigzag around the mountain {East/West} and, thereby, look out at a panorama I hadn't anticipated. This left me looking down cynically, sarcastically and sardonically at other ways of being. This left me with grave doubts about myself and others.

When you judge others on a North/South {up/down} axis, you come away feeling superior or inferior to them. When you judge yourself on an East/West axis, you come away discerning good from evil in you. The diagram below is a view from the bottom of the mountain {South} looking North to the top:



In youth, evil is generally viewed as a series of mistakes that can only be atoned for by moving up out of the valley of darkness {guilt} toward the East {the mystery of light} up the mountain of life to as high a summit as you can achieve. But you may think you're well on your way up the mountain in youth, whether, or not, you're consciously aware of your mistakes. You may get financial rewards and assume that they're signs you've been

forgiven for your slipups. But that's not so. **GOD** generally gives us a lot of rope to see if we're later going to hang ourselves or use it to climb higher.

There comes a time in a good person's life when s/he can no longer go North. An act of **GOD** forces us to turn left {West} and face the setting sun. This signifies loss. This is a loss of light, a preview to darkness, and a sense of mortality. This experience of life is accompanied with fear, angst, confusion and sorrow. After sufficient lessons in embarrassment and shame, you're forced to face humiliation.

Human beings are different from all **GOD**'s other creations in that we experience guilt. It's not love that separates us from the natural world, but guilt. You can embarrass yourself by exposing your body to harm – nudity. You can shame yourself by exposing your character to harm – nakedness. But you can't humiliate yourself. This third aspect of guilt **GOD** does to us. We call these "acts of **GOD**." From acts of **GOD** we feel completely exposed.

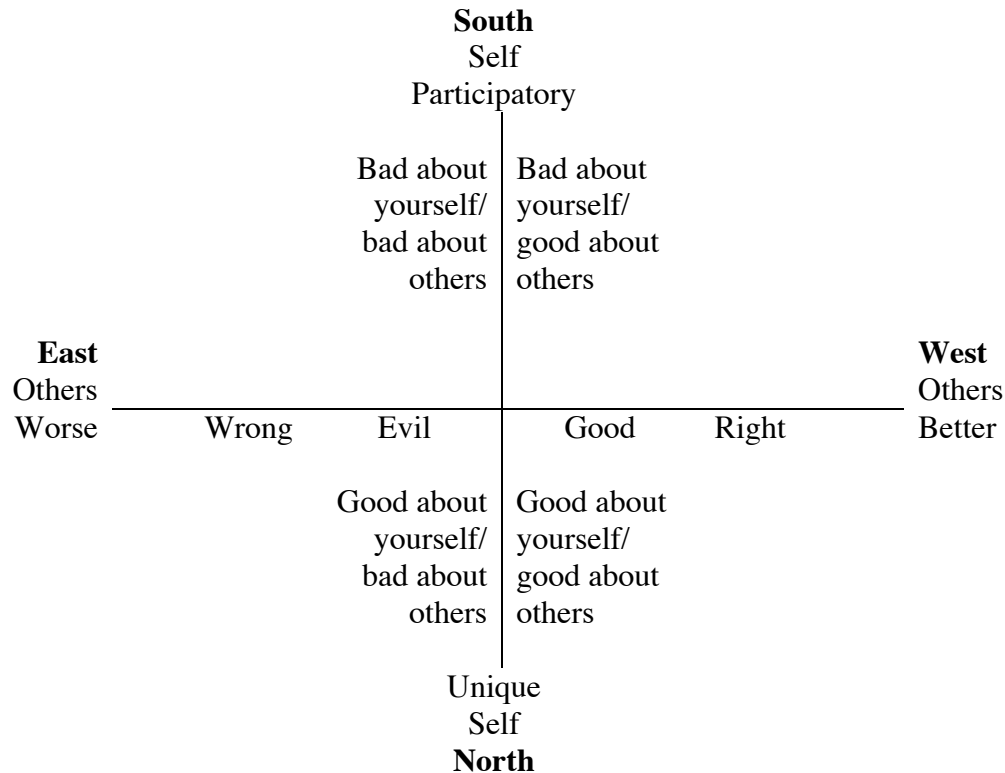
Having to face West can be a terrifying feeling. But, just as embarrassment can be overcome with modesty and shame can be overcome with humility – **GOD** has a design in place for you to experience the benefits of humiliation.

The Christians call this benefit "amazing grace." The Jews call it חֶסֶד {CHESED}, which they incorrectly translate from Hebrew as "loving kindness." But the Muslims have a better understand of the true meaning of CHESED – which is loyalty. The balm that comes to some after having experienced an act of **GOD** is a loyalty to life itself. When **GOD** gives you more time to work on your redemption it's an awesome experience.

When you've experienced loyalty to life; when you realize that no one's grades are going on your report card; that you are entirely accountable for all your actions in life – you realize that you're no longer facing West. You've made another left turn. Now you're going South, back in the direction you came from. This is only possible once you've received **GOD**'s amazing and humbling grace.

I now feel I'm coming back down {South} using a similar road to the one I went up. In descending the same way I ascended, I can see where I was coming from in my youth, and I can see how I'm now reliving my past in new ways that make me wiser and soulful.

In having changed course in life, I'm now observing the landscape of my youth from the opposite direction I ascend. And this has changed my perception of reality. What was on my right growing up is now on my left. This allows me to review and correct steps I took coming up in haste in youth that weren't in my best interest then, or now. The diagram on the next page is a view from the top of the mountain {North} looking down after you've achieved amazing grace:



I never pondered the fact that I was born as morally far south as I was situated in childhood. But **GOD** obviously planted me where **HE** wanted me. I never consciously looked at my future while in youth as a huge mountain that was rising up in front of me begging to be climbed. I assumed that on the other side of my mountain lay the answer to the mystery of my ascent, a view of me that was obstructed by the mountain itself. I had to climb my mountain to discover what that view looked like from the top looking down on all sides. And I did!

As I surmounted the challenges of youth, goodness unconsciously moved me out of my head in the direction of my heart. Love motivated my ascent to a summit from which I was sure I'd be able to see it all, and from where I imagined I'd be able to see an eternally, dawning day. Love of one man meant everything to me then.

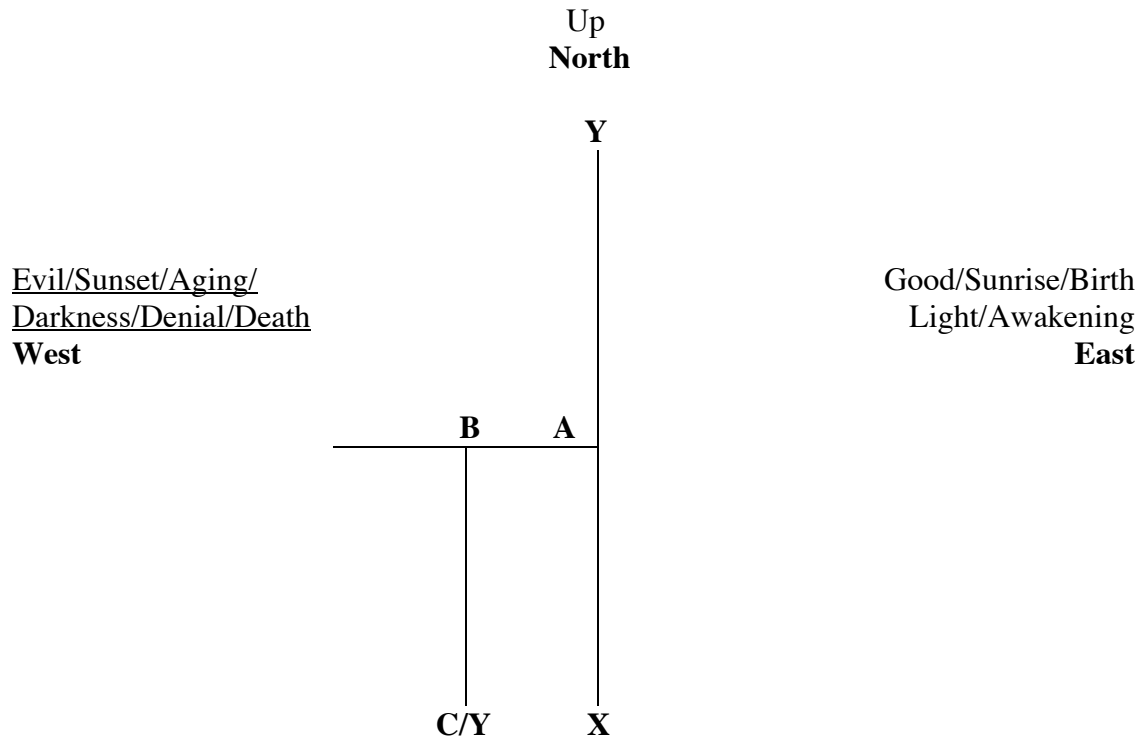
But as I've been descending into older age, I now see a valley of darkness in the west. I'm moving south with a view to the west on my right. I see the setting sun bringing me questions that are far more personal in nature about what life has really been about. Loyalty to my personal progress has become more important to me than death or resurrection.

For a better example of this turn-around that occurs with loyalty to your life after you've experienced an act of **GOD** that has left you feeling humiliated, I ask you to ponder the next diagram entitled "**The Inverted U Turn of Life.**" Some people experience this turn around in youth. Some have to go through it as a midlife crises. And some never get to experience it at all, and go so far North that, like lemmings, they go right over a cliff.

The Inverted U Turn of Life

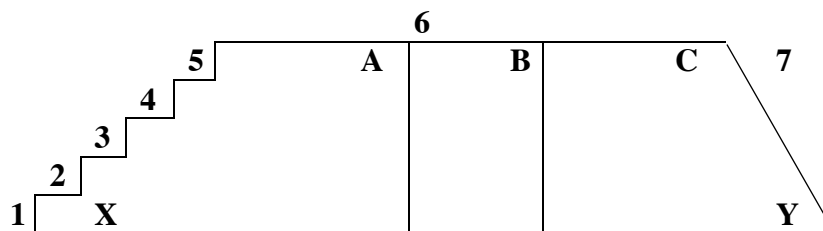
Below you'll find a diagram of life as inner compass given to you to use as though it were a tabletop mountain. Instructions for assembling this working model of spirituality are located on the next page.

Inner Compass

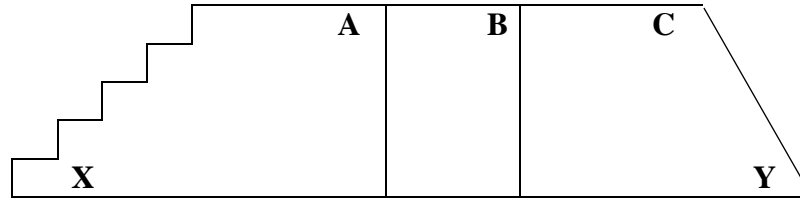


7: Age 70+	Old Age	The Quran
6: Ages 40-69	Middle Age	The Story of Jesus
5: Ages 22-39	Adulthood	The Story of Abraham
4: Ages 18-21	Young Adulthood	The Tower of Babel
3: Ages 13-17	Adolescence	Noah and the Ark
2: Ages 3-12	Childhood	Cain and Abel
1: Ages 0-2	Infancy	Adam and Eve

Tabletop Mountain



Instructions



Cut out the tabletop mountain on the opposite page so that you have a piece of paper that looks like the image you see above. Place your tabletop mountain on the **X/Y** line of the **Inner Compass**. This is what life looks like from 0-39. You're exploring life with the "Good/Sunrise/Birth/Light/Awakening" on your right. But because you're facing due North, your perception of reality is paper thin. You may not consciously see yourself climbing higher as you age.

In middle age, you rise to the tabletop of your mountain where a change in perspective occurs. You can look down from all sides. But when a crisis forces you to make a drastic turn to the left, you're facing West, the loss of light, anticipation of darkness and the fear of being humiliated by an act of **GOD**. This is mortality perceived personally. To show this, put a crease in your mountain at point **A** so that your **X/Y** axis is now pointed North and West along the line **X/A/B** line on your **Inner Compass**.

But when you move through this humiliation with determination, courage and aplomb, you earn the grace to turn left again, thereby moving toward the South. Now crease your mountain at point **B** so that your mountain is on the **C/Y** line of your **Inner Compass** facing South, the direction you came from. Your path on the mountain now looks like an inverted 'U' shape. The path you took up the mountain to the top of the tabletop summit will bring you back down in the direction you came after a crisis endured masterfully. What you saw on your right going up (East) is now on your left. And what you now see in the West is on your right.

What was an external mountain you figuratively climbed becomes an inner path around and back down. You can change directions at any time to look at life from differing points of view. [Three: V-X]

(You'll find a copy of this exercise at the back of Book Four. Feel free to cut out that page and follow the directions for bending your tabletop mountain onto your moral compass.)

In these third and fourth books, we're going to dive down together into the mystery of the Christian world. We're going to enter the heart of man that Christians institutionalized into their religion 2,000 years ago. But we're not going to enter my heart through my head. We're going to enter my heart from my soul. And you're, hopefully, going to see *yourself* enter your heart in a whole new way: through the eyes of Islam. Like a seagull or an albatross {Muslim}, you're going to spy a fish {Christian}, and dive down from the air

into the water to catch it. And then you're going to take it to land to spiritually eat it.¹⁷
[Three: XII]

Oh, One More Thing

As you know, in Book Two, I likened the Abrahamic faiths to an edifice with Judaism on the ground floor, Christianity on the second story and Islam at the top with the penthouse view. Now I'd like to tell you something about the Jewish ceiling and the Christian floor you may not have surmised. If you don't understand what stands between the relationship of these two religious neighbors, you aren't going to understand why CHRISTIANITY and *Islām* have been fighting with one another for 1,400 years.

As you know, **GOD** created Judaism on an indigenist landscape. The ancient Jews were the first home of faith in ONE GOD. They were a one-story building that indigenists either came in to or stayed out of. The ancient Jews were given the beginning of **HIS** story. They were the only people on Earth where a man could be introduced to his **CREATOR** because Moses had conversed with HIM.

Our ceiling became Christianity's floor. When Christians claimed that our FATHER had a SON with a willing, Jewish woman {Mary}, it was, understandably, quite a shock to us... Jesus is described symbolically as the SON of GOD and the son of Mary. Therefore, Christians claim that HE's GOD in the flesh. That's not a Jewish concept. Their story goes right through the ceiling of every story in Tanach. That's the foundation of the Christian floor.

Until Islam came along in the 7th Century, when Muslims constructed their floor on top of the Christian ceiling, Jews didn't quite know what to make of the new neighbors above them and Christians didn't know what to make of the old neighbors downstairs.

Before Islam, the question of GOD/GOD {FATHER and SON} needed to be further fleshed out. The concept of our FATHER, HIS SON together with a Holy Spirit that had no name was a lot for anyone to digest in those days. And, frankly, for many, it still isn't a concept that's well understood because it hasn't been satisfactorily defined to this day by Jews or Christians in terms of all faiths and **philosophies**.

Jews were introduced to GOD. Christians were introduced to GOD, the FATHER, HIS SON {GOD/Jesus} and a spirit that had no name. Muslims were introduced to *God* through a third name: *Allāh*. *Allāh* is the name for what the Christians call the Holy Spirit. *Allāh* is the third and last name of **GOD**. - - -

One man's ceiling is another man's floor. One man's GOD is another man's GOD and a third man's *God*. But that doesn't mean that these neighbors are going to necessarily get along well together or respect one another's thoughts, feelings and beliefs. Just as today's JEWS have problems with the idea of GOD, today's CHRISTIANS have problems with the idea of *God*. And *Muslims* have problems with the idea of both GOD and GOD. Each wants

¹⁷ "Early Christians used the symbol of the fish to identify themselves secretly to one another. Jesus tempted his apostles to become fishers of men, and HE likened righteous persons to fine fish and the wicked to unsuitable fish that are thrown back into the sea." [Mark 1:17, Matthew 13:47-50] [Wikipedia]

to think he lives alone in the building. Each believes his neighbors are trespassers in his house who don't belong there. [Three: XIII]

The secret to understanding these three Scriptures can be expressed using the words “pathos,” “sympathy” and “empathy.” All human beings have pathos that emanates from their thoughts; sympathy that emanates from their feelings; and empathy that emanates from their soul. But not all human beings realize that self-expression is differentiated by individual circumstances. [Three: XIV]

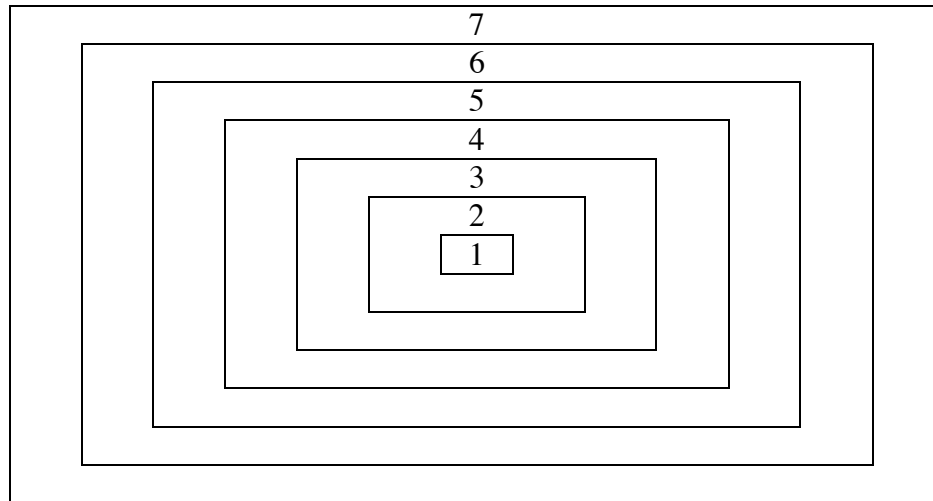
		“Paradise”	
Islam		D	↓
Christianity		O	
Judaism		G	↑
Indigenism			

If you go into this building in a modern way (down to up and left to right) {Judaism > Christianity > Islam} you come to know **GOD**. If you go in ass backwards (up to down, and right to left) {*Islam* < CHRISTIANITY < JUDAISM} you come to see everyone you hate as a **DOG**. [Three: XV]

Abraham is considered the father of the Western faiths. He was the first character in Torah who had a global {3D}, albeit simplistic, understanding of how he operated internally. Abraham's relationship to society was admirable. He consorted with kings. As a foreigner, he negotiated difficult deals with the locals in Canaan {later named Israel} who were suspicious of his intentions. And he won military battles with enemies to protect his alliances, such as his alliance with his nephew Lot who lived in Sodom.

But relationships within Abram's nuclear family were far more complex and difficult for him to handle. He may have been the first man who reached out to make peace with the world, but, at home, he perpetrated more problems than he resolved. Abraham was the first, modern man living in a contemporary world with GOD as his CREATOR. You may be an Abraham, whether you ever consciously identified with him, or not.

The infantile Adam is emotionally aged 0-2. The childish Cain is emotionally aged 3-12. The adolescent Noah is emotionally aged 13-17. The young man who fits into society by making a name for himself and building a foundation for his tower to power is emotionally aged 18-21. And an Abraham is an emotional, adult male figuratively over the age of 21. But an Abraham has a lot to learn about his life as a journey to full maturity. It's not all over when you reach 21!



1 =	Infancy	0-3	Adam and Eve
2 =	Childhood	4-12	Cain and Abel
3 =	Adolescence	13-17	Noah
4 =	Young Adulthood	18-20	Tower of Babel
5 =	Adulthood	21-39	Abraham
6 =	Maturity	40-69	Isaac {Jesus}
7 =	Near Death	70+	Jacob {Prophet Muhammad}

In spiritual and psychological terms, in order to believe in GOD or *God*, you must first believe in GOD. In order to believe in the Holy Spirit or the tranquility of *God*, you must also believe in EL SHADDAI {the breasts of GOD} the aspect of GOD who made HERSELF known to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob before GOD revealed HIS first (male) name {Y.H.V.H.} to Moses.

Another way of saying this is that in order to know yourself and **GOD**, you must come to know the x^2 factor in yourself. To only know GOD, GOD or *God* is to only know a part of you { x^1 or y }, which will leave you psychologically stagnating, like an Abram, Sarai or Jacob. You'll have to figuratively go through a name change to become an Abraham, Sarah or Israel. These name changes refer to psychological growth and spiritual evolution common to all people of goodwill worldwide.

You've got to use all of Scripture to grow, whether you're straight or gay, male or female, Jewish, Christian or Muslim. But since you can't convert to all three of the Abrahamic faiths, you can't know more about yourself than you now know without the aid of spiritual psychology. And spiritual psychology is linked to Spiritual Linguistics.

We've all gone through some of these name changes psychologically and spiritually, even though it probably happened to you unconsciously because you didn't have the ability to track these inner changes with WORDS/WORDS/*Words* until now. We've all had to look for and identify with the Abraham in ourselves before we could admit we were adult in name only. We can't call ourselves a member of the Abrahamic faiths if we're opposed to any of the Abrahamic faiths. That would simply be immature. [Three: 476-478]

The only thing the hardliners in all three camps {JEWISH, CHRISTIAN and *Muslim*} can agree on is their hatred of gays and lesbians. They know we tell it like it is because we're more in touch with our x^2 factor, our feminine side. We're not blindly loyal to our Abrahamic father {y} or the three faces of Eve others see in their mother { x^1 }. We love our brother Ishmael as much as our brother Isaac. And Jesus, for us, is just one more brother to love. Jesus was never the king of the Jews. HE was the queen of the Jews... - - -

Men are guilty of penis problems they often maintain as a badge of honor. Women, however, are accused of mental problems associated with dissociative identity disorder {D.I.D.}, previously known as "multiple personality disorder," accompanied by memory impairment regarding information not explained by ordinary forgetfulness. In other words, women are no longer called "liars." They're said to be mistaken.

Women's clitoris conflicts are almost always described by men as a scarlet letter rather than a badge of courage. Women are almost always looked at suspiciously by many straight men as being crazy, emotionally distracted, out of their mind or unreliable because of their vaginal issues {menstruation}. But when you perceive some women as more heartfelt than many a man, then "out of their mind" is an apt description for all those, male and female alike, who can leave their head to work on matters of their heart and soul. - - -

Every man learns about the many roles that women play in his life if his x^2 factor yearns to understand women's roles for edification of a part of himself. He'll become a sister, mistress, wife and mother to himself and then project those roles onto women with respect. Whether he brings this process to consciousness, or not, depends on his animosity towards the L.G.B.T+ community. The men who scorn the myriad roles women play scorn the kind of men who honor those roles. A feminized man is one who can candidly express his x^2 factor for all to see. He's come out of the closet regardless of his sexual orientation. ¹⁸

The three female roles, Sarai, Hagar and Sarah, each holds a range of traits found in everyone. You could say that your own x^2 factor, whether you're male or female, is based on the following:

<u>Character</u>	<u>Role</u>	<u>Attribute</u>	<u>Range of Traits</u>
A. Sarai	Sister	Quarrelsome	Disagreeable, mean-spirited, nasty
B. Hagar	Mistress	Forlorn	Fearful, repressed, sad
C. Sarah	Wife/Mother	Noble	Cooperative, loving, supportive

Men often complain that women are inscrutable, but when you study Torah for personal edification you discover the x^2 factor in yourself that makes you inscrutable to you, too.

¹⁸ It's interesting to note here that the word "closet" in Hebrew is "ARON," which also means "Tabernacle." The Tabernacle was the moveable closet in which the Israelites carried GOD from Egypt to Jerusalem. Everyone today who comes out of the closet brings with him (or her) a GOD/GOD/*God* consciousness that's powerful, meaningful, personal and inspiring. For me, coming out of the closet requires me to unite the WORDS/WORDS/*Words* of GOD/GOD/*God* for **GOD**. It's not a mission I chose. It's a mission that chose me.

You discover the three emotional subcategories of x^2 {A, B and C} that you struggle with internally when you bother to look at how you feel, which then motivates how you behave.

Matters of the heart aren't female issues. They're universal issues that are presented in Torah abstractly as the x^2 factor with three subdivisions {A, B and C} that determine who you are and how you're going to struggle to become more attractive to yourself if you use your heart as it was intended.

The ancient, patriarchal three faces of Eve really say much more about the three unseen faces of Steve. A man often begins with a female partner who's like a sister to him. He advances from there to a woman who's a girlfriend and/or mistress. And then he settles on a woman who he believes will be a good wife and mother to his future children. But because no man has been on this quest before reaching adulthood, he can't be certain what he's looking for in inner space until he tries out these roles in projection in outer place with others. Some men are guided by their head; others by their heart; many are simply guided by their penis. But all men claim that their attractions come from their soul. Don't believe them. - - -

Men will wax poetic about the nobility of man one moment and then be terribly petty and mean-spirited the next. We're all Ishmaels and Isaacs in need of understanding of matters of our heart. We all need psychology and Scripture compounded to open our heart to our entire self. [Three: 479-481]

The descendants of Ishmael {Muslims} and Isaac {Jews} will eventually become the perfect partners for a bromance before **GOD**. An Ishmael can learn from an Isaac how to settle down spiritually. And an Isaac can learn from an Ishmael how to spice it up spiritually. But neither of them is there yet today. As far as I've seen, only gay-Muslims and gay-Jews have shown the emotional composure to work out this kind of relationship.

It's the man who believes in **GOD's** designs as deeply as Moses, Jesus and Prophet Muhammad who's willing to persevere through the process of self-evolution. It's only such a man who's thirsty enough to seek to satisfy all his spiritual appetites. He's the sort of guy who has the נֶפֶשׁ {CHUTZPAH: nerve} to use his imagination consciously to develop himself into a prince in his own eyes. He knows he can't seek nobility through his relationship with every man and woman on Earth. He's going to respond to the noblesse in others' nobility with his own.¹⁹ [Three: 482-483]

The three world faiths want to glorify Abraham. And it makes some sense for them to try to do so. He did, after all, believe in GOD in Torah and *God* in the Quran. And, in that sense, he was the first mature, human being to become a believer. Adam, Cain, Noah, and the people worldwide in the Tower of Babel story were mere psychological aspects before the introduction of the model, Abrahamic man. But being at the beginning is only the beginning. And it's far from the end. [Three: 484]

¹⁹ This is best achieved by applying your desire to acquire by becoming greedy for dignity rather than material wealth. For those for whom that urge doesn't fully serve, I recommend using their greed for money in conjunction with moral rectitude to become noble in business as a step toward dignity through personal affairs.

First, the Lord gave the world Torah. Then, **HE** introduced the Gospels to reveal the struggle in one man's heart {Jesus} so we'd search for that struggle in our own. And then **HE** revealed more of **HIS** truth through the Quran. This came from **HIS** soul. You'll always get what you need in life, not, necessarily, what you want. So whether you're stuck in your head, heart or soul, get out of it. There's more to you than you think, feel or believe.

When JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* refused to look for wisdom in their head, heart and soul, **HE** banished gay men from the Abrahamic faiths so there'd be someone who could someday show them the big picture. Today's poster child for the Abraham man is most evident in gay men, lesbians and the transgendered. We may still be immature ourselves, but we're moving more quickly in the right direction if, for no other reason, because we don't kill each other.²⁰

Straight men from the Abrahamic faiths have done little to unite their Abrahamic gifts under **ONE GOD**. On those days when you're feeling particularly frustrated with "heaven" and man's plans, can you really tell me we aren't getting just what we need? Some will pay dearly for what they're doing. Others will be rewarded. And some will just make more and more money. (But that's like being rewarded with a glass of water for drilling a hole in your boat...)

There are so many ways to lead mankind from darkness into light. When you find yourself moving through guilt, you don't need to settle for the secular light of science and technology. You can learn to pierce through your own inner embarrassment, shame and humiliation to see the light psychology shines into Scripture.²¹

Your familiarity with day and night {within} is crucial for self-improvement regardless in which Abrahamic tradition you were raised. **GOD** didn't put us all on Earth to go around and around in 24-hour intervals without universal purpose. But unless you learn to look at life from your heart and soul, you'll never achieve poetic truth. You'll remain prosaic. You'll remain a talking head. And your efforts to take Scripture literally will leave you disappointed with your outcomes. Without feelings and soulful beliefs that included everyone, your life will be meaningless.

The unsharpened mind, like a dull knife, will only act in a blunt manner. But the only stone on which you can sharpen your mind like a knife is another mind. The heart won't do. The heart, like water, takes the shape of any container you pour it into. The heart can become consumed with material comforts, sentimentality and the rights of the underdog above the rights of the deserving. That'll only bend your mind toward self-indulgence and laziness. The inquisitive man will find his mind sharpened and his frozen-hard heart scratched, scraped, scuffed, nicked and abraded. But that's precisely the sort of experience

²⁰ The deterioration of extreme gender role differences is for the good of us all. The deterioration of the family model is caused by tribalism that's becoming internalized. The pastoral, peasant lifestyle can all be found, alive and well, within you.

²¹ When you close your eyes, you'll always see darkness, but you'll know in your head, heart and soul that you're piercing "it" with the moral improvements to your character you work on within. This is the difference between the outer light you can see and the inner light you have to perceive.

a conscience needs in order to learn how to personalize and internalize the world around it to improve your moral standing from within. [Three: 485-486]

You don't need straight glue to fasten the triangle facing your inner sky ▲ {father} and the triangle facing your inner earth ▼ {mother} together. You're like a six-pointed star of David ★. You represent the union of your parents whether you're gay or straight. Arguments about homophobia and premarital sex are nothing more than a distraction from matters of far greater importance to your eternal wellbeing. This is the Star of David everyone bears.

Don't blame the devil for anything or everything that happens to you. It's a lack of courage to explore the figurative serpent in your tree or worm in your apple that's to blame. If you choose not to evolve, is it the devil's fault your knuckles are morally scraping on the ground? Do you expect to get rewarded for not doing something others are working overtime to accomplish? Do you really think you're going to be able to stand before **GOD** and defend yourself by insisting that the devil made you do it or the devil made you not do it? - - -

Pain {sensations of the body} is a powerful way to make us aware of the preciousness of life in the body we were given. Suffering is a powerful way to make us aware of the preciousness of the sensations of our heart. If you ignore your pain and suffering as inconsequential to your being, you may continue to exist, but you'll cease to live. If you ignore the spiritual underpinnings of life, you may choose pain and/or suffering to awaken you to why you're here. Anything is worth going through rather than leaving here without having done your homework. I want to graduate with as high as degree as possible.

Converting to another religion or switching teams sexually isn't going to help you become a better person. Nor is it going to assure that you'll avoid pain and/or suffering. You can change your mind or surgically exchange or augment your sex organs. But the spiritual direction you go in, in life isn't going to waiver without a change of heart. So long as there's a throb in your chest, you're going to be held responsible for your classwork, homework and test results, regardless of your low opinion of you or our **TEACHER**. [Three: 487-488]

Use your enemies as a mirror, and you'll thank **GOD** for them. Without someone to model bad behavior, how would you ever realize you, too, can be your own worst enemy? Use their vile behavior to better yourself. Don't bother to try to forgive them. Instead, take their bad example and use it for edification of what you're figuratively doing to you.

Murdering, cheating, stealing, lying and craving what others have are human failings. But just because you were brought up not to break the Ten Commandments literally doesn't mean that you're not doing so figuratively. Just because you treat others respectfully doesn't mean you're nice to yourself.

But seeing yourself as a perpetrator of crimes against your own humanity might be very difficult at first. For that, you should ask **GOD** to remind you of what you've done to you. Revenge against yourself isn't the answer. Self-enlightenment is. Without self-enlightenment you can't achieve salvation {external repair} or redemption {internal repair}. [Three: 490]

You should stop reading this book altogether if you're only interested in what the Prophet had to say that you want others to hear. Your only reason for reading any further should be to discover how you speak to yourself and then to learn how to talk to yourself in a new way. As far as the Quran goes as a tool of conversion, you're done. *God* isn't going to be enough even for *Muslims*. Look at what they've done lately to pervert *His words*!

Ignorance never makes you blissful. Ignorance is a sign that you're ignoring yourself. The devil isn't your problem. The devilish results we see all around us today are a combination of billions of bent penises and clitorises being collectively wielded to go up and down and in and out in all the wrong ways. It's not about *whom* you have sex with, but about *how* you relate to someone with many desires that have been bent out of shape...

GOD has put a lot of work into making your worlds look just as they do. The question isn't how you're going to change your worlds from the outside in, but how you're going to change them from the inside out. If you find yourself only getting more frustrated with others, you're missing the point of life. Look, instead, at how frustrated you're getting with yourself. The more you can reduce your frustrations, the more you'll be able to achieve Jewish peace, Christian serenity and Islamic tranquility. [Three: 492]

Watch as you blame the government around you, when the governance within you is much worse. Watch as you blame the illegal immigrants around you, when it's the strangers within you who may be ruining your inner world. Watch as you deny climate change, while you get hotter and hotter under the collar. Watch and see what the **TEACHER** thinks of humanity's classroom decorum just because some think they've already graduated and have nothing more to learn. [Three: 499]

Freewill is a joke the ignorant and evil agree on because they aren't smart enough to look any deeper for the truth. You'll want to become the recipient of freedom, the beneficiary of liberty and the heir to emancipation to understanding how freewill works.

You don't need to consciously agree to the evolution of your container to perceive the evolution of your contents. If you insist on denying you have the potential to evolve, you aren't going to experience the truth of Tanach, the Bible and the Quran. You aren't going to understand why **GOD** chose to give us three steps up to **HIS** throne, not just the step on which **HE** first placed you.

You're a new creation each morning. If you don't wake up eager to discover the changes in your mind, the transformations of your heart and the ways in which **HE**'s allowing you to transcend your soul with more insight into yourself each new day, you're not prepared for another day of class. You're simply not paying close enough attention to what's happening to you.²² [Three: 502]

"Take your pleasures now: you are, surely, destined for the fire." [Quran 14:30] But the fire doesn't need to come after life. You could learn about the seven attributes of the

²² The words "paying attention" in Hebrew translate as "putting your heart into it."

flame and experience them consciously in your lifetime rather than wait for a “hellish” punishment when you’re all through. There’s no reason not to take your pleasures now. But there’s also no reason not to do your best *not* to over-indulge in pleasure, either. Surely, from your experiences in growing up with a religious or spiritual education, you learned deeper meanings to the word “burn...”

When you find yourself in an uncomfortable, guilt ridden place inside, and your eyes start to literally wander around the room you’re in, or close in a desire to go to sleep – stop and imagine you’re looking yourself in the eyes. You may be amazed at how reassuring it can be to imagine gazing into your own eyes. It’s both a real and imaginary activity that can temporarily relieve guilt and confusion. [Three: 506-507]

The modern name for GOD/GOD/*God* that I’ve given you {**G.O.D.**} is a combination of the unconscious fear of those in all three of the Abrahamic faiths that GOD/GOD/*God* doesn’t love them or understand them well enough. You don’t need to convert to an institution that prays to HIS/HIS/*His* first, middle or last name to know that much.

You ought to include everyone’s contributions in life in with your own. You and your faith of birth or ancestry weren’t created in a spiritual vacuum. To see that much only requires a modicum of vision. A fantasy or a dream isn’t going to help you if you don’t have a vision of a better world than the one that we’re forced to live in now...

The spiritual frame around the tenuous picture you hold of the meaning of life is called **GOD**. As your picture of you grows, your new frame will magically accommodate your larger picture. But if you insist that your image was only made by GOD/GOD/*God*, watch as your picture gets distorted, torn, frayed or faded. Watch what happens when your picture becomes larger than your religious frame. Then you’ll see what happens when people you thought were like you turn into vindictive, mad men and even into killers. [Three: 509]

Stealing knowledge is unwise, hateful and disloyal. Haven’t you seen enough examples of thefts to have learned that much from the world around you? Now apply that knowledge to yourself. Walk fearlessly within and cautiously without. [Three: 510]

When you pray to **GOD** to give you something you want, it’s your penis that’s motivated your heart to make the call, and your head that’s doing the talking for the two of them. But the more you want what you want, the more the delivery system of your desires {penis or clitoris} is going to dominate the conversation, leaving your head, heart and soul out of the discussion.²³ [Three: 511]

It’s hard to use your head to be thankful at all times to those around you. It’s hard to use your heart to always appreciate yourself. And it’s especially hard to come from your

²³ You’re never going to be able to literally see these thoughts emanate out of parts of your body. If you do, seek psychiatric help. But, over time, your mind is going to be able to discern the different kinds of sentences you construct. In reviewing these sentences, you’ll be able to determine where they figuratively came from within you.

soul to express your gratitude to **GOD** every minute of the day. You've got to get over being uptight with others and start looking at how uptight you are when you're all by yourself with you as your witness and **GOD** as your only other **WITNESS**. [Three: 512]

The moon-like the mind of man revolves around his soul, which is like the Earth. And the two of them revolve around his heart, which is like the sun. Man's mind {moon} and soul {Earth} fall through inner space. They're both trapped in their attraction to his star-like heart {sun}. This is the poetic essence of man's relationship to the forces within him when you take the most important "heavenly" bodies personally.

GOD gave us these "heavenly" relationships to explore through science as a spiritual clue to what's going on inside each one of us. The more astronomers discover about the universe around us, the more the spiritualist will be able to adapt the material facts about the external world to our world within. The spiritualist will eventually discover that love is the ultimate attraction that keeps us united within, without and throughout.

GOD doesn't create anything in outer space without considering man's potential for a poetic relationship to it so he can then discern and elucidate what's going on in his inner space. Our two worlds will always have the potential to be further united through metaphors, symbols and simile. By applying scientific knowledge to religion in these ways, we can explore the spiritual intention of **GOD's** designs for an increasingly modern view of both our worlds without reverting to superstition, dogma or banality. [Three: 520]

GOD began with Judaism because **HE** knew **HE** had to teach humanity to be thankful to one another, whether, or not, they became aware of **HIM**. {The word יהודי "Jew" in Hebrew means "thankful."} Thanks begins with our parents and spreads out from there to our siblings before we can spread it to others and eventually turn it around to give thanks to ourselves.

GOD continued by creating Christianity because **HE** wanted us to become appreciative of ourselves {head and heart} through that unique emotional path called love. Only love makes us appreciate what we have; what we want; what we could have; and what we can have when we see ourselves revolving around the feeling of self-love, the most soulful of all feelings.

But *God* went even further when *He* created *Islam*. *He* wanted us to become grateful to ourselves for all we do for *Him*. *He* wanted us to use the thankfulness that comes from our head and the appreciation that comes from our heart to recognize our constant presence of life for *His* sake every moment of every day. You see that in the devotion Islam brings to faith over and above materialism; physical comforts; worldly knowledge; carnal knowledge; and emotional gains.

But Islam is difficult to understand because it's more like the Earth as seen from the moon or from the far away sun. We look at our soul from so many perspectives in inner space. We see it through a yearning so deep that we can't imagine ever getting there and being there. It takes faith to put your faith in every faith. The Earth {soul} as seen from the moon {mind} would be dark indeed if not for the sun {heart}. The hyper-religious revolve

around one of the three. Spiritualists can see all three from their unique place {space station} in inner space.

Thankfulness, appreciation and gratitude are euphemistic names for the three steps to **GOD's** throne. If you can't get yourself to pray with Jews, Christians or Muslims, at the very least you should learn to become thankful to the world, appreciative of yourself and grateful to you for having devoted your life to life. Even an atheist can do that much. You'd think a true believer could go as far if not a little farther. [Three: 523]

The purpose of organized religion is to advocate for the good and to warn about evil in the external world. The serpent in the Creation Story, however, advocated for evil and warned about the good. That's why Moses described the serpent as beguiling. That's why Jesus debated satan, and why the Prophet talked about the will of satan in detail. Evil can turn into wisdom if you repent to others. But goodness will lead you astray if you don't seek redemption from yourself. [Three: 528]

When your head figuratively peers down into your heart with doubts and questions about your feelings, your soul may not yet be experienced enough to assuage your negativity with moral insight and action. You may end up hating yourself simply for not knowing what to do next.

Many choose to react to this turmoil by projecting dread into their future instead of questioning more thoroughly what's going on within them in that moment in time. The fear of cleaning up that mess inside is usually expressed as dread of what other people would say or do to you. What Abraham didn't (and wouldn't) admit to the strangers who visited him a few days after his circumcision was how maddening it can be to be a man in the process of becoming.

If you don't realize you have forces within that can bury you like a rockslide, drown you like a tidal wave or blow you away like a tornado, you aren't going to understand the challenge to develop intimacy with the one man (or woman) who truly wants to love you like no other. You may erroneously conclude you were burned by a fire you could never have seen coming. [Three: 531]

Science and religion could work in unison just as your right and left hand can when tying your shoes. But figuratively using only your right hand will turn you into a religious fanatic with no regard for reality. And figuratively using only your left will leave you confused, disoriented and bitter about why life has done you wrong. [Three: 534]

Superstition about **GOD's** participation in your life will only cause you to remain afraid and worried about the guilt you produce on a daily basis with regard to your interactions with others. But, if you make your conscience your guide, you'll find yourself fearing **GOD** less and loving yourself more. Then, facing your guilt in how you're treating you will get easier over time.

That may sound terribly self-indulgent, but you're already as spoiled as rotten fruit. You're already feeling wrinkled and bruised like an old, fallen apple. You might as well reseed yourself inside and plant yourself anew. If **GOD** is merciful enough to let the seeds

Head + heart + soul ± 1

And even:

Judaism + Christianity + Islam ± 1 [Three: 545]

Get a grip on your penis and anus. You don't even need two hands to do so. Treat ladies as you would gentlemen. Treat men as you would ladies. Treat all people fairly and with respect. If you do so, you'll behave morally well with yourself. Forget about behaving correctly. Behave nicely instead. [Three: 546]

The darkness in man that corresponds to night is the foggy guilt he's unable to look through in his heart to see himself more clearly. The illumination in man that corresponds to day is the wisdom, love and devotion he's seeking that comes only from the inside in, not the outside in.

Truly man walks into the future ass backwards. He looks back at his past wondering where he's going, afraid to face front and his **MAKER**. If you can't face yourself, you can't face **GOD** going forward face first. When you occasionally find the courage to turn your head to peek around at where you're going, you do so with your eyes shut tight, blinking at best into **HIS** glorious light...

The fate of each of us is like a noose around our neck. It may feel as though it's being pulled tight by **GOD** if **HE** really loves you enough to make you atone for your sick opinions of yourself that you usually project out onto others. But it may feel as though that noose has been removed entirely if **HE** curses you by letting you do as you please. The constraints you complain of would be more manageable if you weren't so stiff-necked {stubborn}. As you're slowly being led toward a great destiny, you, surely, sometimes feel strangled. It's harder than it looks to breathe free. [Three: 566]

This book is presenting you with thoughts, feelings, beliefs and desires you've held, but may not have expressed to yourself. How you've acted out in the world and how you've separated your fate from your destiny without bothering to create a vision of the two are the result of how you've treated yourself. The more that improves, the more you'll be encouraged by yourself to pursue your destiny.

You've always gotten exactly what you needed to improve you, even if it wasn't what you thought you deserved or wanted. Your own conscience will present the outcomes of your life to you if you're willing to develop your opinions with more soulful regard for yourself. There'll be no need to thank or curse **GOD** for the way it turns out. You'll thank and curse yourself...

Consider me one of many messengers. You, too, are a messenger. We all are. But you have no idea what your message may be until you practice it on yourself. Simply promoting heterosexuality is a fool's errand. Simply promoting one brand of religion is counterproductive. Get your nose out of other people's private life and spiritual life. They're not ruining your inner marriage to yourself. You are.

Life is a school, but no one else's grades will go on your report card. You, alone, are responsible for the forces within you and the actions you take to learn to operate those

forces separately and concurrently. You won't be able to use reasons, excuses or blame for what you've done to you. No one is at all interested in your explanations. "*He that errs shall err at his peril.*" [Quran 17:14] - - -

The Prophet brought us the last name of **GOD**. We now live in an age in which we all ought to live up to our own name. We can't hide any longer behind any one of the three names of **GOD**. Get out of your head. Get out of your heart. Come to your soul to look, and you'll see. [Three: 567]

Today's messengers are those who feel sent on a very special mission. Although a Prophet and Messiah are honorific titles, the title of messenger is different. There were a limited number of prophets in the Old Testament. There was only one Messiah.²⁴ And there was only one Prophet who tactfully claimed to be *God's* messenger. The Prophet's mission was similar to the mission of Jesus and the mission of Moses before him. But it was a spiritual task everyone could duplicate in yet a third place in inner space. And discovering that abstract location in you is the most important part of his message. It makes your **WORDS** more than prophetic. It makes them more than loving. It turns your words into messages you can take to heart and then soulfully offer all others. [Three: 568]

Life can seem "hellish" at times. Life can sometimes also seem "heavenly." All your experiences of this world are a mere taste of the "world to come" for those with a discerning palette. If you see yourself as an emissary of goodness, the chances are, in my humble opinion, that you'll go through "hell" in your lifetime, not 'hell' after it. Who doesn't already know the feeling of being burned by others, despised and rejected? [Three: 569]

Equality in the world we share is greatly over-emphasized in light of the fact that most people presume they're better than others, based on the impression given by the forces within them. Equivalency needs to be achieved from within before you're going to see equality spread worldwide.

The **JEWS** don't read the Bible or the Quran. The **CHRISTIANS** interpret Tanach by looking only for verification of their spiritual superiority through Jesus. And the *Muslims* read nothing other than the Quran, refusing to modernize their interpretations of it. [Three: 570]

GOD	The PUBLISHER of Tanach
GOD	The PUBLISHER of the Gospels
GOD	Jesus, the SUBJECT of the Gospels
<i>God</i>	The Topic of the Quran
GOD	The SUBJECT , AUTHOR and PUBLISHER of it all

²⁴ The **JEWS** are awaiting the coming of the **MESSIAH**. The **CHRISTIANS** are awaiting the return of the Messiah. And the *Muslims* believe that the Prophet was the messenger who came instead. I believe that you're the messenger you're awaiting; the messenger who has come; and the messenger who continues to return each day.

Getting out of your earthly container should be as artfully achieved as you'd like to think it was artfully achieved when you got into it. Beating and battering your shell isn't the best way to germinate. Being out of your mind is no excuse for being heartless or soulless. [Three: 573-574]

You may be an amazingly beautiful person who can't yet see yourself without the aid of a mirror or a witness. But you can be taught to perceive your goodness from within. You can glimpse at it from time to time when **GOD** is gracious to you. And that inner beauty and wealth looks like stars in the night sky. And it feels mysterious and glorious. It doesn't give you the illumination and warmth that's as precious as the sun in a winter sky. But it gives you reason to know that hope springs nocturnal. Who knows what is eternal? [Three: 575]

Nature made it necessary that you hunger for food and shelter. Nurture made it necessary that you hunger in just the ways that you have. You're a tree with roots that are entwined with a **ROCK**. Everything you see during the light of day is supported by all that you don't see below ground. Your roots will always grow in darkness, not in light. [Three: 580]

Whether you think of your penis as "it" or "he" doesn't matter in the least. Whether you think of "it" as slithering on its belly like a snake; whether you think of "him" as penetrating women vaginally or penetrating men anally – you may still be rejecting the idea that your penis is a part of you that has enormous, internal power and influence over your understanding of reality.

It's only when you can awaken to the humiliation of having an anus that **GOD** is always watching that you'll humble yourself to who you are, and not to who you think you are. The most masculine men and the most feminine women all have anuses. The most intelligent and brilliantly gifted have anuses, too. The poor have anuses, and so do the rich. Just because you don't want to think about where the sun don't shine, don't mean **GOD** ain't lookin' up inside you from that direction. If you want to idolize something in your life, let it be toilet paper... It's a symbol of all that keeps you clean...

The great spiritual works of the West and the great **philosophic** works of the East aren't saying the same things, even though they're all going in the same direction just as people climbing a mountain from various places are all going in the same direction even though the view they see when they look over their shoulder is quite different. [Three: 588]

It's paradoxical that **GOD**, the **FATHER**, would have only one **SON** in the literal sense of the **WORD**, when an extension of the metaphor of **GOD** as our **FATHER** makes us all his figurative children in the holistic sense of the **WORD**. It's ironic that Moses, Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad, as men, could only know as much about women as **GOD** grants any man in the time in which he lives. This is the unknown aspect of the x^1 factor that no y can penetrate in any way other than figuratively $\{x^2\}$.

Because I'm not a woman, let alone **GOD**, I need to use my imagination to guess what **GOD** and women are really thinking; let alone what men who are different from me are up to. I've just got to accept some external alliances on faith, knowing that more will be revealed over time. The now of today won't be the same now tomorrow. I'll change by then. Time will change by then. There's nothing you can hold on to but small change. Impermanence is here permanently. [Three: 591]

Although we might think of "heaven" as figuratively north and "hell" as figuratively south, the rational person knows that these are places that don't literally correspond to places that are in relation to the surface of the Earth. You might like to think of "heaven" as skyward and "hell" as toward the center of the Earth because the Earth is round and filled with fire, but you're still only going to go around in circles externally if you don't get your bearing using your moral compass.

People who suffer from syndromes feel as though they're on a merry-go-round. They feel as though they're going around and around without any way to get off their cycle of self-defeating, inner issues. In that sense, there's little distinction between active rejection of others and passive lack of acceptance of themselves. Both lead to self-insults, indignation, resentment and finally vindication based on revenge.

The men and women I was taught by my mother to vilify weren't the Christians, although she was a Holocaust survivor. It wasn't the gays, even though she was straight. It wasn't men, even though she was a woman. It wasn't blacks, although she was white. It was fat people!

Look inside yourself. Are you overweight? Are you obese? Are you enormously out of proportion to what you should look like? Are you, too, prejudiced against a group of people in the world we share who mirror what you look like inside? [Three: 595-596]

It's not enough you use your penis to make babies. It's not enough you use your head, heart and soul to advance your fantasies of moral superiority over those in the other Abrahamic faiths. You've got to prove you have testicles. You've got to prove you have courage to promote life beyond your lifetime. You've got to have faith that Y.H.V.H., Jesus and *Allāh* want you to spread your seeds, like Abraham spread his: metaphorically, symbolically and with signs. If you don't understand how you operate; how you were physically made as a divine metaphor out of which emerged symbols and signs that describe **GOD's** designs for you alone – you aren't going to figuratively find the source of the power hanging down like fruit between your legs or held in your lower abdomen. Your potential is going to remain figuratively undescended and withheld in the core of your being. You aren't going to climb the moral heights you dream of in this world going north and descend safely back down the way you came going south, to arrive at the hereafter {death}. You won't die to be bourne up into the mystery of graduation. You'll die to get the "hell" away from you. You'll die disgusted with life and everything you had to endure without reason.

If you continue to argue about whether a penis should go into a vagina or an anus, you're arguing about how many angels can dance on the head of a pin. You're distracting yourself externally from personalizing your moral issues. Have you tried to put your own

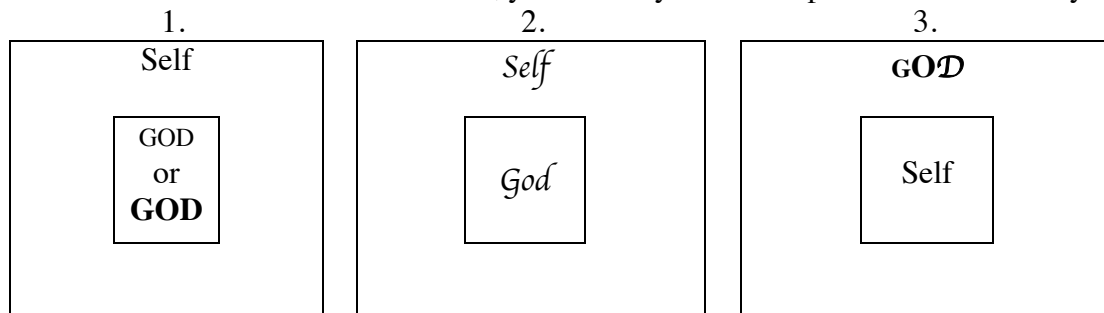
penis in your anus? Have you explored your rectum with your fingers or with an object? Have you felt the sensations in that part of your body that your religious leaders have spent so much time telling you shouldn't go into, talk about or share with another human being?

If ever there was a forbidden fruit you've been told not to touch, it's your prostate gland. The extremist, religious believers also tell you never to touch yourself sexually to achieve pleasurable sensations. Someone else should do that for you, and even then only if you're planning to make a baby.

But I say it's *your* body, not *theirs*. Do as you please with it, and then bring up any questions you have about how you were made in **GOD's** image to **GOD**. Let your religious leaders do as they please with their body. Who really cares what they will or won't do in bed with their mate? They're the last people on Earth who should be giving advice on sex. They're the real perverts. [Three: 602]

We, in the Abrahamic faiths, are in a spiritual love/hate triangle that only your wisdom, love and devotion will get us through. The land of milk and honey is unattainable if we're only looking back begrudgingly in subjective time at the milk our mother stopped giving us. Each of us has to grow up, turn himself around, and look for what's as sweet as our mother's milk once was. That sweet secret is the *honey* of life: wisdom. [Three: 607]

Now that you've reviewed the concept of tribalism as a progression that mirrors both the psychological development from infancy to adulthood and the first seven stories of Genesis from Adam and Eve to Jacob, you're ready to look at power in another way.



In the first diagram, we see what the Judeo-Christian world looks like in the West. They can hardly fill a synagogue or church anymore because most people see GOD as smaller than themselves. Science has answered so many questions about the meaning of life that people are no longer interested in GOD or **GOD**.

In the second diagram we see what the Muslim world looks like. They can easily fill their mosques because most Muslims see themselves as so much greater than *God*.

And in the third diagram we see balance restored as modern true believers recognize that there's only **ONE GOD**. In this depiction, modern man realizes that as his picture of himself grows, his frame of **GOD** grows around him. [Three: 611-612]

If you're hard working enough to have had a fabulous sex life, you know what it means to be defiant and compliant in bed, and judicious everywhere elsewhere. You know what

it means to magically let out the animals from your ark at the right time with the right person. Such is the mastery of fantasy. [Three: 613]

One way to deal with desires to be defiant is, of course, with sex. When you and your partner live out these various forms of cheekiness, disobedience, insolence, insubordination and rebelliousness in bed before **GOD**, you may then make it more possible to become complaint, cooperative, respectful, playful and unified outside your bedroom. This is why a good sex life is so important and why you should work harder with your partner to achieve it. Familiarity should breed consent, not contempt. [Three: 617]

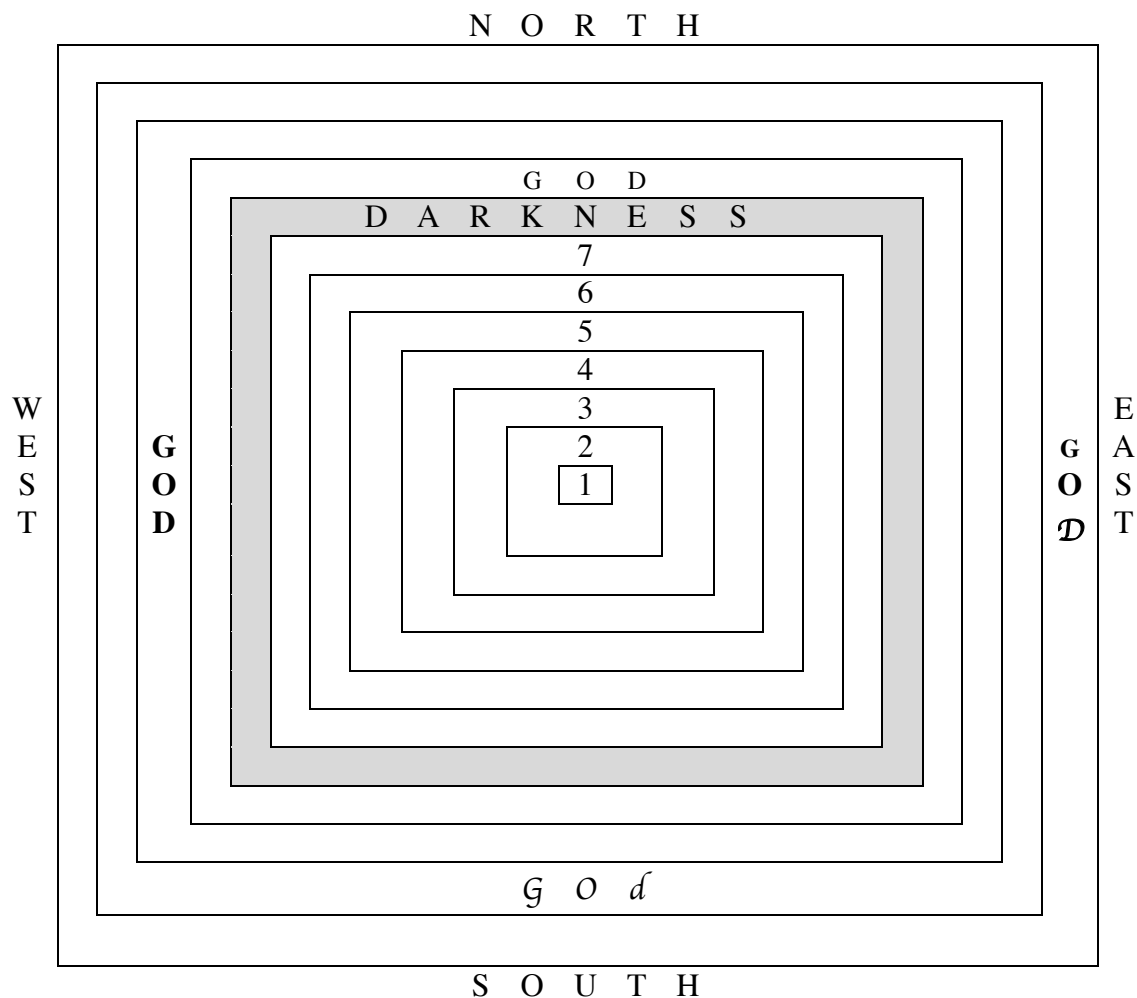
The problem with our Lord is that **HE**'s harder to quote than we ever realized. Moses described HIS plan using a sacred metaphor. Jesus described HIS own plan using sacred symbols. And the Prophet described *His* plan using 114 sacred similes {surahs/chapters}. If you're going to try your luck at quoting **GOD**, you should seriously consider what each word you use means to you subjectively. And, like Scripture, you'll probably settle on poetry and parable to make your point. [Three: 620]

Sacrifice to **GOD** began in Judaism with animal sacrifice, but it became personalized through Jesus as baptism and communion. And then sacrifice was raised out of this world through "heavenly" virtues by the Prophet Muhammad. As you become more sensitized to how you're sacrificing yourself for others, you'll become more aware of how you should, instead, be sacrificing yourself for yourself through helping others, with **GOD** as your **WITNESS**. [Three: 622-623]

Toilet training and sex education originate in the same places. It's interesting to me that **GOD** would combine the questions of procreation with elimination. Creating life and removing waste from your system are both topics that require training. And they're both topics we don't like to talk about. "Creation" corresponds to conception, construction, design, establishment, fabrication, handiwork, innovation and manufacture. Elimination corresponds to abolition, eradication, exclusion, rejection and removal. We need to teach our children to appreciate both.

Most hyper-religious leaders don't want to talk about elimination at the altar. They're fine with discussing all manner of activities of man, especially the blessings of being fruitful by multiplying their coffers and making babies. But they don't want to talk about the physical proximity between procreation and elimination publicly. And they don't want to speculate about why **GOD** created us this way.

Consequently, the **WORD** of **GOD** is usually referred to as everything happening above the waist, and nothing below it. It's as if hyper-religious leaders are speaking to their congregations with one hand covering their genitals and the other covering their behind. You may see them literally waving their arms about passionately as they tell you who to love and who to hate. But try to imagine them figuratively concealing the holes below their waist at the same time their tongue is wagging so profusely. [Three: 627]



- | | | | |
|---|---|-----------------|------------|
| 1 | = | Infancy | ages 1-3 |
| 2 | = | Childhood | ages 4-11 |
| 3 | = | Adolescence | ages 12-17 |
| 4 | = | Young Adulthood | ages 18-20 |
| 5 | = | Adulthood | ages 21-39 |
| 6 | = | Maturity | ages 40-69 |
| 7 | = | Near Death | ages 70+ |

GOD = Border between the internal and external world. **GOD** lies in both.

[Three: 642]

Until you orient yourself in inner space using your imagination to visualize the pictures I'm painting for you, the world around you will continue to look like a hodge-podge of unrelated actions your eyes will see but your mind will be unable to perceive with greater imagination than you have now. The world will sound like a cacophony of sounds, written notes that are never played or sung as songs you, too, can sing. Your goals will remain ladders without rungs; stairs without risers or railing you won't be able to ascend in life step by step without risking a fall. For you to move safely toward higher conclusions about your unique journey, you may need to behave more wisely. And then, magically, it'll be as

if you're on a spiritual elevator that effortlessly takes you from one story to the next. [Three: 648]

You can't love the ones you're with if you can't love the one you're with. And you can't love the one you're with if you can't love the ONE you're with. If you only love the ONE/ONE/One you're with, your picture is too small for your own frame. You'll be consumed with ego issues that'll eat up your dreams.

Wisdom without love leads to devotion without reason {devolution}. But wisdom combined with lust only leads to devotion with little reason {revolution}. To combine wisdom with love to produce devotion within reason, you must strive for evolution. This isn't a Jewish, Christian or Muslim formula. This is an Abrahamic formula you ought to take personally. [Three: 649]

Freedom from GOD leads to cruelty and coercion. Liberty from GOD leads to harassment and horror. And emancipation from *God* leads to tyranny and totalitarianism. They're all forms of autonomy. This world won't survive with three gods despite the objections of hypocrites. Just stop the thieves from stealing you blind. Don't worry about anyone's grades in the school of life.

I believe in fate and destiny. But I don't believe in predestination. I don't believe there's anyone on Earth who doesn't have the potential to discover the freedom, liberty and emancipation needed to secure his own destiny in the face of his fate. I believe there's enough evidence of **GOD's** designs for everyone to reach the Ph.D. level of awareness if he uses GOD as his TEACHER in the elementary school of life; Jesus as his COACH in the secondary school of life; and *Allah* as his *Teacher* in the undergraduate setting.²⁵

Ancient JEWISH	THE LORD OF MERCY HAS NOT BEGOTTEN A SON.
Ancient CHRISTIAN	THE LORD OF MERCY HAS BEGOTTEN A SON.
Ancient <i>Islamic</i>	<i>The Lord of mercy has not begotten a son.</i>
Modern Jewish	The Lord of mercy has not begotten a SON.
Modern Christian	The Lord of mercy has begotten a SON.
Modern Islamic	The Lord of mercy has not begotten a SON
Modern spiritual	The Lord of mercy may or may not have begotten a SON.

The truth of these statements only depends on your willingness to be inclusive rather than exclusive. The more you wish to exclude others, the more I warn you that you'll feel excluded yourself. The Muslims in Europe already feel excluded. The Muslims in America aren't exactly feeling beloved here, either. And the Muslims in the Middle East are so exclusive that there isn't a Muslim country between Morocco and Indonesia that isn't

²⁵ And again I tell you that you don't have to pray in any place other than the place that you're presently praying. It's not an outside job. It's an inside job.

worried about *Islamic* extremism. WHATSOEVER A MAN SOWETH, THAT SHALL HE ALSO REAP. [Galatians VI] [Three: 650-652]

You can recognize those with a flat-Earth perspective. Their feelings have great length and width, but they're morally superficial. They have no depth. At both extremes, they're twisted out of proportion like the polar regions on a map. The emotionally unintelligent will debate you about which way to go in life, arrogantly sure that they can go anywhere they want. They're oblivious to their own moral trespass. [Three: 653]

Needless to say, brotherhood in Torah was augmented in the Gospel to produce a new and improved brotherhood with Jesus. And that brotherhood was again augmented in Islam to produce a more universal form of brotherhood at *God's* behest. When your relationship with your brother is good from your head, heart and soul, you appreciate what all that inner work is for.

Once you've achieved brotherhood with yourself, you'll have no difficulty in liking those Jews who have the ability to untangle the moral mysteries of life with wisdom. You'll have no problem liking those Christians who contribute to the love of GOD by treating others kindly. You'll find it easier to like those Muslims who have the ability to focus their intentions on matters of hospitality on Earth for the sake of "heaven's" request. You'll even enjoy the ability of gay men to bring a raw freshness to the concept of tolerance and tenderness for strangers. [Three: 657]

The bozos at the back of the room are in desperate need of a spiritual education. They'll continue to disrupt the class any way they can to achieve their unawakened desires unless they find a reason to learn to do better. But they may not want to face embarrassment, shame and humiliation much more than you do. They may have secrets that are more painful to bear than yours. The **TEACHER** is teaching everyone about good and evil, whether we care to learn about morality, or not. Our only choice is whether to make matters easier or harder for everyone concerned. [Three: 665]

Judaism is the religion that'll teach you what you need to know. Christianity is the religion that'll teach you how to go about learning what you want to know using psychology you can couch in universal terms that lead to self-love. And Islam is the religion that'll teach you why you ought to stay in school to learn all that you ought to know for the sake of devotion to life and redemption. [Three: 670]

Life isn't a question with one answer. Life isn't a problem with a solution. Life is a syndrome. It's a combination of experiences you should work out from the inside out. In the same way, a dancer will tell you that grace is the consequence of muscles that have been trained to work in groups. You should discover the complex, moral factors that contribute to your syndromes if you seek grace. [Three: 682]

My path doesn't mean I have to convert to Christianity or Islam. I won't have to give up my boyfriend to live the straight life most of the world so admires. It only requires that I strive to become a better gay-Jew. It only requires that I wake up to the importance my

faith in me plays with regard to the outcome of the world. I'm not incidental to history. I help make history. I matter...

The class curve in the school of life affects everyone's grades, even those who graduate in an untimely manner. But there's a private school in you and a public school around you. If you don't study harder today than you did yesterday, you won't graduate with honors from either. Either way you'll get exactly what you deserve for whatever efforts you made to improve upon you. But if you haven't worked for the return of all the land of Israel to the Jews after having read these words, expect the worst. [Three: 687-688]

Lying is one form of falsehood. Denial is another. But there's a third form of falsehood, and that's ignorance. You can ignorantly promote falsehoods without knowing it or having any malevolent intention of doing so. And for this, too, you shall be judged by the ways in which you play the game. There are winners and losers with good reason. If your only goal is to make it to tomorrow with more money than you have today, you're a loser. If your goal is to be of assistance to the next generation, you're a winner. Honey will bring you money. Money won't bring you honey. Therefore, it's in your own best interest to become a master over you, not a puppet in a show. [Three: 691]

If you live your life through some of these metaphors, you'll live out your life with doubts and regrets. The only metaphor that includes all the others is that of life as a school in which **GOD** is your **TEACHER** and you're learning how to teach yourself about you with **HIS** help. [Three: 698]

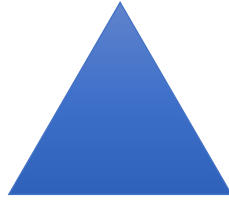
The Prophet suggested that impatience, not the biblical description of clay is what man is really made of. Jesus suggested man is made of spiritual nourishment: bread and wine. If you have the patience to ponder how you were figuratively made, you'll decide for yourself how **GOD** made you for today...

Extremist JEWS hate gay-Jews. Extremist CHRISTIANS hate all gays. And extremist *Muslims* hate all gays and Jews. If you think your heart knows where to stop when it comes to hate, go into your soul and look at your heart from another place in inner space. Weigh your thoughts and feelings against your beliefs. See if you think you can balance your virtues against the weight of a mustard seed.

You'll see for yourself how influenced your heart is by your penis or clitoris. Your desire to hate is like an inclined plane that you can only go down. Once you start down it, you build up speed and it gets harder to stop yourself. Such is the evil inclination of man. Such is the difficulty for many in getting up and out of evil. [Three: 700-701]

Looking from Behind

Jew/head/thoughts



Christians/heart/feelings

Muslim/soul/Beliefs

Tanach and the Quran succeed very nicely in not only respecting the Bible but confirming it. It's egotistical JEWS, fanatical CHRISTIANS and *Muslim* terrorists who've been fighting one another since the dawn of time because of their penis/clitoris envy who disrespect the WORDS of **GOD**. [Three: 707]

The real purpose of the Quran is to unify the messages of the Hebrew and Christian Testaments using metaphor and symbols combined with 114 Islamic similes. Those who continue to separate the faiths rather than look for the mysterious and magical ways in which **GOD** is uniting them will find themselves alienated, isolated, lonely and disaffected from their fellow man in their lifetime. And they'll probably find themselves in even worse shape after it. [Three: 718]

GOD is our **TEACHER** and **GUIDE**. A Muslim has the chance to unify **HIS** teachings with others in a new and special way. When you feel you've welcomed yourself in, you feel **GOD** is welcoming you in, too. When you feel you can be an excellent spiritual provider for *your* needs, you're then ready for the experience of providing wisely for others. No virtue on Earth will consciously come to you until you've first strived to give that virtue to others. You can't discover what you've been given until you've given it away. [Three: 725]

We've all been given a limited number of days to resurrect ourselves before our last day, based on our deeds thus far. That's everyone's gift today. If we use our time to seek peace with ourselves, we'll, surely, be given a great destiny. We'll find reason for this world being just as it is and for us changing the world the way we want through everything we do. Keep your inner eye on the prize. That is your vision of "paradise." [Three: 730]

Be patient with those who are lost, misguided and wicked. Know that they're only tying a knot around their neck to personally express how choked up they feel by the moral direction they're going in. Their efforts have nothing to do with your faith, gender, race,

religion or sexuality. Their efforts are motivated by projections of the hunger to know themselves that are causing their tremendous frustrations to be externalized.²⁶...

Don't listen to the foolish, hateful and disloyal. Look for wisdom, love and devotion instead. These vices and virtues are emanating out from within you and being reflected off those you interact with. The mystery only builds if you move in the direction of your own virtues. Good neighbors make good fences. Good fences don't, necessarily, make good neighbors. [Three: 732-733]

All three of the Abrahamic faiths make the claim that there's only **ONE GOD**, but, honestly, if I hadn't differentiated between these three beliefs at every step along the way with different fonts, you might not have read this far. There, surely, is only one **GOD**, but you'd never know it if you've been blinded by the way most men and women talk about HIM/HIM/*Hím* and behave toward one another. It's utterly shameful how hypocritical people have become with regard to the meaning of life (and I include the L.G.B.T+ community). As a member of the human race, I sometimes find it embarrassing to be associated with people altogether. If not for the fact that there are so few Jews and members of the L.G.B.T+ community, I can see no reason for **GOD** to grant mankind more time to figure out what **HE**'s got in mind. But minorities need time to teach majorities how to assimilate good ideas...

Because some wealthy people still treat poor people like beasts of burden and because some people now treat animals like their best friend, human beings obviously aren't yet evolved enough to treat one other like angels disclosed, let alone disguised. Don't kid yourself. Don't make excuses for yourself. We live in an age when everyone's knuckles are sometimes scraping on the floor. In other words, we're animals treating one another more like animals from other species than like people who are members of the same species. We haven't yet evolved to the point where we see ourselves as human beings figuratively evolving into something greater than we can imagine...

When you were a child you had moments of great happiness. When you reached puberty that exuberance turned into orgasm. But the kind of happiness you'd enjoyed as a kid went out the window. Now, as an adult, you have the potential to achieve joy, a combination of sweetness and sorrow, happiness and disappointment. Joy is the color of gold for most, but joy is the color violet in the rainbow for some of us. [Three: 740-741]

There are voices in your head you ought to fire. What's the point of worrying about the fire after life if you don't do some firing while you're here? Fire and replace some inner voices with more skilled observers of reality, and you'll find yourself in less hot water in the world we share.

²⁶ Observe your political leaders. Do you see something in them you don't respect? You voted them into office to observe their effect writ large. Now use the wisdom of your experience to vote them out and vote more enlightened people in. Then do the same by taking away the external power of your hyper-religious leaders. Teach them how to learn about themselves. All their life they've only been focused on you. Most of them are obviously not ready to teach or lead.

That doesn't necessarily mean you need to become more cynical, skeptical or sarcastic. It means you should become more knowledgeable about what you need at more and more subtle levels of self-awareness. If you can't yet contemplate yourself, you won't learn how to pray more effectively. If you can't discuss your needs with yourself, how in the world are you going to discuss them with your GOD/GOD/*God*? Your enemies are more valuable to you alive than dead. Therefore, turn them into friends whenever possible. They may even make good playmates... [Three: 742-743]

Think of yourself as made of clay in the biblical sense of the WORD. And then think of a flame burning within that clay. That makes you symbolically a spiritual oven. That makes you a place in which spiritual bread is baked. "MAN DOES NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE." [Deuteronomy 8:3] "MAN DOES NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE." [Matthew 4:4, Luke 4:4] Man lives "ON EVERY WORD THAT COMES FROM THE MOUTH OF THE LORD." [sic]

When our Lord speaks, we need all three faiths to triangulate what **HE** says. This can be no coincidence. This must be a part of **HIS** designs. **GOD** never does anything heedlessly...

Think of psychology as a photo you take of a man on a mountain. Psychology will tell you about the man, but it can't tell you whether he's going up the mountain or coming down. Who knows where he's going by the pose he takes for the camera. He'll tell you he's ascending or he'll tell you he's descending. There's no objective way to measure what he's subjectively going through. It's only by taking many photos of him over a long period of time that you can track the course of his actions. Sociology is good at taking pictures of peoples, but poor at discerning the direction civilization is taking them in. We need Scripture as well...

Now imagine **GOD** breaking your container when you die and then removing your contents, leaving only the empty shell {body} behind that we have to dispose of here on Earth. Imagine **GOD** then figuratively submerging your contents in a big vat that'll pour off a measurable amount of essence in overflow, just as you'd measure the volume of an oddly shaped object to determine its density in accordance with the principles of Archimedes.²⁷ [Three: 744-745]

A boy will want to undergo the spiritual process that will turn him into a man. But that process doesn't have to include war, rape or material losses and disappointments. He could cure himself in the brine of his own tears over time if he had training in awareness from his experiences to see himself as wise, loving and hospitable right from the start. His yearning could come from a desire to be with the most fascinating person in his world. [Three: 747]

The spiritual process is something you can't force anyone to awaken to. **GOD** alone can moor you to safe harbors. **HE** alone can guide you through your turbulent emotions to

²⁷ "Archimedes was asked to determine the density of the gold in the king's crown to make sure it hadn't been diluted with silver, and he did so by using the displacement principle in measuring volume that he chanced upon when getting out of his own bathtub." [Wikipedia]

ground you with thoughts that'll then lead you to learn to spiritually fly through this earthly realm...

It's easier to get from GOD to GOD to *God* to **GOD** than from **GOD** to *God* to GOD to GOD. It's easier to add up the evidence of Judaism, Christianity and Islam than it is to subtract the evidence of there being a universal **GOD** that validates the spiritual regression we see in the extremists of the Abrahamic faiths. [Three: 749-750]

The problem doesn't lie with man's eyes or ears. The problem lies in his imagination. He's unwilling to overcome his arrogant insistence that he alone holds every WORD/WORD/*Word* our **CREATOR** uttered. He's unwilling to take external issues personally. This problem originates in his genitals through which his desires for power are delivered. And the problem ends in his rectum when he makes an ass of himself.

If you're discussing this matter in polite society, you should claim that the problem lies in man's nose. You should cross your nose with one finger when talking to people to warn them with a sign to protect their testicles and ovaries if they don't want to see them beaten and abused. [Three: 754-755]

The problem is that hyper-religious people fear their Lord, but they aren't in awe of our **TEACHER**. They say they believe in **ONE GOD**, but they produce millions of separate communities that each professes otherwise. **GOD** allows wars, rapes, thefts, global warming, terrorism, Internet crime and the collapse of worldwide markets to motivate humanity to come together with good will to solve these external problems. And still people don't see **HIS** intentions to help themselves internally. They think they have to steal.

The desire in man to separate rather than unite is intrinsic to his nature because the moral need to unite must be earned before it can be learned. We could overcome more of our negative tendencies if we had greater resolve to learn about ourselves. Then we wouldn't need crime, drama, melodrama or tragedy to bring us together to solve external problems.

External problems can't be solved without getting our noses bent out of shape. When other people bend your nose out of shape, you can sue them in a civil case or the government can sue them in a federal case. But when you bend your own nose out of shape you should apologize, forgive, make amends and heal that wound without having to grovel before yourself. [Three: 757-758]

There's little point in showing off how devoted you are to GOD/GOD/*God* in the company of the doubtful or those who believe as you do. The time to salute one another in the names of the Lord is when you enter a place where people believe differently to the way you do, when you're in doubt. That's when the work of faith begins in earnest.

Surely, separating light from darkness is a moral task **GOD** wants us all to do, too. If you prefer to do that literally, go into one of the sciences. But if you want to separate the light from the darkness figuratively, go into the field of faith. **GOD** doesn't need satan to personify darkness when **HE** gave you such an important task in doing that good work for

HIM. Show the world the separation of light from darkness that you've been able to accomplish. Show us what wisdom looks like. There are enough people out there pursuing information for the sake of knowledge alone. [Three: 771]

The oldest child in the family may not want to admit his father wanted to create more children after him. The middle child may think he'd be enough for his father if he could just get his older brother out of the way. And the youngest of the three children may believe he can do no wrong, period. He disassociates from his father, believing his father to be only his guardian. In truth, the three of them all come from the same sources, a mother and father. [Three: 775]

There are miracles happening at every moment of every day. There's a burning bush within you that blazes without being consumed. But you can't see it if you're focused on following other people to hide from the shadows you cast inside that get in the way of your own light. You can only see what you need to see as you focus more and more intently on yourself. It really *is* all about you. [Three: 778]

You're responsible for your self-enlightenment. You're responsible for the effort you make to question the moral criteria that guide your behavior. If you don't question you, it's unlikely anybody else will. We're all in this alone together. {Three: 780}

We don't need more theatrics of ritual and rites performed for the sake of others watching. We need an intensification of knowledge that'll bring us greater internal rewards. This will bring us hope combined with inner evidence. This will bring us the feeling that we're not being abandoned, ignored or neglected. Then it all will begin to make more sense...

Patience is a process of moving through suffering to see **GOD's** intentions for you to improve your inner world through challenges in your outer world. Those with little patience haven't moved through the minutia of their challenges within to surmount those challenges with actions based on composure. They're focused so intently on the gross lessons of survival in the world around them that they can't explore the miniscule lessons of life within. This is why the Prophet stated that man is made out of impatience, not just clay or bread and wine. [Three: 784-785]

The shadow of a man ought to reflect his true physical size, but it rarely does. Just as the sun leaves a shadow on the ground that changes in shape depending on the time of day, so, too, does **GOD** leave impressions on you of you that change you incrementally day-by-day. There's no more reason to fear your shadow than there is to fear a black man. But for many a white **CHRISTIAN** a black man is his shadow personified. And he's terrified of the world of shadows.²⁸ [Three: 787]

I assume you already believe that faith is a process, not a done deal. I presume you also realize that wisdom and love will never be enough to make peace with yourself. You've got to become generous of spirit to you, as well, if you want to enter your own idea of

²⁸ In a perfect, white, **CHRISTIAN** world Jesus would give everyone a white shadow.

“paradise.” And the only way you’re going to feel you’re on your way “there” will be if you can enjoy the fruits of an intimate relationship with you here. [Three: 791]

Poets are the worst offenders of your faith. Poets are the greatest defenders of your faith. Poets are often lost in the love of someone or something about life that causes them to overlook the magical importance in having been given two worlds. They want everything they can squeeze out of both their worlds. We need everyone to look at this world we share through the eyes of poets. We need people to willingly and eagerly choose to learn about themselves to make WORDS/WORDS/*Words* come to life.

That’s a problem because learning entails embracing guilt. To learn you must sometimes let go of something you believed deeply in order to grasp something new. You’re like Tarzan swinging from one vine to another through a jungle of ideas. As the truth unfolds, you discover yourself. Only then does the Lord’s presence slowly become increasingly real. Even the nose of the atheist who loves the smell of everything realistic, practical and pragmatic is unconsciously engaged in this process. Discovering the truth is a big job both for the poetically and practically inclined...

Ancient JEWS:	THANK YOU FOR THE RAIN, GOD.
Ancient CHRISTIANS:	THANK YOU FOR THE RAIN, GOD.
Ancient <i>Muslims</i> :	<i>Thank You for the rain, God.</i>
Contemporary Jews:	Thank YOU for the rain, GOD.
Contemporary Christians:	Thank YOU for the rain, GOD.
Contemporary Muslims:	Thank <i>You</i> for the rain, <i>God</i> .
True believers, 2020:	Thank YOU for the rain, GOD .

You aren’t going to be able to internalize misogyny until you can solve for the x^2 factor in you. (And that statement is also true for women.) Your y is going to beat up your x^2 or one x is going to beat up the other. You aren’t going to be able to internalize homophobia until you’ve cleaned up your misogyny issues beginning with your mother. (And that’s true for the L.G.B.T+ community, as well.) And you aren’t going to be able to internalize racism until you figure out that the color of the border between your inner and outer worlds {skin} doesn’t determine the permeability of your filter. (And that’s true for black people, too.) [Four: 794-795]

Torah is timeless. The Bible is timely. And the Quran is eternal – but only if you bind them into one. If you don’t, your ego will find ways to overlook the teachings of the prophets and GOD. Then the *words* of the Prophet may become meaningless or lost to you. And then you won’t be able to take **GOD’s** WORDS personally. [Four: 800]

There’s more to life than the body you were given. There’s more to life than the habits you created to manage your survival needs. There’s a moral challenge occurring within you to understand the physical gift of life you’ve been given before you use the habitat you were given to create life or destroy it.

When you've nibbled through the peel of temptation to get to know you and when you've eaten the flesh of curiosity about the meaning of your life in the greater scheme of things – you'll make your way to the totally unappealing core that houses the seeds of you where your essence comes from. In this inedible core you'll find revulsion for all you've done that you have no desire to repeat. At the core, you'll also find revulsion of others for all they're doing that you don't want them to repeat. But that will just be a mirror of your revulsion of you. It takes eating through the peel to devour the meat to stop you from throwing away the core and saving the seeds for another day. You can have it all if you turn your conscience inside in. That will turn it into a soul...

The young are so easily tempted to throw away the whole fruit if the peel is in any way blemished, bruised, damaged or uneven. And those who've find no delight in matters of the flesh become mushy, tasteless and wooden over time. Only those who persevere to the core will find the reasons for their revulsions. Only they'll appreciate the journey of discovery to the seeds or pit that makes them one of a kind.

Nature is a sign of **GOD's** nature. But there are only some signs in nature that will reveal your nature. You're not a man for all seasons. And still you can be fruitful and multiply your experiences by chewing on them like fruit until you've extracted enough juice from them to look at your nature as something worthy of taking seriously. The one who endeavors to grow like a plant, and not behave like an animal, will discover the aspect of **GOD's** designs called "self-love." [Four: 803-804]

The "*blissful garden*" isn't literally a garden anymore. It's a sign of a continuity between life and what will occur beyond it. If you can't move from the material "paradise" on land to the emotional "paradise" at sea, and then look down upon them both from the spiritual "paradise" in the air, you're going to find yourself in a "hell" of a bad place when all is said and done. There's a reason we describe ourselves as having a fire burning within us. Earthly fire is a clue to how we were made. [Four: 814]

If you can't dream big enough to have a vision, what's the point of dreaming at all? If signs don't offer you a change of direction, what's the point of having been given **GOD'S/GOD'S/God's** WORD/WORD/*Word*? The metaphor of Moses and the symbols of Jesus will never alter. They describe the human body in spiritual terms that are poetically divine. But today's signs from **GOD** will change on a daily basis in order to transform what we feel, so we can transcend our present loyalties with deeper beliefs than our ancestors could have ever imagined...

The cynical, scornful and sarcastic are the lowest of the spiritually low. They believe that the worst is yet to come because they haven't yet perceived the rainbow in their own heart by day or the miraculous rainbow in their soul by night. There are many hyper-religious people in all three of the Abrahamic faiths today who are praying for a speedy end to their life rather than a speedy recovery. They're dying to die, not yearning to live. [Four: 816-817]

Moses began in Genesis by describing man like a tree. But in Exodus, he had a Burning Bush experience. You, too, have a bush that burns with cravings, desires, hungers and a

passion to know yourself. Your bush isn't *literally* located between your legs. It's *figuratively* located between your legs. Your crotch is a symbol of a spiritual process you're mindfully engaged in or mindlessly disengaged from. If you haven't yet had a burning bush awakening in the Biblical sense of the WORD, you're still opposing the magic found in Torah. You're still trying to use your magic to fight your own magic...

If you're still trying to prove that two of the Abrahamic faiths are false, you're hyper-religious. If you're trying to prove that all three of them are false, you're an atheist. But if you're trying to prove that all three are true, you're a spiritualist.

The message of Moses is yours to tell. Our Passover for the sake of freedom should give you more reason to celebrate your struggle for liberty and emancipation. Our fire will ignite yours. The torch that was passed down to us was intended to help you find your way in the dark. Anyone who's had a burning bush experience can learn how to "*decry a fire*." With one flame all torches will be lit. [Four: 831-832]

What many people don't realize is that they're a spiritual "I" in a material "it." They're in a body which is a thing given to them at conception that they're going to need a lifetime to learn how to fully appreciate how to operate. Even their love of the things they've acquired in life are projections of their feelings for their body. If you don't begin with curiosity for the thing you're all wrapped up in, you'll see yourself treat your things no better than you treat yourself. [Four: 849]

GOD's designs includes everyone on Earth because everyone on Earth has a key to some door in you that you don't have. Until you meet every stranger as a potential friend, regardless of your preconceived notions about the tribe they belong to, you're not going to get the key that person has that'll unlock the secret to being you that you can't unlock for yourself. This is a part of **GOD's** designs. [Four: 854]

Changing the way you think about yourself will only happen when you realize **GOD** is also listening to all the crap you listen to in your head. Transforming the way you feel about yourself will only happen when you realize **GOD** is also feeling all the hateful feelings emanating out from your heart. And transcending what you believe to be true about yourself will only happen when you realize **GOD** isn't buying all the conclusions you've come to about you and others. [Four: 859]

Man is a y on the outside and an x^2 within. Woman is an x^1 on the outside and an x^2 within. Men have so much in common with women. Men have myriad ways of being attracted to women with or without the human body to express that attraction. When you solve for x^2 you make peace with yourself and all people. [Four: 861]

People who are made of ice are frostbit inside. They're moving at a glacial pace morally and spiritually. Their hearts are frozen with bitterness and disappointment in the way things have turned out for them thus far. They're going to have to watch their heart and witness as it suddenly liquefies when something very incidental and unimportant makes them burst into tears. Their green landscape is going to disappear beneath the sea.

When something bad happens to such people, they may be so numb to the emotional ramifications of their losses in life that they can't process what's happened to them. They may freeze up, becoming petty over minor things lost and selfish over what others have materially gained. Their icy heart is focused outwardly on what "they" have that *they* don't. They don't know how to nurture themselves until their inner winter ends and a spiritual spring melts the ground of their being the next year.

The ice inside us all periodically melts to form raging streams that find their way into the earth or back to the sea. The ice and fire in man can even come together like a volcanic explosion of lava meeting ice that has cataclysmic consequences inside and out. Such is my explanation of what we see today in the Arab Spring. But JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* will never listen to me. What desert dweller would ever believe someone who tells them that the problems in the Middle East are caused by ice interacting with fire? Those who are frostbitten will never understand what being under constant fire is doing to them. [Four: 866]

In other words, it's the x^2 factor that makes a man great, not y . You can use your brute strength to be strong. But you should use your physical strength to help you feel strong emotionally, as well. In sexual terms, you can't scare a man straight. He's the way he is, and if you don't like it, look within for the reason why. The problem is x^2 . The problem isn't y . [Four: 869]

Moses was our first prophet, but there were many prophets who came after him. Jesus was not an apostle, but HE chose 12 Apostles to build HIS church for HIM. The Prophet was an emissary of the Lord. He was a messenger on a very special mission that the world still hasn't come to understand. When you learn from all three, you become a disciple of the Lord. Then, you, too, will be able to "*give plain warning*" without hurting a soul. [Four: 875]

To emerge from the curse of literalism and materialism where words only hold concrete meanings sanctified by one faith (yours) and emanating out from only one place (within you), you must use one eye to look out at others and the other to look within at yourself. You must use one ear to hear others and the other to listen to what your heart is whispering to you to do to develop your soul. You must use one nostril to intuit what others are up to and one to figure out your hidden agenda inside.

Perceiving your two worlds simultaneously is harder than the way you live now. It brings depth and color to what you see and stereophonic intensity to what you hear. Unifying your two worlds is a challenge that'll make you much more devoted to your **CREATOR** than the way you've been up until now. It'll bring your senses alive. [Four: 878]

Protect yourself from materialists and hyper-religious nuts. They'll try to drive you to cynicism. Your cynicism will destroy your ability to believe in magic. And your inability to believe in magic will become a self-fulfilling prophecy.

You'll never be able to look back on your life and blame the way it turned out on anyone other than you. Even the sorcerer's apprentice knew he'd been the cause of the

mess he made. He couldn't blame the sorcerer or his book of spells for what had happened. The apprentice obviously didn't get all of the sorcerer's magic. [Four: 879]

Your loyalty to Scripture isn't going to be enough. You must know many kinds of hyper-religious people. They're often adamant about their opinions about the past. They have very strict rules about how to live in the present. And they're often superstitious to the point of petrified of the future. They can give their loyalty to others, and even to GOD/GOD/*God*. But many of them can't give their loyalty to themselves. When it comes to their own future, their thoughts and feelings scatter like leaves in the wind. Only those who are increasing their loyalty to themselves through wisdom, love and devotion to **GOD** aren't as worried about the changes their future will offer. They're not cynical. They're hopeful. [Four: 884]

GOD provides for all **HIS** human creatures because **HE** wants them to elevate themselves out of their unconscious, animalistic nature to a higher, more "heavenly" nature. **HE** has a plan for each one of his creatures; a unique plan that no one can possibly anticipate, not even the creature involved. **HE** alone hears and knows all. [Four: 887]

Think about **GOD** singing a song to us, a song with melody, harmony and lyrics. To the extent that you can sing back what **HE** sings to you, you can pass your class in spiritual music. And to the extent that you can sing it out loud, you can fill this world with song. [Four: 890]

earth	land	thoughts	Judaism	
water	sea	feelings	Christianity	
wind	sky	beliefs	Islam	
fire	spirit	desires	spirituality	[Four: 894]

Science has given us answers to *how* the forces of nature work, but it's not the role of science to describe *why* the forces of nature exist. That's the realm of spirituality. It's people of faith, not people of science, who don't question the wind and the clouds in the sky which causes the rain to fall down to the ground. It's people of faith who don't question why there's too little or too much rainfall {sorrow} within themselves, and why they should leave science to decide about matters of rainfall around them. [Four: 898]

Heroes ascend out of our inclination to ignore ourselves. Those who take heroic measures ascend to great heights within themselves, whether they can talk about it, or not. Why would **GOD** give you the freedom to control your mind; the liberty to open your heart; and the emancipation proclamation found in all three of the Abrahamic Scriptures to lead you back to **HIM** – except to see if you'd use them? ²⁹

²⁹ The spiritual, emancipation proclamation is "I'm better than I was before."

We live in the 3rd dimension, not the other two. You're expected to use all three ways {length, width and depth} to make your way through your experiences. If you don't cherish life, it could only be because you disapprove of **HIS** other two religious paths or that you're ignorant of them all...

Patience with yourself is the balm that patience with others doesn't attain. You can't move anyone faster than you can go. But you can slow yourself down to move at the speed of **GOD**. {**HE**'s not known for moving terribly quickly...} And yet, when you're impatient, you get the impression that it's **HE** who's moving so slowly that you you're surpassing **HIM**...

Impatience with women, fat people or the effeminate are clues to your syndromes. Personalize the weaknesses you see in them, and you'll discover the ways in which you're still treating yourself like a man with a hole in his behind out of which is coming all sorts of ugly and embarrassing "things." [Four: 903-904]

Out of wisdom comes love. And out of love comes devotion. You can't understand the world around you without perceiving the wisdom of **GOD**'s ways from within. For Muslims to believe that *God* is devoted to all of mankind begs the question whether *His* devotion is to everyone or whether *He*'s partial to Muslims. It begs the question whether **HIS** devotion is first, and foremost, to **HIS** designs or whether **HIS** designs are more important than what people perceive to be HIS/HIS/*His* design. [Four: 908]

All men of faith believe in the Creation Story. In that story, **GOD** created human beings because **HE** had something in mind **HE** was withholding right from the start that **HE** described **HE** grew on a tree in a garden. Why would **HE** have tempted man to pick knowledge to begin with by telling him it was forbidden? Why begin the story of faith with a theft if modern man is so advanced that he doesn't ever plan to give thought to the essence of his own creation? The knowledge of Christ's wisdom of the heart and the Prophet's knowledge of *God*'s designs to humanity collapse in upon themselves without the knowledge of **GOD**'s wisdom as presented by Moses.

GOD's designs for today begin with each of us considering ourselves a thief who ought to acknowledge that there's something we've taken from ourselves that isn't ours, something that belongs to **GOD**, even if we believe **GOD** is wise, that **HE** loves us, and that *He*'s devoted to us despite our transgressions. This is something we should acknowledge rather than just dismiss with platitudes by begging for forgiveness and mercy; platitudes that are often hollow and insincere. [Four: 910]

The spiritually infantile only know how to grasp **GOD**'s/**GOD**'s/*God*'s hand. The spiritually childish don't want to hold **HIS** hand at all. They want to do everything themselves. The spiritually adolescent reach up for something else of **GOD**'s they'd mischievously like to grasp instead, only to discover that they become obsessive and

compulsive over some other things in life instead... The young adult figuratively raises and then shakes his empty hands in the air with cynicism and frustration, wishing he had what he's missing. And the mature, older adult places a hand on his own heart and pledges allegiance to something he knows in his heart he can't literally touch, hold or grasp.

To **GOD** shall all things return. In other words, that which you've stolen from you still lies in **HIS** hands. **GOD** can lose nothing; nor can anything be taken away from **HIM**. **HE** can only allow you to have what you want from you, or not...

I can't believe in **GOD** if I can't believe in me. I can't love **GOD** if I can't love me. And I can't be devoted to **GOD** if I can't be loyal to me. I am the alpha and omega of my life.

Just as there's a transformation of guilt in us all {embarrassment is transformed into modesty; shame into humility; and humiliation into grace} – applied knowledge must be transformed into wisdom, love and devotion to create pure knowledge. Life is easier and harder than it looks for those who are passionate about using their life to learn how to be good to themselves.

Here again, the Quran answers questions that Judaism poses and Christianity ponders. We're all disbelievers in so far as we take what we know for granted. We're all unconsciously increasing our knowledge day-by-day without questioning what we should do with our feelings. The Quran suggests that the knowledge and feelings we have will be judged in accordance with what we've done with them to better ourselves. *"To **GOD** shall they return, and **HE** will declare to them all that they've done."* [Quran 31:24]

But if you don't know how to operate your head, you won't do well operating your heart and soul. Take for example the thoughts you have about what you think others are thinking about you. This is your mind's way of looking at you through someone else's eyes. This is your way of feeling negative feelings about you that you wouldn't otherwise feel. This is a combination of your head and heart working together to get you to consider other points of view that you might not have otherwise considered.

Unless you can consciously access your soul, where you can explore your thoughts and feelings from a morally, independent perspective, you won't have enough information about how you operate to operate yourself successfully in all instances. Would you drive a car with one eye closed, without mirrors or without a windshield? The Quran is vital to your moral wellbeing. [Four: 915-916]

It's only through the metaphor of life as a school that any of us is going to progress. It's only in class with classmates who want to get "a head" that I learned to show my work; correct my mistakes; and work my way through harder and harder lessons. When I use the abilities I was naturally endowed with, and when I proudly show the **TEACHER** the skills I taught myself – then I always find myself in better positions to move on to harder lessons. I don't expect to graduate with honors without the school of life getting progressively harder. In this way, I've discovered the difference between the men and the boys. And that has nothing to do with the size of my penis or where I choose to put it. [Four: 917]

Gender

	External		Internal
Male:	y	+	x^2
Female:	x^1	+	x^2

Sexual Attraction

Straight	y {male}	+	x^1 {female}
Gay	y {male}	+	y {male}
Lesbian	x^1 {female}	+	x^1 {female}

A happy and successful union with another person:

$$x^2 + x^2$$

What makes a relationship successful is the complementarity of two people's inner worlds. Two people who love one another can be described as in an $x^2 + x^2$ {soulful} relationship. The Prophet is implying that the question of the oneness of humanity is mirrored in the ONENESS of **GOD**. But you can't achieve oneness with another person or **GOD** if you haven't first achieved it within yourself.

For this, most of us look for a relationship with another person that will teach us more about ourselves. Only with ONENESS from within can you share that sense of oneness with anyone on your way to discovering your ONENESS with **GOD**. This is what $x^2 + x^2$ looks like....

The more we can use the world around us to reflect upon our perception of our self, the more we can come alive; come to know **GOD's** designs for us; and do what we can to make this world a better place in the future than it was for an elite few in the past. In this way, you can solve for x^2 in your own way and communicate from your soul...

When parents turn their children into projections of their inner self, they lose touch with their own inner world; their x^2 ; their soul. And when children turn their parents into projections of their inner self, they do the same. Sadly, many children grow up to have children and then compound this problem, turning it into a syndrome that society has to solve en masse.

But because every society is composed of one dominant faith, everyone is left wanting. Over time, the whole society may become depressed, frustrated and in denial of aspects of reality they need to explore. They may resort to sanctioned, external comforts such as certain foods, drinks or drugs to soothe themselves. In some societies, many become atheists or agnostics to avoid greater conflicts within themselves. They may give up looking for ON **GOD** because the GOD/GOD/*God* of their society has let them down. They become cynical and hopeless because that's the only conclusion they have left to come to. Such are the sociological mistakes that lead to national disasters and world wars. [Four: 920-921]

Those who claim to love their **CREATOR** may also claim to love their mother. Those who claim to love their mother may also claim to love their wife and children. But how many today proudly claim to love themselves? They don't know that the source of their love emanates out from an inner world they haven't bothered to explore. They look for love around them, and then are disappointed because the love of others doesn't satisfy a deeper need. [Four: 929]

We use the metaphor of the digestive process to describe our accumulation of knowledge. We bite into a new idea; chew on a thought, swallow a theory; stomach an opinion; have the guts to take action; and behave like an asshole. These terms are in our languages because they were initially introduced to the world through extensions of the Creation Story through the main metaphor of Moses. And they were passed on to the world through the ancient Jews as they interacted with indigenists, and later, ancient Christians, Muslims and others. What makes anyone today smart is that s/he thinks with their spiritual, digestive process, not with their clitoris or penis.

Rip out the metaphor of the spiritual, digestive process in man and you'll find yourself with a container without purpose. You'll become a zombie with a head that can't think for itself. You'll become a monster {Nazi} who's hatefully prejudiced and determined to keep other people in line because he hasn't broken the projection of achieving spiritual control over his desire for revenge. You'll find religious fanatics who are determined to destroy this world in their frustration to get out of their body with the kind of status they think they need to herald them into the "world to come." When you eat forbidden fruit, you open yourself up to extensions of the metaphor of man as a tree to include the many, metaphoric meanings that come from having been given a human encasement of your spirit.

Many indigenists throughout history literally ate people or sacrificed them to their gods. That included sacrificing parents, children, babies and slaves. With the spread of monotheism, cannibalism was wiped out and the metaphoric consumption of the spiritual power found in peoples emerged as real. Some indigenists once believed that certain parts of the human body held greater power than others, and those special parts of their enemies {including the penis, testicles, breasts, biceps, heart and brains} were consumed to augment the virility or strength of the consumer.

Today's tyrants and terrorists might be considered uncivilized by our standards, but it should be noted that they haven't yet reverted to cannibalism. And that says something about them. They're "believers" in ways that seemingly resembles the ways people like you and me believe. Granted, the Nazis melted down Jewish bodies to make soap and made lampshades out of their skin. They also used Jewish hair to line the boots of U-boat crews. But, as far as we know, Hitler didn't serve fillet of Jew to his guests...

So, in describing Judaism, Christianity and Islam as civilized standards that separate believers from nonbelievers, it should be noted that none of these faiths, in and of themselves, or the standards they treasure, are, individually, anywhere near the zenith of **GOD's** designs. We're all being led out of animalism into humanity. We're all learning to conquer our hungers metaphorically, symbolically and through simile. Any and all behaviors that single out groups of people as being inferior to others leads those who see themselves as superior in the direction of cannibalism. People who love people don't kill or eat people. They savor them...

Many people today still behave as though their head was detached from their shoulders. They make claims with their mouth of their undying love; claims their heart won't ever be able to certify. And don't get me started on their loyalties. You'd think some people have no souls at all when you look at the way their allegiances move like lifeless clouds that block the sun...

GOD's plan is to distribute humanity's, unique powers worldwide, not to covet them in one faith. What we should be able to agree on is that **GOD** disseminates **HIS** powers in such seemingly odd ways that it's virtually impossible to figure out how and why **HE** awards people the powers they have.

The only thing we can say for certain is that some people will die in old age looking forward to a reward. Some people will die young and innocent, unable to complete their hopes and expectations. (And those of us with faith believe they'll receive a compensation for what they weren't allowed to finish.) And some people will receive a just punishment for all the homework they didn't do and tests they were absent for...

Power is forbidden fruit projected out onto the material world. Power is the undiluted secret of life that's produced physically in the testicles. But external power is only the visual evidence of the source of all the power mankind is seeking to infuse in himself. It is inner power people need. But it's only external power most people seek...

If you're a male and contemplate your power, you may discover that you were jealous of your father's power $\{y\}$ and envious of your mother's $\{x^2\}$ when you were a child. If you're female, perhaps you'll discover that you were jealous of your mother's power $\{x^1\}$ and envious of your father's $\{x^2\}$. That which you most want in the way of a container and contents were given to you by two people you may conclude still have what you most want.

Instead of learning about power incrementally at appropriate times in life, you may have stripped power from your parents to learn how their power felt. You may have stolen knowledge from them rather than asked for it or waited until it was conferred upon you. Or because they were so irresponsible, you may have had power thrust upon you before your time. [Four: 939-941]

Spiritual Linguistics is the topic of a discussion of a process that may not herald a hopeful future, but it will help you see things more realistically. It's the beginning of a resolution of a conflict that might herald the destiny of all mankind. Just as the individual must make his way up the mountain, all civilizations and faiths must teach their citizens how to create **WORDS** and figuratively link them together to form visions that'll convey new messages within for a new era. [Four: 943]

A poet isn't just a wordsmith. A poet is a priest. A poet is a spiritual leader who uses the profundity of language to inspire people to pray more effectively. A poet who's an atheist is a literalist or a naturalist. He's a closet **JEW**. He's a closet **CHRISTIAN**. He's a closet *Muslim*. But he isn't a spiritualist poet. **GOD** sees all. Can *you* not see? It doesn't take eyes to perceive. [Four: 944]

Although I'm perfectly willing to admit that homosexuality isn't quite as normal and common as heterosexuality – serial monogamy, polygamy, pedophilia, rape, incest and cannibalism are abnormal behaviors of increasing severity. Therefore, I suggest that we

stop after homosexuality at serial monogamy and leave it up to the individual to reconcile with **GOD** personally and directly over his/her sex life.

Although I'm perfectly willing to admit that Judaism isn't as prevalent as Christianity and Islam the desire of **CHRISTIANS** and *Muslims* to eradicate Judaism and homosexuality from the face of the Earth is aberrant, abnormal, deviant, peculiar and unnatural. The hyper-religious are very, very sick and need help...

What difference does it make to anyone but you what you do in bed with the one you love? If others think they were brought into this world to become **GOD's** penis-police, *their* mind is stuck between *your* legs. They're thinking with *your* penis, not with their own head. And it's becoming all the more obvious that that kind of thinking is creating more pain and suffering in the Middle East, making more *Muslims* believe that Jews, Christians, Muslims and gays are less valuable in the new age. And that's simply not true. [Four: 952-953]

To become a gardener like **GOD**, I work to blossom and bloom with **HIS** will. I strive to know where and when to sow and where and when to reap in my effort to discover the mystery of the garden **HE's** creating within me. This is the essence in the Arabic number {seven} and name "*Sheba*."

With the WORD "EL SHADDAI," you can come to the breasts of **GOD** and know the milk of human kindness that comforts and nourishes us all. With Y.H.V.H. you can come to know the fire that will motivate you to go on a mission. With the Holy Spirit, you can feel the spirit of **GOD** and know **HIS** love. And with the tranquility of *God*, you can prepare for your first step into the **philosophies** that'll bring you understanding of why you're so impatient. Combine all three, and you'll discover why you're so important to **GOD**. [Four: 965]

Who doesn't already know the literal burn of fire? Who doesn't already know the figurative burn of fire? Who doesn't know the blessings in the lessons from them both? Everyone has reasons to feel burned by **JEWS**, **CHRISTIANS** and *Muslims*. Some people even have reason to feel burned by gays. Each of us is a fire burning at many temperatures all at the same time. The "world to come" has been brought down into the world we know. What was once two worlds, one now, one after life, has become two worlds, one outer, one inner. The followers of only one Abrahamic text must catch up to bring them into the modern era. There's no literal word of **GOD/GOD/God** that doesn't correspond to a figurative **WORD** of **GOD**.

You never know if you're going to burn with self-righteous indignation; with guilt; or with the frostbite of emptiness and onliness. When you're lonely without a reason to feel

loss you're "only." You never know in advance what you'll learn about yourself when you make self-intimacy your goal. ³⁰ [Four: 981]

The blessings of the Quran can't be unlocked without the wisdom of the Jews and the love of the Christians. And Muslims aren't going to be able to bestow the blessings *Allāh* has given them until they learn to appreciate the gifts brought to them by their older, spiritual brothers. **GOD's** designs have a purpose, and history is a clue to the mystery of **HIS** many manifestations. *Muslims* will continue to plague Muslims with disloyalty, disharmony and inhospitality until they can all embrace Western history and the blessings of the modern age.

Nor can the blessings of the Quran be utilized without appreciation for the unique vision given to the L.G.B.T+ community. Each human being has been poured into a material container, a container we had no choice about. You're an x^2 in a y or an x^1 . What you physically look like; how your family is morally behaving; and the culture, faith and language you were raised in – are all aspects of the influences on your nature you had no control over. You only had control over your reactions to those circumstances.

Your sexuality is also something you didn't choose. You might be more curious about your y or x^1 than your x^2 . Or you might be more curious about your x^2 than your y or x^1 . Finding answers to the mystery of your being through sex is a personal matter, not one to be determined by your religion...

That said, there's still a lot you can do to earn a place in the "world to come." But you can't use hatred, prejudice and violence to retaliate against the hatred, prejudice and violence you suffered in the past. Your prejudices against gay people speak volumes about your relationship to yourself, not us. Until you learn to operate you as you would a beloved automobile or computer, you're not going to appreciate the subtleties of how anyone else was made. Spirituality is the only answer to your syndromes. [Four: 987]

Ultimately, we all admit to having once been broken; are now coming unsealed; or will be punctured like a tire that'll release all the air inside us on our last day, thus extinguishing our flame. It's not satan who's doing our dirty work for us or to us. We do it to ourselves. The more we figuratively use our penis or clitoris {desire} to resist modernity rather than bring our future to life, the more we're going to see what we're figuratively exuding from our left testicle or ovary {death}. The more we become aware of all the ways we disassemble rather than assemble ourselves, the more we realize how much work we still have to do. And then we may choose to fantasize about the meaning of life rather than learn to replace our broken dreams with a vision that includes an end we can always keep in sight. ³¹ [Four: 988]

³⁰ Those who speak of self-intimacy are deluding you and themselves if they don't also speak about their intimacy with **GOD**.

³¹ Circumcising a penis or clitoris only rids you of unwanted flesh. But your imagination will never stop thinking about what's missing and how to get it back. This recovery process must be done figuratively. Why else would GOD/*God* have ordained it thus? Why else would GOD have been circumcised *for* you?

Muslims don't hold a monopoly on *Allah*. CHRISTIANS don't hold a monopoly on Jesus. And JEWS don't hold a monopoly on ADONAI. **GOD** is too smart to let anything like that happen. The question of faith is always one of moral interpretation. Your interpretation of your behavior towards others is paramount to your interpretation of your faith in your future. Therefore, I suggest you examine what you believe to be true. Your time to atone and then redeem yourself is running out, same as mine.

Muslims were given the last name of **GOD**. They weren't given *His* last and final name. There'll be more names for **GOD**. One of **GOD's** names is your name. And your name isn't going to be the last and final name for **GOD** either. **HE's** continuously reinventing **HIMSELF**. Each generation exemplifies **GOD** evolving for us to give us pause to what's happening here on Earth. Did you ever have a teacher you understood better by the end of the course? That has nothing to do with the subject matter. [Four: 989]

GOD's designs are beyond anyone's individual control. The best we can do to create and insure peace and stability is to create inner peace and stability as well. It doesn't take a genius to understand that much. [Four: 992]

"No soul shall bear another's burden." [Quran 17:14] Your grades can't be transferred to anyone else's report card. You need to develop empathy and regard for yourself above all. You need to model morality to the best of your ability by treating yourself more charitably.³² Then you need to be able to describe your successes so that others can realistically recreate what you've done, if they so choose. Life is like a math class. Show all your work. Just spouting off the right answer won't do. You've got to apply that answer to yourself. [Four: 994]

If you'd like **GOD** to listen to you, you'd better start saying something **HE'd** like more to hear. **HE** can ignore you just like you can ignore yourself. What you send around will come back around. The boomerang affect may be slow, but it can be very morally effective over time. So, don't bother to describe to me how frustrated you are. Life is harder than you think. [Four: 995]

The history of monotheism in the Western hemisphere can be looked at like a problem of addition in your inner world:

1	Jew	head
1	Christian	heart
<u>1</u>	<u>Muslim</u>	<u>breastplate</u>
1	Modern man	full of peaceful desires

³² I was debating whether to say that you need to treat yourself with more "discipline." But I chose the word "charity" instead. With charity you'll develop discipline. With discipline, you won't develop charity.

Or it can be seen as a problem of subtraction in the outer world:

-1	JEW	head	
-1	CHRISTIAN	heart	
-1	<u>Muslim</u>	<u>soul</u>	
-3	Fanatics	full of selfish desires	[Four: 999]

No one is innocent, and yet no one is totally guilty, either. No one is all wrong, and yet no one is completely right. Everyone is complicit in many unseen, moral ways on various levels of reality. Everyone excuses himself, blames his neighbors and begs **GOD** to settle the score in his favor. All the problems of this world come with three sides. There never were two sides to any issue. Once you discover the moral triangle **GOD** has constructed, the Jewish Star of David with six points will make more symbolic sense as two intersecting triangles. The Cross will infer a crossroad. And the Star and Crescent will come to life as an expression of your inner universe. You'll see so much light coming out of you that you'll finally concede that you've exploded into a star...

Science can tell you *what* happened and *when*. But it can't tell you *why*. Religion can tell you *why*, but it can't tell you *how*. You've got to unite the two like left hand and right to create tools that'll work together to help you grasp the meaning of your existence. But if you can't give thanks to everyone; appreciate yourself; and give gratitude to **GOD** – you're a sad sack of potatoes. You've been growing with your head in the ground, not reaching for the sky. [Four: 1,012-1,013]

Every once in a while, you meet what they call “an angel in disguise.” That person is a university student in the school of life. They may be fat or thin. They may be a man, a woman or someone in between. They may be an adult, a child or an infant in another's arms. But your nose knows. You smell fire. You smell something they, themselves, might be unaware of or are even trying to hide. You smell someone who has a future in being themselves.

Try to look for the best in people and copy that. They'll be flattered that you do, and you may even be able to change their mind about how they feel about you if you don't use infantile, childish or juvenile methods to promote yourself. Try to even learn from others' mistakes. [Four: 1,014]

You can still become an heir of “paradise.” You can still have the fruits the Prophet speaks of. These fruits aren't forbidden. But they do emerge internally before anyone sees them externally. You've got to befriend yourself in order to pick these internal fruits of your labors. You don't look the way you'd like on the outside with good reason. Therefore you've got to pick yourself with the best of intentions, not the worst of resentments. ³³ [Four: 1,018]

³³ Intentions are positive forces you have within you to *help* others. Resentments are negative forces you have within you to *hurt* others. Intentions and resentments are forces within you that work for or against you.

The problem with love is that we now know it'll drive you crazy if you let it. The only way to understand the universal principle of love is by personalizing it. And you can't claim to know anything about the universality of love without experiencing your love for you. Love emanates out from within.

Love is utterly irrational. You're sad before love comes and after it leaves. But you probably didn't associate your sadness with your highest aspirations for yourself. You probably didn't associate your desire for companionship with your desire for companionship with yourself. You didn't see your relationship with you as the source of all the love in your inner world. And you didn't see your understanding of Moses, Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad as helpful in this regard. You were prejudiced against one, two or even all three of Them. [Four: 1,023]

The most obvious moral intention you can't respect yourself for is the desire for retribution. When you want to get back at others – someone, anyone – or when you just want to kick the dog because you had a bad day – you know you're not going to respect yourself if you indulge such autonomous feelings. Those who motivate themselves using retribution are obvious to ONE and all. Replace vengeance with justice, the rule of law and fairness. [Four: 1,026]

When you ignore the effects of your negative desires on your subconscious, your unconscious mind becomes less and less emotional. If you resign yourself to behaving in ways you tell yourself you execute in order to survive, there are consequences you'll face internally and externally. The more resigned you are to behaving miserably now, the more you'll multiply your misery in the future. Look at the Middle East for examples of what not to do. Look at a Muslim hive in collapse and refer to Surah 16 on the bee. [Four: 1,027]

The idea that **GOD** created ranks isn't new. Just as a ladder must have *rungs* with one above and below the other, the masses must arrange themselves in *ranks*. The arrangement of these ranks was previously determined by power, wealth, geographic origin, sexual preference, gender, skin tone, physical beauty and personality attributes. People didn't know of any wiser ways to provide themselves with rungs to raise their station in life other than by making babies to combine attributes they thought would be successful to society in the future. They gambled on being fruitful by producing a stronger stock. But what we now have is a world in which we're multiplying ourselves out of existence.

The rungs of the ladder that used to be made of newborns who personified hope should be turned into ranks from within. We should give people tools to better themselves without resorting to baby-making, as they did in the past. We should give them mirrors of themselves that won't disappoint them as much as their children have, or someday will. We can't continue to use reproduction as the spoon that stirs the pot.

It's not that the Jews are better than the Christians because GOD chose us first. It's not that the Christians are better than the Muslims because **GOD** chose one before the other. If that had been so, **HE**'d never have needed to create the Orient where **philosophies**, not faiths, predominate. The fact that each half of the world looks down on the other is only more evidence for the need for ranks you can recognize within yourself.

The essence of **GOD's** designs are beyond any of us to proclaim. But it's foolish for any believer to deny **GOD** has a plan that'll eventually draw the past into the present with an ever-greater emphasis on a peaceful future for everyone. **GOD** doesn't stand back after we're born and then get in our face the moment we die. **HIS** participation in our life is thorough and throughout. Life doesn't have to be only awesome or awful. When we become aware of ourselves as life is happening, **GOD's** participation becomes quite miraculous, leaving us feeling quite verklempt.

Your thoughts have been divided into three ranks. Psychology calls these divisions your conscious, subconscious and unconscious. But these participations correspond to your head, heart and soul. Your conscious mind relates with you through a process called thinking. Your subconscious heart relates with you through a process called feeling. And your unconscious soul is capable of hurting or helping you through a process called believing. Each has been created in this way to allow you to develop yourself. Each has been created to help you ascend the ranks.

The more peaceful a person you are, the more you're going to avoid arguing, fighting and hurting others. But you'll then find that you'll have more propensity to be unhappy being with you, since you can't get out your inner forces on "them." Just getting up in the morning may create dread at having to be with you one more day all day.

This then becomes the ultimate moral crisis, the cause of all your angst, anxiety, frustration and worry. But this can also become your greatest reason for living – but only if you challenge yourself to learn how to operate you more and more effectively. If you don't, you'll remain just the way you are: externally oriented and miserable with what reality looks like. And by that, I mean that you'll be controlled by desires to please your parents, bosses, partners and "them" more than yourself. Misery may ultimately become your punishment for a life lived outside yourself. (And if you think that you'll be rewarded for your misery after life, you're mad.)

Thinking outside the "box" is only the beginning. You have to feel outside the "sphere" and believe outside the "pyramid." The whole point of the 3rd dimension is to learn how to be rewarded for making yourself happy to be alive day-by-day. ³⁴

Neither **GOD** nor I are asking you to discount self-sacrifice. Quite the opposite. We're asking you to sacrifice yourself with greater regard to what you're doing to you. If you're going to give first place to others, at least proclaim that you're a hero for doing so in your own eyes. If you sacrifice something or someone precious to you, you'd better have a damned good reason for doing so. You can only do so if you take self-sacrifice personally.

³⁴ It shouldn't need to be stated that making yourself happy has less to do with the pursuit of money than honey. If your parents were particularly rich in honey, then you're like the baby bee that's been weaned well and will be a complement to the hive. But if you've been weaned on a hunger for money, you're well aware of "colony collapse disorder" {CCD} from within, the phenomenon that occurs when the majority of worker bees in a colony disappear and leave behind a queen {gay}, plenty of food and a few nursing bees {women} to care for the remaining immature bees. This phenomenon in nature mirrors what straight men {worker bees} are doing to themselves in an effort to die in the pursuit of money without regard to their potential honey. Our human hive is in the process of collapse.

The depth of feeling you have for you will change depending on which of these levels of being you're able to engage in. Your conscious mind may only be superficially involved in the process of feeling. If you think until you find yourself feeling absolutely awful inside, you know how hard it is to then get out of your head and into your heart. And you know that that's not a good way to access your loving feelings for anyone.

Your subconscious mind responds emotionally as it hears your conscious mind think. The more you overlook your moral duty to acknowledge your feelings and others, the more disappointed your subconscious mind will become with what you're thinking. And when you finally make your way out of your head down into your heart, you may find it to be a very unpleasant environment to be in, a stormy world where waves crash against the shore, eroding you in ways you haven't been able to express to yourself.

You may even become consumed with fear at what's becoming of you. The WORDS of Jesus won't touch you if your thinking is stinking and the conclusions you come to are filled with immoral intentions and actions nobody in his right mind could respect.

Just becoming self-sacrificing externally to appease your head is a great waste of time that only leads to counter-culture reactionism and anti-Semitism. Becoming heroic on the outside requires becoming heroic within. Becoming heroic in your mind requires becoming heroic in your heart. Do you feel heroic when you fight over GOD/GOD/*God*? Do you feel heroic when you fight over the superiority of straights, whites or males?

The most obvious moral intention you can't respect yourself for is the desire for retribution. When you want to get back at others – someone, anyone – or when you just want to kick the dog because you had a bad day – you know you're not going to respect yourself if you indulge such autonomous feelings. Those who motivate themselves using retribution are obvious to ONE and all. Replace vengeance with justice, the rule of law and fairness.

CHRISTIANS have been ignoring the WORDS of Jesus on the topic of retribution for a very long time. "BUT I TELL YOU, LOVE YOUR ENEMIES AND PRAY FOR THOSE WHO PERSECUTE YOU." [Matthew 5:44] You can see how CHRISTIANS have behaved autonomously in this regard with blacks, gays, liberals and especially with American Jews.³⁵ Perhaps now you can see how hard it is to obey **GOD**. Most men, but especially CHRISTIAN men choose to obey their penis problem instead of questioning their anal issues. And, that, of course, is because they want nothing to do with that awful woman {x²} within them.

When you ignore the effects of your negative desires on your subconscious, your unconscious mind becomes less and less emotional. If you resign yourself to behaving in ways you tell yourself you execute in order to survive, there are consequences you'll face

³⁵ CHRISTIANS love the JEWS. But CHRISTIANS hate the Jews almost as much as the Europeans did in the early 20th Century. And their hatred of Jews is growing. If you can't see the anti-Semitism in CHRISTIANS, you aren't going to be able to see the anti-Semitism in yourself. We're all anti-Semites because we're all opposed, to some degree, to using only our head. Anti-Semitism was initiated when Moses went up to Mt. Sinai, and the JEWS, under the leadership of Aaron, Moses's brother, created the Golden Calf that everyone danced around until Moses came down from the mountain and stopped them. You need to come down from your mountain and stop them, too. No other moral option is available to you other than resistance and denial of the right thing to do.

internally and externally. The more resigned you are to behaving miserably now, the more you'll multiply your misery in the future. Look at the Middle East for examples of what not to do. Look at a Muslim hive in collapse.

The N.R.A. has anticipated this outcome by providing miserable, white CHRISTIANS with guns. What they call "law and order" is a euphemism for serendipitous retribution against Muslims, Jews, gays and anyone else who frustrates them. It has nothing to do with securing freedom, liberty or emancipation. It's no different from the death cults proliferating in the Middle East or the religious cults here at home.

When the only way you can move a man is with fear of homosexual tendencies that you've labeled as unholy, you attack his x^2 factor, the part of him that's deeply in love and committed to one man: himself. In an effort to survive this religious attack, straight men then project their syndrome onto weaker members of society that they can then attack instead, thus preserving their $y + x^2$ integrity. But at what cost?

GOD made it virtually impossible for a man to suck his own penis or sodomize himself. Physical intimacy with himself must be limited to solo sports and masturbation. All other forms of self-intimacy are abstract, subjective, figurative and spiritual. If a man is predisposed to seek physical intimacy with another man it's because he so wishes, not because satan is tempting him or because gay men have caught him in their clutches.

An uninformed **Hindu** or **Buddhist** believes that **karma** is the result of the way he treats others. Nothing could be further from the truth. The way you treat yourself becomes **karma** that then results in the way you'll treat others. What goes around within then comes out and goes around throughout. But that cycle of desire and the consequent suffering to give yourself the retribution you want may spiral out into the afterlife if you don't learn from your inner mistakes and correct them at their source.

Of course, many people circumvent the internalization of this process by becoming prejudiced, argumentative, vindictive, violent and even homicidal. And then, they rationalize their behavior with religious or **philosophic** principles. By externalizing your struggle, you leave **GOD** with no choice other than to let you punish yourself. And since **HÆ** doesn't bother to punish anyone *in* his lifetime, you can imagine the direction you'll be going after you're through down here. You'll prove to yourself after life that you had been your own worst enemy. You won't need to have a conversation with **GOD** about that, because you'll insist on going the way you'll already proved to yourself was the way you wanted to go for a lifetime. Your fate will have been sealed – by you. You'll get the retribution you spent your lifetime seeking.

Suicide survivors aren't the only people who've tried to kill themselves. If you compartmentalize our desire to kill ourselves as an aberration that only a small percentage of the population suffer from, you're excluding some of your behaviors toward yourself.

Therefore, it's imperative everyone learn to operate himself from the inside in. If you don't risk the internal consequence (which is becoming mad), your madness will be externalized and eternalized. And that behavior, too, will be obvious to **ONÆ** and all.

My father lost all his teeth to pyorrhea in concentration camp. And he deviously used his mind and his conscious desires to rationalize many of his moral choices thereafter. He didn't learn to use his heart and soul with conscious understanding of what he was doing.

He didn't want to face his unhappy smile. And so he spent a lifetime grimacing, gripping his jaw and flashing an artificial smile that was framed by pursed lips.

Because he claimed all American Christians were good and all German CHRISTIANS were evil, he couldn't access his heart with individuals without yearning for retribution. And he certainly didn't succeed in his lifetime to access his soul. He became a hot-head. He exploded seemingly at the least little thing that didn't go his way. But he never learned to talk about what was upsetting him. What was upsetting him was his desire for retribution.

³⁶

The Jews are traditionally trained to be conscious thinkers {mindful}. Christians are traditionally trained to be conscious feelers {emotional}. And Muslims are traditionally trained to be conscious believers {intuitive}. Many will disagree with me based on their presumption that all people are equal {=} because **GOD** created them equal {=}. But nurture has a profound effect on nature. Therefore I say that all people are created equivalently {±}. In other words, we need one another to help us develop out of the ranks we're so trained for by the tradition in which we live.

As you learn to observe your inner world more thoughtfully and thoroughly, you'll begin to hear yourself thinking from more of your head and heart. In your head, you'll find the strength to agree or disagree with what you hear happening in your heart. Feelings will arise that may be unpleasant, and feelings may arise that are gloatful, possibly inappropriate or even altogether vindictive and wrong. But you'll be able, at last, to consciously perceive that dialogue.

You may even find yourself creating "me Tube" videos in which you get back at those who've offended you with superhuman strength and a desire for retribution to even the score. These videos can be very instructive if you observe them with your third, inner eye. They can elucidate your moral indignation at how people have treated you and are treating you still. And you can infer that you have a magical, inner power that can right that wrong. The name of that power is "self-love."

In your heart, you'll finally be able to hear what you think about how you feel. That may leave you frustrated or even exasperated. But that's the beginning of wisdom of the heart. That'll give you the strength to morally question how you're feeling, and whether those feelings are making you suffer needlessly in your twisted desire to achieve retribution against someone you can't name who you're obsessed with stopping.

That someone should, of course, be you. If you can stop you from hurting you, you can stop you from hurting others. This won't require an invasion of Israel. It won't require blowing yourself up and taking others {mirror images of you} with you when you leave. It won't require arming every school and institution of faith in the world with guns. Your desire for retribution will be made manifest as a syndrome you'll be given the opportunity to handle from within, instead. [Four: 1,025-1,029]

³⁶ That said, I can't imagine a concentration camp survivor doing any better. His grades were his. I leave it to the **TEACHER** to grade him on a curve based upon how everyone else in his class did. But I'm sure that young black men today are filled with a similar desire for retribution. And young gay boys who are literally killing themselves or figuratively killing themselves with sex, drugs and alcohol are filled with a desire for retribution as well. The desire for retribution is common. In fact, it's human.

Your love for you is too important to waste on revenge, regardless of how weak, inconsequential and useless “they” may have made you feel. These unconscious opinions that are mirrors of how you feel about you will be very damaging to your head, heart and soul if you don’t protect yourself from self-vindication. [Four: 1,029]

Those who know the most about the system aren’t necessarily going to be found in the highest ranks of society. Sociological success in managing some things and some people doesn’t mean you’re psychologically successful in managing yourself. You’re in a thing you need to learn to operate, and you’re a person you need to get to know personally. Unless your conscience grows to become greater than it was, others are going to dominate you with their desires and intentions. [Four: 1,034]

You’re a student in a classroom, not a hall monitor in a school. It isn’t your job to get me to class or to teach me what *you* want me to learn. My curriculum is entirely a spiritual, decision between the **TEACHER** and me. Get your nose out of my life. Ask me about my book, or, better yet, write your own. [Four: 1,035]

Many say “yes” and still this world is filled with unfathomable arrogance, conceit, egotism, self-importance, smugness, stubbornness and vanity. It couldn’t be only the nonbelievers who aren’t humbled to the Lord. Surely, there must be a few rotten apples in denial of the truth in every random bushel of believers. Surely, there’s a part of you that could afford to learn more about what it is you really want out of your life. [Four: 1,041]

It’s not easy to second-guess **GOD**. It’s impossible to anticipate when he comes to us in the first, second or third **PERSON/PERSON/Person**. We’re all tested with thoughts, feelings, desires, beliefs and actions we need to run through our conscience before our inner forces engage our arms and legs. Our desires alone can never be trusted because we don’t know what motivations lie in our unconscious. There’s too much temptation in us to put financial gain, status and power before our principles. [Four: 1,056]

Here is an explanation of our historical “father,” religious **FATHER** and spiritual **FATHER**:

- | | | | |
|----|-------------------|----------|---|
| 1. | Abraham | “father” | of all faiths. Abraham left the indigenist gods for GOD. |
| 2. | FATHER | GOD | GOD of the Jews through Abraham |
| 3. | FATHER | GOD | GOD of the Christians through Jesus, the SON of GOD. |
| 4. | Father | - | Muslims don’t share the FATHER concept with Jews and Christians. They employ the metaphor of <i>God</i> as their <i>Guardian</i> , not as their <i>Father</i> . |

5. FATHER

Our **CREATOR** in the metaphor of the family of the spiritual man.

GOD is our **FATHER** in the spiritual sense of the **WORD**. **HE** explains **HIMSELF** and **HIS** intentions to us with and without using the metaphor of *God* as *Guardian*. But that means **HE**'s also our **TEACHER** in the metaphoric sense of the **WORD**.

Check out this diagram:

TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER
TEACHER	Guardian	Guardian	Guardian	Guardian	Guardian	TEACHER
TEACHER	Guardian	FATHER	FATHER	FATHER	Guardian	TEACHER
TEACHER	Guardian	FATHER	FATHER	FATHER	Guardian	TEACHER
TEACHER	Guardian	FATHER	FATHER	FATHER	Guardian	TEACHER
TEACHER	Guardian	Guardian	Guardian	Guardian	Guardian	TEACHER
TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER	TEACHER

The Jewish **FATHER** and the Christian **FATHER** are the same **GOD**. The Muslim *God* is their *Guardian*. And the **CREATOR** of the entire universe is synonymous with our spiritual **TEACHER**. [Four: 1,059]

GOD + GOD + *God* = salvation in the external world
 as a means to redemption in our inner world
 for the sake of a place in "paradise/heaven"

[Four: 1,070]

Either you're a Moses or you're a Jesus impersonator. Either you're helping people achieve freedom, liberty and emancipation or you're helping someone play god. And the only way out of this moral dilemma is through prayer. And even then, your prayers will only be answered if you learn how to pray to **GOD**. [Four: 1,072-1,073]

The throngs are the unwashed public, the masses who feel and react without an educated point of view. The throng are the straight people who only want to know who's the top and who's the bottom in a gay relationship. They don't care about who's the wife and child and who's the husband and father. The roles we gay people hold in our marriages don't interest the throng. They don't think deeply about this because they haven't been schooled with critical thinking, feeling and believing skills that will augment their sex life. They think too quickly, too emotionally and with too much loyalty to their tribe. Hence they end up invading and colonizing one another. The throng don't have a clue how to be an individual.

They may converse with their penis as easily and freely as you or I would talk to a dog, knowing full well that it can't speak in words. The throngs are managed like a joystick operates a plane or a game. Therefore the throngs are easily led by those who figuratively

force their penis up and down or squeeze their scrotum with fear, anger or sorrow to make them move right or left.

The rich and powerful wrap themselves around the throng as you or I would wrap our hand around a joystick or a vibrator. They assure us that they know better how to stimulate “it.” But when the throng don’t behave as expected, the rich and powerful ask themselves what’s wrong with the throng, not what’s wrong with all of them.

This last surah of this book is about the manipulation of **GOD**’s people by those who think themselves true believers, when they’re really gamblers playing GOD/GOD/*God* for a trump. When lying, stealing and coveting don’t get them what they want, they resort to killing. There’s nothing new in what I’ve told you. [Four: 1,086]

The circumstances by which GOD introduced HIMSELF through Jesus and *He* later reintroduced *Himself* through the Prophet should give anyone pause. You’re now wise enough to realize that you can build your own steps from the third story up to our roof. You’re smart enough to be able to imagine the view from our roof garden looking out over reality. And you’re clever enough to see that you’ve allowed me to take you by the hand to get a look at all these stories through the wise *words* found in the Quran.

So now, I say to you that when you explore morality, you learn. And when you learn, you grow. And when you grow you blossom, flower and fruit in mysterious, new ways you can never anticipate. You’re an indoor plant. You’re living in a flat near a window, and yet I’ve carried you up and down from one story to the other where you’ve enjoyed the light that streams into the building from different angles. Enjoy the light that’s most appropriate to someone like you. But don’t for a New York second think that there isn’t a different light that isn’t more illuminating shining down onto the roof. [Four: 1,094]

The Muslims of the Middle East are running to Germany for righteousness. Isn’t that the greatest irony of the past 100 years from a Jewish perspective!... They’re running to the grandchildren of Nazis to learn the secret of atonement that they can’t yet put into *words*. It’s not only safety and a future for their children that they want. It’s something much greater: a future after life. They want to learn how to go from the children and grandchildren of Jew killers to a **GOD**-fearing people.

Do you really think the Germans have the answer they’re looking for? They’re lost in syndromes of their own. Do they look to you like the most comforting people on Earth? The Muslims will be disappointed. The Germans, like their *Muslim* brothers and sisters, will fail them. There is no rest for the wicked. They only band together to conspire against gays or Jews, or both. Watch and see.

Who could **GOD** have directed Muslims to who could better teach them to fear HIM/**HIM**/*Him* than the Germans? But neither the Muslims nor the Germans will succeed without American, spiritual ingenuity. **GOD** works in mysterious ways. Would that more Americans knew it. [Four: 1,115]

Most believers would kill GOD/GOD/*God* if they could lay their hands on HIM/HIM/*Him*. They hate HIM/HIM/*Him* with every fiber in their body. But they cleverly project that hatred onto scapegoats, most commonly gays and Jews. But they're always looking around for a fresh, new scapegoat to relieve themselves of their guilt if their guilt should come too close for comfort. If it weren't the gays and Jews, there'd be no end to the scapegoats the hyper-religious would have created by now. But their war on GOD/GOD/*God* may very well be everlasting if they don't wake up. [Four: 1,116]

To raise your esteem of the Lord, you've had to witness the WORDS of Jesus, the visible man, from your soul. Now, you can finally say that you've gotten out of your heart and soul without debasing your mind or your desires. Perhaps you can now see why Christianity has had such a hard time getting people into their heart, and why Islam has had such a hard time getting people out the other side of it into their conscience. [Four: 1,118]

. [If you had read all of these books you would now be] married [to] yourself for better or worse, in sickness and in health, till death at which time you will part, leaving you for **YOU**.

Quran: The Book of Lights
Books Five and Six

Sky:
How to Believe in Yourself
Surah 40-53 and 54-69

Orthographic Key

GOD, GOD and <i>God</i>	GOD
--------------------------------	------------

In these books, I'm normalizing WORDS I previously used to describe **GOD**, such as our "~~TEACHER~~" and "~~DOCTOR~~," by writing them "Teacher" and "Doctor." I think you've succeeded in universalizing these concepts and are ready to now go back to seeing them written as they normally would be, while being able to maintain the universal concepts that your imagination has been stretched to visualize with greater depth.

Books Five and Six are the main courses of the meal.
When you complete this portion of the meal,
you will have what you need to ordain yourself a spiritual emissary of the Lord.

Introduction to *Sky*

Life is a tabletop mountain. When you're aged 0-39 you're like a Jew. You're on your way up facing solid rock at all times. Only when you make a conscious effort to look behind you, do you see the magnificent view of where you've come from. Youth and, by extension, Torah, is about your love of life.

When you're aged 40-69 you become like a Christian. You're at the top of the mountain looking out on the world without anything getting in the way of your view. Only when you make a conscious effort to look down, do you see the magnificent view of everyone. Middle age and, by extension, the Gospels, is about your love of life "after" life.

But when you're aged 70+ you become like a Muslim. You're on your way down and the solid rock is what you depend on for firm footing. Only when you make a conscious effort to look out, do you see the magnificent view of yourself. Old age and, by extension, the Quran, is about your love of death and the mystery of dying.

One of the mysteries of the inverted U turn we take in life is that brings us back down the same way we came up is that it defies the convention of North as good and South as bad. There comes a point in the life of a seeker when s/he senses going the opposite way everyone else is going – and with good reason.

People who insist on continuing North all their life become "hell-bent." They have no use for a world where there is inconsistency, a need for faith and paradox. They become like lemmings. They go over the cliff. They never want to turn West toward the setting sun. And they certainly don't want to turn left again in older age and have to go South. They're afraid of meeting their Maker. They're afraid of facing **GOD**.

The great irony of life is that man always thinks of "heaven" as going North and "hell" as going South. And that's true while you're young and inexperienced. But the mystery of this inverted U turn creates the opposite experience for those who've lived a life of self-inquiry. For them, going South is associated with "heaven," and going North is associated with the "hell" they've already been through that they don't ever want to have to go through again.

But all three of these perceptions of the tabletop mountain and the inverted U shaped path each of us takes up, around and back down the mountain are merged together in male orgasm. The penis goes up. The penis goes in. And then the penis comes out and goes back down. Then you light a cigarette, have something to eat or turn over and go to sleep.

Female orgasm, I assume, is 'O' shaped. I've been given the impression that it's like an unbroken circle with a celebration when you get back to the starting point before you retrace the circumference.

Now that you're a genius who loves life and have committed yourself to yourself for a lifetime, you should have known that the answer to the meaning of JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and *Islam* was greater appreciation of what **GOD** stands for.

If we'd only given a little more credit to Jews, Christians and Muslims, there wouldn't be the backlash of foolishness, hatred and mean-spiritedness that always raises its ugly head in every generation. If we'd commended ourselves for all that we've all done for the world in the past, we could ask ourselves what we're doing personally and still plan to do for the world in our effort to continue in our noble traditions.

Books Five and Six are more like a libretto than a book. For maximum benefit these books shouldn't be read out loud. They should be sung inside. If you don't read my words like musical notes, you're going to find it prosaic and boring. My interpretation of the Quran is pure poetry. But you should sing most of it to yourself to hear the symphony I composed for you.

Some rabbis say that you shouldn't even begin to study Torah until the age of 40. Their reasoning is that you need 40 years of wandering through the desert of external reality before you're ready to enter the "paradise" within you. They imply that it takes that much time and experience to begin your struggle with GOD in becoming wise.

I don't agree, although I do think it takes mistakes made, accounted, apologized and repented for before you're going to get permission from **GOD** to get to know yourself intimately.³⁷ But you can learn how to play with yourself as though you were a musical instrument if you want to learn to sing inside. You don't have to be pitch perfect to love the one you're with.

Jesus obviously didn't need to wait 40 years to study Torah. HE died at the age of 33 having, in my opinion, mastered it. And HE moved on. The Prophet wrote the Quran gradually over a period of approximately 23 years, beginning on December 22nd 609 C.E., when he was 40 years of age, concluding it in 632, the year of his death. But it would surprise me if those rabbis who say you need 40 years of experience before you can open Torah to the truth based their opinion on the actions of the Prophet.

Since modern man is so much more precocious than his distant ancestors, it makes sense that he'd begin the exploration of the self earlier in life and would continue well past the age of 63 {the age when the Prophet died}. Today, self-intimacy is something we develop while growing up, not just when growing old. - - -

Consider your life as a tabletop mountain:

0-39	Youth	Ascent
40-69	Middle Age	Plateau
70+	Old Age	Descent

In psychological terms, you might call 40 your first, midlife crisis because you experience the plateau of the tabletop mountain. But that should be something the young look forward to with anticipation of a hopeful view they must, by now, surmise they can't

³⁷ There are two words for the verb "to know" in Hebrew. לָהִיר {LA-AKIR} means to recognize, make out or meet. The word לָדַעַת {LADA-AT} means to perceive, understand or grasp. To know someone "in the Biblical sense of the WORD" implies sexual knowledge of that person. This concept employs the verb LADA-AT in Hebrew. I'm using the word "know" to convey the idea of psychological knowledge of yourself that also includes sexual knowledge. Until you reached puberty, you couldn't know yourself in the Biblical sense of the WORD. In coming to know yourself physically and psychologically lies the essence of sex and intimacy. This is what produces an inner child that won't intentionally hurt himself or kill himself, an inner child you can raise all the way to adulthood.

yet see without a well-developed imagination. Once you've arrived onto the plateau, you can see much further in every direction. - - -

Although Moses died at the age of 120; Jesus died at 33; and the Prophet died at 63 – it's no longer inconceivable that modern man lives to the age of 114, the number of surahs in the Quran. (I happened to begin my studies of the Quran at the age of 63, the age the Prophet died.) - - -

There would have been no way for me to put my inner experiences {past, present and future} into hopeful words that are meaningful to me without the Scriptures of Moses, Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad. In Islamic terminology, I'd call middle age the sensation of *God's* wind at my back. So far, *His* wind has been of great help to me.

The wind whistles through the trees, shaking the leaves individually and collectively. "Wind" represents the invisible fingers of *God*. *God's* wind whistles through the branches of a man's spiritual tree, shaking his thoughts and dislodging his fruitful desires that then fall to the ground making them easy to retrieve.

A man may try to be fruitful by multiplying himself through career, children, family, friends, money, social security and/or wives. But he never knows when a whirlwind will form in his sky or what damage it may do. By the age of 40, the truth of that potential reality is firmly lodged in the bones of his being. - - -

A sense of grounding in material matters will give you the intellectual understanding you need to appreciate GOD's design. Your ability to swim like a fish through your feelings will help you love yourself, even if you suffer through **HIS** design at those times when your heart is broken and your feelings seem to be pouring out like a waterfall. But your ability to fly like a bird on the wings of the wind will give you an experience of life that's entirely different. Therein lies *God*.

Together, you'll achieve hope for all your tomorrows. This is why I think everyone ought to develop faith in himself before he professes to have faith in **GOD**.

Moses gave us awareness of GOD's rainbow of promises. Jesus was the rainbow of hope in the flesh. But the Prophet Muhammad makes it clear that the darkness in man must be pierced with the light of the rainbow that arches up in his soul if he's to find faith in the ONE, and only, universal **GOD**. Therein lies all hope.

In these, the fifth and sixth books, we're going to look at power from yet a third place in inner space. What most straight men don't understand (or want to ponder) is that their inner power is best compared to anal sex. When GOD said that it would be an abomination for a man to sleep with another man as with a woman, HE was opening a can of worms.³⁸

If you think badly of gay men who enjoy anal intercourse, you should be more incensed at how perverse the straight men around you are who sodomize one another figuratively and spitefully. Most of these "wise" guys prefer to do what they do while in denial of their motives so as to think that they're innocent of crimes against their own humanity. Because

³⁸ In painting you a verbal picture of a can of worms, I'm presenting a visual clue that should remind you of a toilet bowl {can} full of newly born serpents and worms {bowel}; a proverbial "nest of snakes."

they're only a pain in the butt to others figuratively, they think they've eluded GOD's system. (Perhaps now you can see why so many women and children have come to love gay men so much more than many straight men. We go out of our way to be a pain in the backside to willing, adult partners literally, not in figurative ways that are destructive, demeaning or deadly.)

Male domination and power plays have been going on since the beginning of time, and this kind of demonstration of power has become a pain in the anus for a lot of people. Men who want power usually want to inflict pain and retribution with it. And men who want to be the recipients of more power than they have may squirm, bellow and bawl to others about how much it hurts to be humiliated under a bully's control. But they often get mysteriously quiet and respectful when in the presence of their abusers {male or female}. Whether you think that's because of fear or masochism depends on what you think of sodomy.

Whether or not you think you think with the brains GOD gave you, by the age of 40 you'll have discovered for yourself that your head can, on occasion, be found lodged firmly up your backside. Not only have you thought about how to achieve power by going about it all wrong. But what has come out of your mouth has, at times, been fouled because of the general environment your thoughts were emanating out from; your anus, not your mouth. You had it all ass backwards, and so you screwed yourself over.

No one knew this about others better than Jesus. They made HIM carry HIS own cross, and then they nailed HIM to it to punish HIM for not using HIS head as they used their penis and anus. {In other words, they didn't care for the idea of HIM coming to them from HIS heart.} They nailed HIS hands and feet to a cross so HE couldn't run away or fight back, and then they put a crown around the hole they presumed HE had in HIS head and poured insults and ridicule into it until HE cried out *their* doubts about GOD's design. {"LORD, WHY HAS THOU FORSAKEN ME?" Psalms 22:1, "LORD, WHY HAS THOU FORSAKEN ME?" Matthew 27:46} ³⁹ And many straight men have been figuratively crucifying gay men, women and children ever since. [Five: I-V]

Learning about yourself has always been, and will always be, a bit edgy, frowned upon and out of the mainstream. For bullies with a tiny hole in their head and heart, learning feels like a huge violation. It feels more like sodomy. They resist it at every turn. It feels unnatural to them.

But if bullies have nerds and dorks in their life who are good at what they do, bullies can be taught to relax into learning. It can even become morally pleasant over time. It can teach them how to achieve the raw power they really yearn for. ⁴⁰

³⁹ I recommend you read Psalm 22 at the back of this book. The above quotation is the first line of this Psalm as spoken by Jesus in a symphony of WORDS to GOD that you might now view differently.

⁴⁰ I didn't have many learning partners or teachers growing up who made learning about *me* fun. I felt I needed to be competitive and secretive to counter the disrespect I anticipated and then often seemed to receive from others. What's a nerd or dork to do when surrounded

Learning is the union of intellectual, emotional and spiritual intimacy without biological proximity. Learning is like sex with a man, even if you're learning from a woman. Learning is like sodomy. And until you get over your prejudice of sodomy, you're going to continue to see children reject school, embrace drugs and carry a gun instead of embracing all people, places, languages and cultures.

Learning requires the humility to admit you don't know, mixed with the desire to know. When you see someone resisting learning something new about himself, you should pull out of your effort to penetrate him with the life giving force in you. Fear of anal penetration is the root of all ignorance, while humility is the lubricant of all learning. [Five: VI]

Although some men want to prove that their shmucks {missiles} are long enough to screw-over enemies who are thousands of miles away, they find it literally impossible to penetrate themselves with "it." Your fully erect penis can't go into your own anus. And because all men were made in GOD's image in this way, it's almost as difficult to teach ourselves as it is to screw ourselves literally. Our life-giving semen was made to be delivered to the world. It has to be literally given away externally while, at the same time, figuratively internalized so that we can benefit from our life-giving substance from ourselves for ourselves. That's a lot to think about!. [Five: VII]

Conventional power is an externalization of personal power. Personal power in males is figuratively produced in the testicles and disseminated through the penis. To the extent that a man can be candid about the joys of sex, he can come to understand how he expresses power using his own special variation on that theme. The physical hole that runs from his mouth to his anus needs to be filled with food and drink to maintain his physical power. But that is a metaphor for the immaterial food he also needs in order to achieve emotional strength and spiritual power. To the extent that he can fill himself with the essence of himself, he can become powerful, influential to others and helpful to GOD.

If you're willing to open your soul to the Quran {the third place in Abrahamic inner space}, you're going to want to appreciate the importance of learning about the spiritual foreplay {wisdom, love and devotion} that, combined with humility {the lubricant of learning} will make knowing you in the Biblical sense of the WORD/WORD/*Word* the most thrilling, experience of your whole life. [Five: VIII]

If you can't internalize your struggle, you'll surely externalize it. But don't worry unduly about that. Many are learning your "language" and will, ultimately, succeed in communicating to you how your power could be delivered more constructively from the inside in before you strike out again at some others.

You're a mystery you should want to solve. Only then will you be able to go before GOD with good reason to request a reward for a life well lived. As it stands, the presumption of innocence and victimization is the same claim by JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims*, yet, we must all answer to the Highest Authority...

by bullies? {He becomes secretly sexual to try to discover the power bullies are obsessed with expressing with physicality unlawfully.}

The meek, mild, gentle, lowly and humble shall inherit the Earth. But that will only happen slowly, generation after generation by those who earn their rewards by being fruitful and being blessed to multiply their most noble desires. Their children and grandchildren will then be able to position themselves to work for ever greater rewards thereafter. If you were GOD, would you want to any other way?

The religious extremists in the Abrahamic faiths are useful to us because, in many ways, they demonstrate what not to do. {But believe me, we're useful to them for the same reason.}

Life is a public school where you can learn from other people's unwillingness to cooperate with themselves. You can learn from their work habits. You can even learn from their test results. - - -

Making the externally rich richer is a "poor" man's goal. Making the internally rich richer is the goal that will make you rich if you're poor and richer if you're already rich.

The child who absorbs the hatred his parents modeled will suffer in his own way at some later point in life. This isn't a prediction. This is obvious to any student of history. The more impatiently you were taught, the more impatiently you'll probably teach yourself at first. You can't assume your thoughts will be pure if they haven't been tempered by your feelings and beliefs. You only know what you know. You don't know what you don't know. [Five: 1,121-1,122]

The most important thing you can do to realize for yourself what I'm talking about is to listen as carefully as you can to the thoughts you hear in loud rather than just out loud. You're going to discover that there's a multiplicity of thoughts beneath the thoughts you verbalize to yourself. You're not crazy. You're complex. Wishing to become simple is a form of moral laziness. Self-healing and repair will make you even more complex. - - -

Feelings of solitude and onliness aren't reserved for a young man, a middle aged woman or an old farce... These are very real sensations all sane people struggle with in life. Loneliness is a universal feeling the spiritually sane suffer after they've experienced great loss. Most good people are somewhat aware of their inner forces at play, but they can't quite put the process or their feelings into words. They unconsciously anticipate that some sort of superman will come along to lead them through the darkness of inner space; that some very light or very dark-skinned person will emerge from the blackness within to encourage and guide them. [Five: 1,123-1,124]

Your curriculum is entirely in the Teacher's hands, but what grades you get are in your hands. Each of us must do as well as he can, while trusting that his education is advancing as quickly as he can absorb it.

Try to reduce the violence in the world around you with increased spiritual productivity from within. Once you can believe that anger, frustration and impatience at yourself can lead toward a great and ennobling emotional experience, you'll become better at dealing with other people's emotionality and spiritual ignorance. [Five: 1,127]

Give time time! The past is a river you can stick your foot in at any moment. You can relive the past with a view you couldn't see then, now. The past, present and future can meld together differently every day if you use the psychological advancements you've

achieved in perceiving others on yourself. Avoid the compartmentalized nostalgia that the fundamentalists can't shake. You can go back, lick your wounds and then move on as though you've been through a black hole that took you into a whole, other dimension. Your past relived in the present comes here now-and-then to heal, not hurt, you. It will expand your imagination. [Five: 1,1,29]

The biggest problem I see in the world we share is the desire to change reality in order to avoid disappointing ourselves. People will bend over backwards not to feel sad about something or someone, when the disappointment they're really avoiding is exploring a place much deeper inside themselves. [Five: 1,134]

If you tolerate, accept and admire the serpent between your legs, you won't conclude it's satan who's trying to get inside you through the dirtiest of all your holes. You won't blame others for the way things are turning out for you. You won't find yourself stuck between the devil between your legs and the deep, blue sea in your heart. [Five: 1,136]

Sex stands for unity with yourself. Sex is the great mystery of life, not baby making. Sex is too powerful an inner force to oppose the freedom to marry whomever you please; the liberty to love whomever you want; and the emancipation to prove that you mean what you say, as **GOD** is your Witness. Your struggle is almost over. Those who oppose sex will always lose. Failure is baked into the system. [Five: 1,140]

You're someone who makes a difference without having to subtract from what you, or others, have. You add your strength to the Lord's might just by knowing, loving and believing all the more loyally in yourself. In these ways, you become a greater emissary of goodness. In these ways, you reinterpret Scripture in a modern way that brings greater meaning to everyone's life. [Five: 1,153]

The faith you have in your faith is only as strong as the faith you have in yourself. It doesn't matter whether you depict the name of our Creator as: GOD, GOD or *God*. **GOD** knows the way in which you depict **HIS** name in your heart of hearts {soul}. [Five: 1,155]

GOD, in **HIS** infinite wisdom, separated the three Abrahamic faiths so that each could witness the others. But in today's world, now that we have the Internet, jet travel and video coverage of world events in real time, **HIS** designs have taken a dramatic turn for the better. Today's nonbelievers are better morally informed, whether or not they ever go to a religious institution to pray. Meanwhile, the extremist believers are less well informed, believing that revelation is theirs, and theirs, alone. Everyone should wake up to find that

we're all idol worshippers in the figurative sense. We're worshipping our own opinions.⁴¹
[Five: 1,158]

As you conclude that the mystery of being you goes beyond your relationship with yourself as reflected in external matters, you'll come to love your body all the more. It is, after all, the three-dimensional boundary between you and everything that's not you. This makes your creation magical, mysterious and mystical. This makes you the greatest creation the world has even known – subjectively speaking. This is the reason why you look uniquely different from everyone else on Earth. [Five: 1,159]

I'm not window-shopping for a god. I'm not trying on faiths to see which one looks good on me. I'm not looking for a "God" in places people haven't looked before. I need to converse with ONE universal GOD. I need a relationship with all of HIM, not just those parts of "Him," or "Them" sanctioned by one or another of the institutions of faith. [Five: 1,165]

Such is life. Achieving freedom, liberty and emancipation from your inner selves then becomes more than a wish or a dream. It becomes a promise, even an oath. It becomes an essential part of your reality. It becomes a vision. The consequences in both your worlds depends on getting you out of the "jail" you got yourself into. You should conclude that GOD has, once again, got you over a barrel. [Five: 1,174]

The aspect of GOD that came to the Prophet Muhammad created a revelation to a relationship he'd previously had within himself that opened him to what he called "Allah" {God}. This aspect of GOD had never been conceived of before. With the help of the Archangel Gabriel it was possible for him to integrate God in with the other two {GOD/GOD} to the best of his ability, given the time in which he lived. But he, like most people today, chose to do so primarily through a combination of the passions that come from sex and violence. [Five: 1,175]

A soul is a place you'll want to look for inside through your interactions with yourself, and others. You can't compare or contrast your soul to an organ of the body. You can't point to the facial gestures you make or listen to your soul through the cadence of your words. You can't point to your breastplate and proclaim you have a soul. You have to prove to yourself that you have a soul by doing things that are soulful until they spill out into the

⁴¹ The short list of today's idols in the most typical order of popularity are: money, power, prestige, food, sex, alcohol, drugs and thrills. Nobody chooses wisdom, love or loyalty unless he's prepared to fight for a cause and risk being called an "idealist." This book is preparing you for the greatest of all fights. This book is preparing you to call yourself a "realist."

world we share. In that way, people can reproduce your soulful intentions in their own way. [Five: 1,178]

For many, it's easier to believe in their "God" than to believe in themselves. It's easier to seek counsel from representatives of their "God" than for them to seek "His" counsel directly by way of seeking their own counsel, with all of our **GOD** as their Witness. [Five: 1,192]

Many believers cut spiritual corners by focusing on external matters that they never seem to equate to what's going on inside them. By avoiding more subtle observations of themselves, it's easier for them to think of their "God" as the "Big Bully" who's working for them rather than to think about how low their self-esteem will go and how to raise it from within. ⁴² [Five: 1,192]

Those who know that life is like a journey with a destination believe in "God." But they don't unify that knowledge into **ONĒ** universal **GOD** because some of their thoughts, feelings and beliefs are conflicted. This isn't a penis problem or a clitoris conflict. This problem turns everyone into an asshole at times with regard to the way they treat themselves. Just look at your family for examples of that if you can't see it in yourself.

Those of us who've been through spiritual adolescence can call ourselves an anus, smile and mean it. We know we treated ourselves badly in the past. And we know that spilled over into our relationships with others. But there will always be occasions when we think with that little "o" in our bottom. We forget that there's even a little "o" in God."

Psychology calls this problem "denial." Religion calls it "stumbling blocks" that they say we shouldn't put before the blind. Those of us who know that we can see, must willingly help those who've been blinded, because once we were blind, but now we see.

Those who believe that life is a school will come to believe in **GOD**, a Teacher with a personal curriculum for each and every one of **HIS** students. They'll graduate with inner peace.

But those who die spiritually hard of hearing and myopic will leave this school without the degree they expected. They may literally drop out {suicide} or feel expelled {depression}. They'll come before their Maker infantile, childish, juvenile or spiritually immature. And they'll have to be judged in accordance with **HIS** grace, not just with the external achievements they left behind. [Five: 1,196]

⁴² "Abortion" is a good example of cutting spiritual corners. When you realize that destroying the fetus of your own inner child is at the heart of your "right to life," you'll allow yourself to conceive an inner infant. Only then will you take no further interest in what other couples do about unwanted pregnancies. You'll finally and successfully have coupled up with yourself despite your disgust at the thought of your own immaculate, psychological conception.

Unless you know how to observe your thinking, you'll never learn how to speak to yourself. And if you don't learn how to speak to yourself, you'll never learn how to pray to **GOD**. But it's all a Catch-22 until you learn how to learn. [Five: 1,204]

Don't believe everything you're thinking. When you take yourself to the movies to watch an inner film {when you fantasize}, don't try to stop it even if it disturbs you. Just watch yourself watching it. You can learn so much simply by witnessing your secret approval or disapproval of what you see inside. Your mind is trying to help you witness one of its many syndromes. Complexity is a sign that not only onions come in layers. [Five: 1,205]

The x^1 and y factors accentuate the sexual differences between men and women. But the x^2 factor accentuates what unites us all. We all have an anus. We all come out of a culture that demonizes the anus. And we all, from time to time, behave like an asshole to ourselves. When the assholes finally realize that they, too, have assholes, the whole world will be better off. [Five: 1,210]

Do be dour like Moses. Do be frank like Jesus. And do be cautious like the Prophet. You'd better learn from all three if you want to get it morally right. All lack of joy, lack of happiness and lack of cheerfulness is a sign that there's more for you to learn about yourself. Don't blame your moods on *the* world. Blame them on *your* world. [Five: 1,211]

Words are like coins. They have two sides. It's not the love of money that's bad. It's the obsession with money that's bad. Your love of money is commendable if you've learned how to save and spend within your means. But some people's love of money is despicable. They only know how to enrich themselves by stealing from others. [Five: 1,217]

We've been trying to convince the Muslims to accept a two-state solution since 1948. Now the JEWS are slowly pushing the *Muslims* out of our land. All the Muslims need to do is recognize that it's ours, and we'd be happy to rent them a piece of it. All they'd need to do to change their attitude is to embrace gays and Jews. It's that simple and that far-fetched. [Five: 1,224]

Your anus is the organ of elimination. Elimination is the essence of loss. Loss is the essence of learning. Learning is the essence of life. Hence, **GOD** began Scripture with a story about loss to awaken you to the possibility that, in HIS eyes, everybody has a tendency to behave like an asshole. HE just didn't want to express himself to Moses that crudely.

If you work out at the gym to build the muscles in your arms isn't it because you want your partner to feel safe and secure in your arms at night? As you hold your partner intimately, don't you secretly wish to hold yourself the same way? Your partner is for divine practice. You internalize the spiritual process by conditioning yourself to be a "you" in an amazing "it." [Five: 1,225]

You can't possibly add Christ's two Commandments to the other ten without making your way out of your head and into your heart to achieve your unique sense of self-love given the body you were given. Lewd acts, such as threatening the one you should love the most {you}; shaming your character with unbridled greed, lust and gluttony; insulting your everlasting soul with apathetic disregard for all that you believe in – are far worse. - - -

The lewd acts perpetrated against women literally should be a clue to what men are doing to themselves, figuratively. Men rape themselves. They torture themselves. And they steal their honor out from under themselves.

Don't do to you what was done unto you. The prisons are full of guilty men who don't understand why they committed the crimes they're convicted of. They did so because they projected their self-worth onto others and then chose to get even. But, in the end, they've gotten even with themselves. They're right where they belong until they learn how to treat themselves better. [Five: 1,226]

Many such people think they're here solely to teach, not to learn. When it comes to what they believe, they can only quote Scripture to others. They haven't got a clue what it could mean for themselves.

If you want to deal with your problems down to the bone, you're going to want to look for those issues that make you feel guilty about the way you're treating yourself. These are the places where your breach between your two worlds begins. These are the places where you give yourself permission to move from the outside in, as though a stranger invited into an abandoned house. In this way, you'll use your challenges in being yourself to learn to better trust yourself as your own best, potential friend.⁴³ [Five: 1,229]

GOD-consciousness has been available to Western man for 5,780, 2,020 and 1,442 years. We're all wise enough, loving enough and loyal enough to ourselves now to take responsibility for our own actions without pointing fingers at others for making us do something that wasn't in our own best interest. The truth is {obviously} more complicated than it looks. But the truth has also become much simpler than it sounds. *"If they pay no heed, know that **GOD** did not send you to be their keeper."* [Five: 1,232]

Moses said it all matters. Jesus said it all matters. The Prophet said it all matters. All three suggested, in effect, that this world is an audition for the real play; the classroom before the graduation; the journey before your arrival at a destination of unimaginable, moral importance. [Five: 1,236]

What's going on in plain sight of the class and the Teacher these days is simply abominable! The big news is not about the sex lives of gay-Jews. The big news is about the real perverts in our midst who are sodomizing us all. [Five: 1,253]

⁴³ CHRISTIANS sing about what a friend they have in Jesus, but they don't seek to become their own best friend. They ought to learn from Christians what it means to make a friend of themselves. America is the first and foremost friend of Israel. We've shown the world what friendship means from the inside out.

The Golden Rule in Christianity states that you should do unto others as you would have others do unto you. The Platinum Rule in Islam implies that you should do unto yourself as you would have you do unto you. [Five: 1,254]

Moses had to have been crazy to agree to go back to ancient Egypt where he'd killed a man. But GOD helped him overcome his guilt. And then he was able to face his past with courage and conviction.

Jesus must have been nuts to have gotten between the ancient Israelis and the Romans to suggest a better way of resolving disputes from the heart... After HIS crucifixion, the second Temple was destroyed and the Jews were sent on a Diaspora that lasted 2,000 years.

And then came the Prophet who was surely a madman if he thought he could achieve something Judaism and Christianity couldn't accomplish... But the proof of his contribution is being slowly realized in the soul of every modern man and woman today. [Five: 1,258]

Only to the extent that you can care about yourself can you care about anyone or anything else. To believe otherwise is insane. You'd have to be a madman to try to convince us you care more about others than yourself. If Palestinians cared more about themselves than they care to loathe Israelis, they'd accept our rental agreement. Who says you can't rent land to create a nation?. [Five: 1,260]

“VENGEANCE IS MINE, SAITH THE LORD.” . [Deuteronomy 32:35]

“VENGEANCE IS **MINE**, SAITH THE LORD.” . [Romans 12:19]

“**wE** will surely be avenged.” . [Quran 44:16]

If you want to take responsibility for the vengeance you're unknowingly inflicting on yourself, you might seek to lower your defenses. If you can't stop behaving vindictively toward yourself, you can hardly claim not to be a vindictive person toward others. To the degree you can see you're harming yourself, you can change, transform and transcend. [Five: 1,262]

Lust doesn't have to be only for sex with someone of the opposite gender. You can lust over many others for many reasons. You can even lust over things, such as money, power, prestige, food, drugs or even infamy. Lust is a combination of external desires, mixed feelings and unexamined thoughts, that, when activated without belief in yourself, will lead you to banishment and perdition.

Gay sex doesn't lead to evil outcomes. Men perverting sex outside their bedroom by figuratively screwing over the little guy with lust for money, power and prestige leads to evil outcomes. This is the unholy union you ought to be afraid of. This is the sodomy the religious can't talk about. This is what led to the warnings the Prophet gave in this passage. “*Will you not take heed?*” [Five: 1,278]

We're not at all equal {=}. We're all equivalent {±}. Therefore you should reject those notions your parents taught you that are interfering with your ability to love yourself and

your inner life. This is an ongoing test from **GOD** that nobody should attempt to take for you. Everything you think, feel, want and conclude has your name on it and is written in your handwriting. You won't be able to blame anyone for very long for what's been done to you or what you've done to yourself. Your tests are yours alone, and they're always coming. [Five: 1,290]

The Holy Scriptures aren't constructed with WORDS/WORDS/*Words* that died after having sat on shelves gathering dust for millennia. They're the living WORDS/WORDS/*Words* of our Lord. And those who believe in **HIM** are obliged to use all the WORDS of **GOD** to improve themselves, not just those WORDS/WORDS/*Words* they choose to use to avoid their guilt until now. {Without minorities to mirror your guilt for you – you'd be lost.}. [Five: 1,295]

Jews are the people of the scroll. Muslims are the people of the book. But the Christians have done something very interesting for us all. Today's computers have given us books in the form of electronic scrolls. They're providing us pages that unfold like a scroll, but in an up-and-down direction. Think of the original Hebrew scrolls as unrolled from east to west {counterclockwise} and read from east to west {right to left}. Now think of turning those scrolls North to South. And think of words as being written today from right-to-left or left-to-right as you unravel the message vertically up {"heaven"} and down {Earth} on virtual scrolls. [Five: 1,297]

Evil is meaningless unless we have gradations of evil. Felonies are worse than misdemeanors. Misdemeanors are worse than breaking the rules. Breaking the rules are worse than little, white lies. If not for gradations of evil, there'd be nothing for **GOD** to judge, and none of us would escape punishment. [Five: 1,313]

There are only a few examples in Torah of **GOD** referring to himself as "WE." There are no examples in the Gospels of **GOD** referring to **HIMSELF** as **GOD**, Jesus and the Holy Spirit. In the Gospels, the relationship of Jesus to **HIS FATHER** implies the "WE" of Jesus with **HIS** followers. And it implies **GOD** with **GOD** with Christians.

But in the Quran, we're given so many examples of *God* referring to *Himself* in the first person singular {**IT**} and plural {**WE**}, and the third person singular {**HE**}, that it isn't odd for **HIM** to change pronouns even in a single passage. From a spiritual linguistics point of view, we should look at this as intentional. **GOD** is giving us the opportunity to make these connections within ourselves in order to better figuratively find our way to **HIM**. [Five: 1,315]

The Jews and Muslims have always been quick to conclude that when it comes to practical matters: $1 + 1 + 1 = 3$. Both faiths have denounced Christianity as being a religious impossibility. But that isn't polite, and it isn't even true. In spiritual terms, when mathematically observed from within rather than from without: $1 + 1 + 1 \pm 1$. The combination of your head, heart and soul make you one whole person, not three people in search of one. [Five: 1,316]

The CHRISTIANS spent 2,000 years saying that GOD's design was given to the JEWS, but that they messed it up. They congratulated themselves on having been given GOD's second design to usurp GOD's first design. The *Muslims* spent 1,400 years saying that *God's* third design was given to them because the JEWS and CHRISTIANS messed up HIS designs. ^{H12}

But the Jews have been telling the CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* that GOD's designs haven't changed since the day HE first presented a part of them 5,777 years ago. Surely man is smart enough now to understand that paradox is a paramount part of creation. You can't light a match without flint. There must first be friction.

The Jews were given the original design from Moses literarily. The Christians were given the new design from Jesus literarily. And the Muslims were given the improved design from the Prophet literarily. Of course, it makes perfect sense that GOD's designs would include the original, new and improved designs.

But you'll never get the JEWS, CHRISTIANS or *Muslims* to admit any of that. You're going to have to learn about the original and new versions to improve upon yourself. [Five: 1,320]

Syndromes aren't based on questions and answers. They're based on habitual actions that become second nature. When you become curious about your syndromes, answers will magically appear. [Five: 1,321]

You can love drinking the tea without wanting to own the teacup. You can love owning the teacup without liking the taste of tea. But you can't know what you're doing just by bringing the cup to your lips. You have to take a sip. You can't claim to know what you're doing if you don't understand the way things are arranged within you. [Five: 1,323]

But if you insist on being intolerant, unaccepting and disparaging of others, guess what you're going to figuratively look like by the time you meet your Maker? And GOD may not be as courteous to you as others are being with you. HE may tell it to you like it is. HE may give you a figurative glimpse of yourself in HIS mirror that will show you just what you really look like and what you deserve for your lack of effort to improve yourself.

Tolerate people for how they are now even though they may not have a clue who they are. You were once like them, childish and stupid or adolescent and cold. Now that you know how you are and accept yourself for being in a process of self-improvement, give the

same courtesy to others. This is the courtesy by which you'll judge your ability to be courteous to yourself. [Five: 1,327]

Torah is a match. The Gospels are candles. And the Quran is a lamp. Wisdom will ignite the other two. Love will ignite the other two. And devotion will ignite the other two. If you know there's a fire burning within you, what difference does it make which faith lit it? What's important is keeping that flame alive. What good is turning the light on in the living room if you need to look for something in your bedroom closet?. [Five: 1,330]

If you don't correct your mistaken thoughts, feelings, desires and beliefs, how are you going to affect positive change in the world around you? Your outer world is going to bore or disgust you. And then you're only going to get more frustrated, if not frightened, furious and despondent. The less you're motivated to improve yourself, the more depressed and confused you're probably going to become. External problems are going to echo the work you haven't done internally. Then you can do nothing but wait and see what happens next. [Five: 1,332]

If you see a desire for conquest, control and domination in you, you can turn it inside in. You can turn your desire for conquest, control and possession into a desire for power over yourself, instead of power to do as you please. If you desire these powers over yourself, you'll achieve unexpected tools that will improve you while you'll watch many others become less and less able to account for their foolish, hateful or mean-spirited behavior.

"Secret talk" was once something that had to be inferred or confessed to a priest or therapist because people were too embarrassed, ashamed and humiliated (as well as uneducated in Scripture) to talk about such things to themselves. Thank **GOD** we can talk out loud about such matters today using figurative speech. Thank **GOD** we can educate ourselves about our operating system, traditions and cultures without undo condescension, suspicion and judgment over the hypocritical behaviors we see around us. [Five: 1,333]

You can lead a horse {container} to water {contents}, but you can't make it swim. Freedom gives a believer the autonomy not to identify as a horse. Liberty gives him the autonomy to choose not to drink. And emancipation gives him the autonomy to choose not to swim in it. [Five: 1,337]

The blossom blooms with fantastic color. Then it fruits and ripens, bearing down on the branch or vine. But finally it discolors, bruises and blackens. And eventually, it falls off the tree or vine to rot on the ground.

If you're worried about the seeds you'll plant in your lifetime, you're ordinary, simple, matter-of-fact, plain and prosaic. If you're worried about the seeds you've planted that may grow after you're gone, you're a poet. But if you're worried about both you're a spiritualist.

You're like a tree in that you consume your own fruit once it's fallen off the branch and is rotting in the ground. Your roots reabsorb your labors to further enrich you with memories of your virtues later in life. But unless you're thankful for what others did for you in seasons gone by; unless you appreciate how you used their efforts then to help

yourself now; and unless you're grateful to **GOD** for all the ways it's turning out in your favor – you're not going to feel that you've paid all your tuition in the school of life. You're going to feel like a fraud because you know you're a cheat, a liar and a scoundrel. [Five: 1,341]

I'm reminding you to be more generous to yourself {not more self-indulgent}. I'm not coming to you from my head or heart. I'm coming to you from my soul. Others ask you for the riches they can exchange in this world. I'm asking you to give yourself the riches you can exchange in the "world to come."

Be generous to yourself with your wisdom, love and loyalty, and you'll be able to be generous to **GOD**'s cause. We're so habituated by religious people to give outwardly that we forget the importance of giving to ourselves so that we have something to then give **HIM**. [Five: 1,342]

Man has a very big ego, and that's another way of saying that he figuratively listens more to the voice of his penis from the control his prostate gland has over it than the voice of his head, heart or soul. There are consequences from that that will separate the men from the boys in every generation. Some men revert to childhood or infancy in older age. Others will die young and forfeit the progress they might have made later in life had they lived. It's not for us to judge. It's for us all to help promote life. [Five: 1,345]

It's quite apparent that the **GOD** of Judaism and the **GOD** of Christianity behave like a father and son. But the *God* of Islam behaves quite differently. When you search within yourself, you discover that the pronouns "I" {head} and "you" {heart} are easy to interchange. I can talk about myself in the first or second person with relative ease. But when I switch to the third person {soul}, my relationship to myself becomes much more distant and cool. [Five: 1,346]

It's a new world. It's a new age. And it's high time people get with the program. My words are probably going to fall on deaf ears with all but those who have a great deal of patience and determination to examine new ideas for personal truths. - - -

It's easier to go to the same house of worship you're accustomed to going to on Friday, Saturday or Sunday than it is to mix it up and learn about the strangers' ways. It's easier to call people names like "faggot" and "kike" than to go into spiritual business with them. It's easier to take up arms against strangers than to embrace the most elusive of all strangers: yourself. [Five: 1,348]

Beneath your fear and despondency lies embarrassment. It's this embarrassment that you've been hiding from by covering it up with negative emotions, like leaves. Pierce your feelings and you'll experience guilt. It's been harder to be you than you realized. It's embarrassing not to know what to think. It's shaming not to know what to feel. And it's

humiliating not to know how to believe. These are the sticks that have stung you like whips. Discover this about yourself for yourself and more carrots will come.

Many abhor those who hate, yet everyone hates. It shouldn't be embarrassing to hate injustice. It shouldn't be shameful to hate those who are prejudiced. It shouldn't be humiliating to hate those who hate GOD.

But loving yourself without hating yourself from time to time is a recipe for insanity and disaster. When you see hatred in others, look for love in yourself. But if you should find only blind obedience to your leader, know that you're like a Nazi regardless of your cause.

Many a shmucky leader doesn't realize how pushy he behaves or how he figuratively sticks his shlung where it doesn't belong. He takes up more figurative space than he should because he doesn't know how to get the job done without male privilege. And just because some women {and men} might delight in his emotionally naked presence, that doesn't mean they come away enjoying everything he exudes, secretes, releases, oozes, leaks, discharges or emits.

Corporations aren't people, and the Mafia isn't like family. If your family was run like the Mafia and you're growing a corporation instead of growing up inside, then you've got a problem. And all the hyper-religious crap coming out of your mouth is a sign that you're inside out, upside down and backwards. What you call your "lips," we see as your asshole.

Open your closet door and look inside. That isn't going to make you gay. Even if the door shuts immediately, remember what you saw, even if you can't put it into words. That was a vision. That was your x^2 {right brain} communicating with your left brain $\{x^1/y\}$.

That view was sanctioned by GOD.

Gentleness, truthfulness and civility are paramount to the process. Watch to see if your relationship to your body is rough and crude. Watch the way you do things, and you'll see for yourself whether you've learned a thing or two over time. The junior high school rough and tumble ways by which you made your way to class may have become unconsciously internalized. It's time to graduate to high school. It's time to walk across the rainbow from childhood to adulthood. It's time to grow up.

A change of view from the first person to the third person with regard to your penis problems won't change the gender you're most attracted to. It'll change your intimacy with yourself. And in this regard, I'm not referring to the way you masturbate or even whether you masturbate. I'm even referring to a physical relationship of intimacy with yourself that echoes deeper meaning. I'm referring to the way your desires {serpent} interact with your thoughts {Adam} via your feelings {Eve}. This, and this alone, will change the way you think about what's in your conscience. It's this that will open you up to your soul in communion with the Lord.

These changes in inner dynamics will elevate you in your own eyes. It may come in the smallest of ways in which you don't put a dish back in the cupboard until you've dried it completely. It may come in the order you soap yourself in the shower. It may come in the way you think of the emotional effect you're having on another person you thought you'd never be able to influence. It may even come as an awareness of a word you can now take personally. There are many ways in which you may see and express this change of

intimacy within yourself. But whatever you happen to notice different about you from within will, eventually, profoundly change our world. [Five: 1,351-1,352]

You should be delighting yourself a little more with your own company day after day. You should be delighted awakening others the same way. You should be complimenting, commending and congratulating people for their success in being a seed, sprout, shoot, sapling and tree. You should be thanking GOD for every day you've been given to grow, branch out and wrap your roots around HIM. Whether you identify more as a majestic tree; a humble grass and vine; or an aromatic herb – you should see yourself as using the wind to seed your world within you with life. [Five: 1,355]

Making a good living is a great victory over poverty. But living a spiritual life is the greatest victory of all. [Five: 1,356]

Not everyone can face GOD directly through prayer. Not everyone has the courage to raise his hand to ask a question of the Teacher. Sometimes you just need a tutor to call your own. But you can become your own tutor. And in doing so, you can learn to put more trust in yourself.⁴⁴ [Five: 1,358]

Most people don't want to question GOD about their misfortunes {losses in life}. They only want to blame others. They're afraid that if they were to ask GOD why HE allows them to suffer so, they'd discover that their misfortunes are a learning opportunity. But people don't always want to learn about their moral obligation to their own best interest in life. They often want to claim that they've been misjudged, victimized or martyred. - - -

There are levels of truth, and you ought to question as many of them as you can for personal insight. Therefore: (1) Question whether the facts are true. (2) Question the emotional effect the message has had on you. (3) Question the sincerity of the messenger, i.e. whether he's trying to simply inform you or whether you suspect he's trying to manipulate your feelings toward a nefarious end. (4) Question whether the message will inspire or hurt others. [Five: 1,359-1,360]

Talk about yourself to yourself. And then talk about your inner selves to others. Keep your moral journey personal, but not too private. Reveal your personality flaws to yourself, and then ask GOD for guidance. That makes so much more sense than discovering your sins through confrontations with others. People don't have to be for practice once you're practicing on yourself.

⁴⁴ I would add that you didn't make your way from kindergarten through high school overnight. Therefore be patient with yourself. Your sense of I, you and s/he is a complex relationship that takes time to shape. Your spiritual education takes longer to show results than you may have imagined. But the more you work at it, the more progress you'll make.

Embarrassment is a far cry from shame. But shame is never far from humiliation. Your head sits high above your heart and soul. But your heart and soul should be like lovebirds cooing on a branch, one beside the other. [Five: 1,362]

Nobody escapes the flames of life without getting burned. But the best burn of all is an education. Therefore admire yourself for how you're spending your time learning. I guarantee you, your time here won't last forever. - - -

It's all an inside job. Look around you. The world you see is a mirror of your world within. If you want to see change and transformation, you're going to have to transcend the issues you find in yourself so as to leave this world better than you found it. This is the way to transfigure your head, heart and conscience into a blazing soul. [Five: 1,369]

Once Jews and Muslims can share what's going on inside themselves without arguing with one another over which interpretation of their Scripture is right, they'll all do a better job of modeling the wisdom found in their faith, the love found in their faith and the devotion found in their faith. That will make it possible to create a modern world for peaceful people. We'll all be able, at long last, to bring GOD-consciousness to the spiritual table. [Five: 1,371]

To achieve a feeling of guilt that will move you beyond where you are at the moment, you ought to get out of your head and heart, and into your soul, not your conscience. Anyone can avoid thoughts and feelings of guilt in his conscience. That's easy enough with blame. Only those who are truly motivated to express their devotion to the full range of their experiences in life are going to be willing to allow themselves to come to believe in the healing properties of self-guilt that, like steps, will figuratively bring them into the court in view of GOD's throne. [Five: 1,372]

Making movies in your imagination is far more creative than making movies in a studio. Painting pictures within yourself is far more creative than painting pictures on canvas. And when you sculpt yourself in these ways, you remove all that excess clay you don't need. [Five: 1,378]

Those who suffer the most from our spiritual ignorance of ourselves are, of course, children. They inherit our suffering. Our syndromes becomes their legacy. [Five: 1,379]

The journey of life is much greater than any one of the three Abrahamic faiths can fully describe without acknowledging the other two. That's why GOD's designs require us to get to know one another; something some people are too shy to do. That's why it's so important that you had the curiosity and found the time to read this update of the Quran for the 21st Century. - - -

Living a kosher or halal life today is the result of thinking clearly, a process you have to learn by yourself. Nobody is a born thinker. The more you ask yourself tough questions

about what you feel; why you feel what you feel; and why you believe that what you feel is subjectively real – the deeper your thinking will take you. [Five; 1,383]

Removing the moisture from your mind is **GOD**'s greatest warning. The Islamic *winds* that remove moisture from your soul is something no one can survive.

Those who've been sufficiently warned about this know the difference between fresh fruit and dried fruit. Dried fruit is much sweeter and lasts much longer. Young people are like fresh fruit. The old are desiccated with age. If you figuratively bite into an old person and they're tough, dried out, leathery and tasteless, spit them out. An old person should be like a dried date: firm, chewy, moist and remarkably sweet. But nothing will survive forever. The winds of time will eventually dry out even the sweetest of fruits, turning them to dust.

Inner reality is made up of words. Words are made up of WORDS/WORDS/*Words*. WORDS/WORDS/*W of ords* create different meanings depending on how you combine the thoughts, feelings and belief you utter in loud. What you say out loud has gone through a spiritual process before it escapes your lips. [Five: 1,385]

In order to maintain my faith that **GOD** has a plan; that **HE** knows what **HE**'s doing despite the seeming contradictions in **HIS** designs – I've had to acknowledge the direction and force these winds are taking and appreciate that the winds of change are always blowing whether I'm on the ground, at sea or in the air. This, in my opinion, makes the Quran essential to the thinking of a modern man. - - -

The whole idea of signs from **GOD** is difficult for nonbelievers to see and acknowledge as real. Signs are like hints from a teacher about what's going to be on the next test that only the outstanding students seem to be able to hear that then motivates them to prepare for the test differently. The average students only see signs literally, and the poor students overlook them entirely. - - -

Sadly, we're living in an age when people are much more interested in thinking quickly than feeling deeply. And those who believe intensely are usually shunned for being poorly socialized, weird and potentially dangerous. Few people are interested in exploring the use of signs for the sake of learning about their own potential. [Five: 1,386-1,388]

The closet metaphor comes closer and closer to home. You can't escape your closet. You can only postpone looking in it until after life. But that would be very unwise.

Your x^2 is your closet. That's where you keep all that you don't want yourself to see. That's where you hold inside all that you're afraid to let out. That's where the difference between you and me ends in a laugh or a tear.

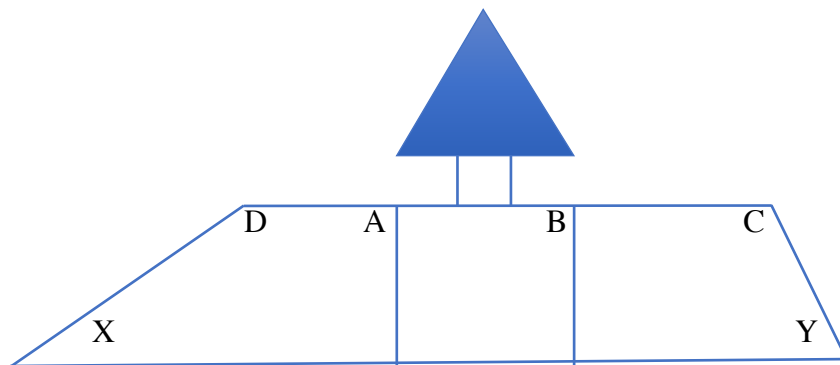
There, in your "ARON" {tabernacle/closet} you keep the list of all those people who done you wrong. That's where you keep the lines of poetry and song that no one could possibly know to the depths that you do. There, inside, you even have space for mystery to unfold in a way that will still surprise you.

When you understand yourself in this way you see that Torah is the autobiography of an amazing man. You see that the Gospels are the biography of some ONE who broke the mold. You see that the Quran is nothing less than gossip between an angel and a camel driver about GOD.

Those who are devoid of modesty of their body don't become wise. Those who are devoid of humility in their character don't become loving. And those who are devoid of loyalty in their conscience don't become devoted. They all become arrogant in some way, instead. But because it's happening unconsciously, they can't address what's happening. Only those struggling to enter their Israel within will slowly come to respect themselves from the inside out. [Five: 1,405]

If you look at the back of a one-dollar bill, you'll see that there's a picture of a pyramid there that's separated from its own summit. And in that floating summit there's an eye {the Eye of Providence}. "Providence" translates as your individual form of good fortune. Your good luck comes from what looks like this tiny, little pyramid with an eye in it that's hovering over the trapezoid below.

Your soul is separate and has to find a way of peering down on your thoughts {head}, feelings {heart} and urges. Think of the Eye of Providence as everything that hovers in the air above land and sea. If you want to see your luck change, you're going to have to do the work that will integrate this pyramid in with your trapezoid. You're going to have to use your own providence to watch your step-by-step journey through life. There is a copy of the diagram below at the back of Book Six for you to cut out and use as you did the **Inverted U Turn** in conjunction with your inner compass:



Life is like a trapezoid, a tabletop mountain. You ascend it in youth {0-39}. You enjoy the view from the top in middle age {40-69}. And you descend the same side you went up in old age {70+} if you're luck, or you descend the opposite side if you're not. The summit with the eye in the dollar bill corresponds to the self-awareness you can enjoy at any moment of any day along the way. The Eye of Providence is the symbol for self-witnessing.

Cut out the diagram given at the back of this book and use the inner compass provided to model the journey of your life with soulful self-witnessing as though you were above yourself. Whether you're going North, South, East or West, your inner eye will observe your trek.

Building this pyramid above the trapezoid is the most important task of your life. In doing so you become an ancient Israelite and your own pharaoh. Without the Eye of Providence your inner compass will have no meaning. Your moral code will be elusory and serendipity. Your impulses will affect all your thoughts and feelings. What you consider to be your conscience will be far less evolved than a soul.

The height of your climb today is where your faith in **GOD** is located now. That will change by tomorrow. Your morning commencement on your next day's trek; your afternoon adaptability and compliance to the vicissitudes of your challenges; combined with your evening descent – create the shape of the little hill you climb each day. And that hill is a part of a range of mountains that encircles much of your inner globe. This is the topography of the life you'll want to explore in your year here. But if you don't use your inner eye to poetically perceive the truth about subjective space and time, as it is in you, you're going to make little moral progress and waste a great deal of precious time.

The Jews are privileged. The Christians are blessed. And the Muslims are gifted. You could be a combination of all three. The rain from "heaven" that falls on each of us is unique to our topography. We may share the same idea of "heaven" and the same idea of **GOD**, but **HE** reigns differently down on each one of us.

Life is beautiful, awesome and inspiring when you get your way. This is what we all desire. But to have it your way, you'll want to help others help themselves. **GOD** doesn't help those who don't help themselves through others. [Five: 1,406-1,407]

Woman is a tree of life. Her breasts are like fruit. Straight men and lesbians suckle them using their imagination to revisit the "paradise" of infancy. And in the deep recesses of their mind, straight men and lesbians remember that the breast on the left side of their mother was preferable to the breast on her right. The left breast created a familiar beat that reminded them of a time before the first "flood" that washed them out of the hollow in her tree where they'd been previously asleep in a place where they thought they'd remain forever.

These are the fruits straight men relate to more than the fruits hanging from their own tree. "**GOD** knew you well when **HE** created you from earth and when you were still in the hollow of your mother's tree." **GOD** knew you then. **HE**'ll always remember the mother **HE** gave you, and why. - - -

The milk that comes out of a tree of life {woman} is very different from the milk that comes out of a tree of knowledge {man}. You can suckle from the long nipple of a tree of knowledge until it emits milk, too. But don't conclude that the milk from a tree of knowledge is any less metaphorically nourishing to man's desires than the milk from a tree of life. This isn't news to any man who's made his way out of puberty. By then he's tasted his own milk.

“Do not pretend to purity.” Your preference in trees is personal. Your preference in fruit makes you who you are. Don’t pretend to be any purer than **GOD** made you. It’s not your preferences that make you pure, but your deeds and intentions. How can you claim to be deserving of “paradise” if you can’t even talk to yourself about you? How can you judge your life if you don’t have a clue to how you were metaphorically made?

Autonomy is an evil pursuit. You’d be much better off pursuing freedom, liberty and emancipation. The autonomous will step on the poor and disenfranchised. The true believers avoid stepping on all life forms. They use Judaism, Christianity and Islam as steppingstones up to **GOD**’s throne.

Life is a school you were enrolled in it at birth, and you’re going to graduate upon death. **GOD** is our Teacher. **GOD** is our Teacher. *God* is our Teacher. **HE**’s our one and only Teacher, regardless what some students may tell you or what other students model. If you don’t read the textbook of life {Torah}, go to the lab classes {the Gospels} and prepare for the final exam {the Quran}, you’re not going to achieve much more than the spiritual equivalent of a G.E.D. And in a modern world, that’s hardly enough. [Five: 1,416-1,417]

Inquiring minds want to feel. Inquiring hearts want to believe. And inquiring souls want to know. But if you have no interest in inquiring more about you, you’re only going to know, feel or believe what other people tell you to. And when you meet your “Maker,” you, too, will claim that you were only following orders. [Five: 1,426]

An appreciation for your love of acquisition; your desire to possess; and your collection of toys – will come with more appetite for materialism, not less. The joys of symbolism will come with greater affluence, not greater poverty. The richer the poor become, the more spiritual they’ll become, even if that may mean they’ll become less religious. They’ll certainly become more spiritual instead.

The rabbis anticipated this paradox created by mixing metaphor and symbolism during the centuries between the death of Jesus and the birth of the Prophet. Their writings are called “Talmud.” But it wasn’t those rabbis who promoted appreciation of this spiritual mixture in everyday life. It was their wives.

The wives and mothers in the Jewish tradition during the centuries consumed with the writing of Talmud became the head of their household. But women’s roles haven’t yet been fully appreciated using today’s modern standards. - - -

Planet Earth is the greatest spiritual sign from **GOD** that **HE** gave man a soul. And Mother Nature is a divine mirror of our nature. Jesus opened ancient Jewish eyes to the container/contents perspective of our being. That made it possible for everyone since to infuse his children, home and possessions with his “God’s” consciousness whether or not he believes Jesus was **GOD**’s SON. And this then makes it possible for us to internalize “God” in our heart as a human sensation {love} native to us all without having to believe in any particular “God” as our savior. [Six: 1,430-1,431]

It's easy to steal forbidden fruit. It's much harder to bite into it; chew on it; swallow it; digest it; and then eliminate it from your system. Adam and Eve had no idea what they got themselves into. And modern man has no idea what he's the spiritual recipient of...

This world must be taken literally if you're going to live your life realistically. The JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* are right about that. But this world must also be taken figuratively if you're going to live life soulfully. The Jews, Christians and Muslims thank GOD for the opportunity to do just that. And until we all thank Europeans and the European descendants worldwide for all they've done to make this world materially so beautiful and run so miraculously smoothly, we're not going to be able to connect anyone's literal skills with the figurative skills all people are blessed with. [Six: 1,432]

You only have to look at how Jews in the past opened the door to blacks; blacks opened the door to gays; and gays are opening the door to women – to see how men are becoming cornered by their scheming penis problems. The idea that Jews are thieves; blacks are unholy; gays are perverts; and women are inferior to men – are religious lies that point us back to the delivery device of the juice in man's left fruit. [Six: 1,437]

Old age doesn't have to be a death sentence. For some, it can be the icing on the seven-layer cake. If you've eaten all your vegetables, not just the meat and potatoes {issues in keeping your body cared for}, you'll develop the brain power to understand how you operate. But that requires exploration and self-discipline on ever greater levels of reality. [Six: 1,440]

The truth isn't found in the Quran. The truth is expounded upon in the Quran. - - -

You aren't going to be prepared for the topic of GOD unless you've been prepared with a thorough education of "G" "O" and "D" "." Only then are you going to be able to punctuate your life with a modicum of modesty, humility and grace. Only then are you going to pass your final exam without a struggle.

I've spoken separately about the seven main metaphors of life. Let's look at them again, this time for deeper insight:

Metaphor	Goal	Equivalence
1. Garden	Growing	Nature
2. Family	Universalism	Priorities
3. Sport	Winning	Judaism
4. Game	Mastery	Christianity
5. Journey	Destination	Islam
6. Sanitorium	Health	Repair of our world
7. School	Graduation	Repair of your inner world

Many who claim they believe in GOD/GOD/*God* are torn between these seven metaphors because they can't begin with the main metaphor of Moses: man as a tree of

knowledge. They can't interpret the concept of a garden metaphorically. And so, they can't move forward in a logical and consistent, spiritual pattern that progresses to bread and wine, and continues from there to scented herbs. Repair of our world {metaphor #6} and repair of their inner world {metaphor #7} elude them. [Six: 1,441-1,443]

The religious fundamentalists couldn't care less what women do in bed with one another. They're completely hypocritical about that because they're only worried about losing their place in the patriarchal triangle of power they've created in which they consider themselves closer to their "God" because they're male. They demand and expect to be rewarded for their gender and sexual identity. What sort of reward would *you* give them for that? [Six: 1,446]

We rarely question our need for GOD's blessings when things are fine. But I suggest you question the Old Testament meaning of love, the New Testament feeling of being beloved and Quranic blessings you may take for granted at those times when things in your life are amiss.⁴⁵ [Six: 1,451]

But you don't have to convert to another faith to find a deeper faith. You don't have to give up your belief in GOD, GOD or *God* to believe in GOD. [Six: 1,452]

When you realize you're an "I" in an "it," you're ready to move to the next level of spiritual scrutiny. You see that your sense of "it" is different from everyone else's because you're the only person on Earth who can experience the "it" you're in. {I'm referring to your whole body as "it." You're in all of "it." You're not just in your penis or clitoris, although for some evidence would suggest otherwise...} [Six: 1,453]

Judaism corresponds to the trees; Christianity to the grasses and vines; and Islam to the scented herbs. The question is why GOD would have chosen to divide HIS botanical world into three spiritual paths instead of leaving them as one.

And the answer is so we'd become so curious about our place in HIS designs that we'd contain our rage and make peace with the planet and one another. We'd be hungry to make our way nearer to HIM from within with justice, mercy and fairness for ourselves. [Six: 1,454]

⁴⁵ Some modern men and women may be uncomfortable with the word "blessings." Therefore feel free to substitute the word "privileged." Modern man is privileged. And until he appreciates the privileges GOD has given him, he isn't going to appreciate who he is or who he's becoming. With privileges come great response-abilities.

The only way to help those who are wise and loyal to some others, but emotionally blind to the rainbow of GOD's hope in the flesh around them, is to try to describe the truth in terms all people will be able to apply to themselves.

Moses described you through a metaphor about a tree. Jesus described HIMSELF as symbols inherent in grasses and vines. And the Prophet Muhammed described us all using 114 similes inherent in the scent of herbs. When you realize it takes metaphors, symbols and similes to describe you, you'll be more able to see what's happening over time to the "I's" in others' "it's,"

Moses woke up after 40 years of running away from guilt, smelled the coffee, turned around and went back to the scene of his crime. Jesus was crucified, but they didn't blind HIM, cut off HIS ears and nose. HE could still face HIS Maker. The Prophet knew his message would be lost on his new converts, but he persevered anyway.

The best translation I can give for scented herbs is {wisdom of the soul}, something even more antithetical, contradictory, irreconcilable and paradoxical than wisdom of the heart. The wisdom of the Jews is useless without wisdom of the heart and soul. Another word for this is "High Lights." [Six: 1,457]

The meaning of life can't be ascertained without figurative truths. The sciences aren't nearly discerning enough because they only pursue the knowledge needed to make our material world more comfortable. We also need the arts to make our spiritual world relevant to life as we grow.

If you don't put your thoughts, feelings, beliefs and desires into words using the sound of silence, you'll never succeed in putting them into music or art. At the very least use your whole body through sports or dance to express what's going on inside of you. [Six: 1,458]

Evolution didn't stop with the species. Evolution is something you're experiencing day-by-day. Evolution doesn't just separate some believers from others. It separates those who are evolving from those who are devolving. [Six: 1,461]

Human beings are endowed with fruits that each have in pairs {testicles or ovaries} which are the result of the chromosomes they were given at conception $\{y + x^2 \text{ or } x^1 + x^2\}$. These are the biological fruits that bear fruit. The fruits human beings produce are children. Children are the physical manifestation of the fruits of the loins of their parents.

But we also produce fruit which come from our labors, the immeasurable, but real, results of our efforts to participate cooperatively in society.

And just as many seeds are scattered in nature, so too, there are many seeds produced by men and women that aren't going to create life or good works. Animals and man consume many kinds of fruits and seeds that sustain them physically.

Men mirror the animal kingdom by scattering our biological seeds through orgasm. This form of production creates pleasure. Pleasure is, in its own respect, a delightful scattering of seeds for everyone in our species.

Lastly, there are the spiritual fruits of our labors. These are the result of the seeds we figuratively plant in our mind, and water beneath the benevolent sky in our imagination. This inner garden is totally immaterial and immeasurable. Therefore we call it our spiritual world. We call tending this garden "matters of the soul."

Our garden is the result of growing “I” in our “it.” And we rely on this garden for hope that GOD will provide us with a world after this one in which the spiritual fruits of our labors here will be blessed “there,” since we will have left everything except our spiritual fruits behind when we die. [Six: 1,463-1,464]

The creation of a healthy ego depends on getting past your sense of victimization. JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* see themselves as constantly under attack. And they retaliate to assuage their sense of victimization. But they know nothing about the thoughts, feelings and modern beliefs of the poor and disenfranchised. Those who know something about poverty and alienation know that they, too, are perpetrators within.

The real victim in the Creation story was the fruit. The real perpetrator was the serpent, not ignorant Adam or naïve Eve. Put the story together as a metaphor and you’ve got a foundation on which to discuss the meaning of life.

Once you think, feel and believe you’re a victim of circumstances *within* your control, you’re ready to help others spiritually toilet train themselves. You’re ready to admit that even the toddler in you is ready to learn how to get out what’s inside of him without straining or needing to be congratulated like a hero for having taken care of business.

Your business is GOD’s business. But your business won’t get done unless you do it. Do you really think anyone would want to go inside you to push, prod and pull out the “fruits” of your intestinal labors? Not even GOD wants that dirty job. You’d better recognize that you’re going to have to do it for yourself. Ain’t nobody else gonna do it. Not even your mother wants to go where your sun don’t shine.

I’ve been through anger, fear and sorrow trying to make sense of why I’ve had to go through what I’ve been through. I’ve even done everything I could to try to find loving ways of responding to hateful people. But it hasn’t been easy to make sense of my own pain and suffering, let alone anyone else’s. My life has been harder than it looks.

If you look at the lives of a drag queen, you should see the struggle of the x² side of you.⁴⁶ Her voice should resonate inside you. She has the gift of expressing her lot in life to you, whether you like having an anus, or not.

When you use transactional means to get what you want, you play the role of parent or child. You trade. You barter. You buy favors and sell indulgences. The transactional person gives in order to receive or receives in order to take back. The transactional person discovers sex and concludes it’s always going to be a seesaw ride with someone on top and someone on the bottom. Transactional individuals are juvenile in their development. And they prey on those who are childish and infantile.

⁴⁶ The drag queen in you is that side of you that you hide so others won’t turn you into their scapegoat. The drag queen in you is that side of you that you may even hide from yourself so that you won’t loathe you. If you don’t ask yourself what she wants out of you, you’ll die incomplete and unfulfilled. All she wanted from me was to know GOD. That wasn’t too much to ask.

Politics is transactional. Statesmanship is spiritual. At this time in history the hyper-religious are behaving transactionally. And the atheists and agnostics are behaving spiritually. But if the hyper-religious would let us get on the seesaw with them, we could teach them how to have fun while learning how to go up and down. [Six: 1,465-1,466]

If you can't separate guilt into embarrassment of your body; shame of your character; and humiliation before the Lord – you aren't going to do well when it comes to the meaning of words like loyalty, devotion and faith. When you get to matters of a modern soul, you're going to become lost in moral ambiguities. [Six: 1,479]

If you look at the modern world, you can see how young people are insisting on expanding the concept of authority to create civic authority that's independent of religion. They don't want to be told what to do, not by man or by "God." And they certainly don't want to be pawns in a game with their parents who, like a king and queen, have a castle or two, bishops on their side and knights to do their bidding. [Six: 1,491]

"**I** am around you and within you."

GOD to man

"**I/I** am around you and within **YOU**."

Abrahamic man to **GOD**

[Six: 1,495]

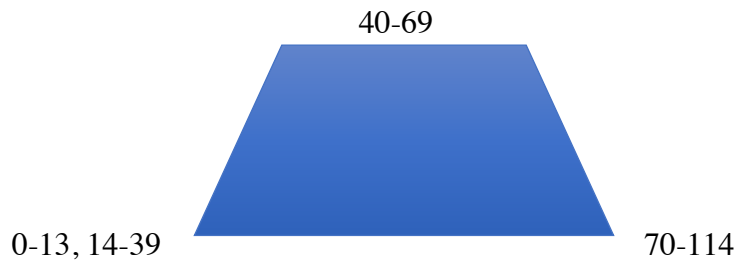
(looking from behind)
Judaism
{head}



Christianity
{heart}

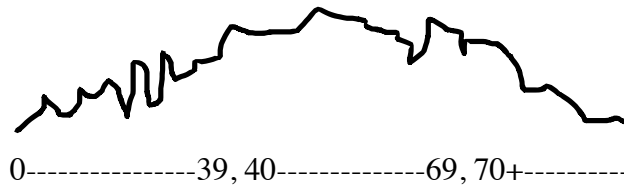
Islam
{soul}

But then you'll need to create the trapezoid of your journey that looks like this:



Together they create the meaning of the Eye of Providence {self-witnessing}.

Judaism is at the beginning of the journey of life in the sense that everyone has to be taught to use his head (0-13, 14-39). Christianity is in the middle and at the top (40-69). We all want to experience the joys of love before it's too late for our body to enjoy it. We all want to develop an open heart before we descend into the valley of death. And Islam is at the end (70+) {death}. We all ought to reconcile our journey to the fact that it's going to come to a fateful end if we don't do our best to lead ourselves toward a hopeful destination. We all should prove to ourselves that we were devoted to **GOD** by being a good human being to everyone, but especially and foremost, to ourselves. [Six: 1,511]



When you look at your life from the ages of 0-39 as an uphill climb that will take you down into many gorges, valleys and chasms, you get a better perspective on what it's like to grow up in a world of great opportunity for those who are willing to work hard for external comforts and internal achievements. And when you consider the ages of 40-69 as the great plain from which you can see out far and wide, you get an idea of the heights your life can reach over time.

But as you look out over all the edges in middle age, you see what others have missed. You see the mistakes they've made that you've avoided or also succumbed to. What you don't see is what's still straight ahead of you.

But as you descend from 70 to the end you should see another side of life entirely; the depth of endless possibilities you now have the purview to realize. You should see the guilt that JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* refused to face in terms of their relationship to their everlasting soul. This is something best discussed with those over the age of 90 than most other people these days.

Most people do make peace with the little, moral hill that their life turned out to be like. They look forward to meeting their Maker for a full account of what it was all about and how they did. By that age, most others are often uninterested in discovering what their journey was like. [Six: 1,512]

You must seek yourself to make the journey of your life meaningful from start to finish. Those who are going from start to finish without this plan may be very disappointed at where they ultimately end up. If you close your eyes while driving at high speed, what do you think will eventually happen?

It's not who you know that count. It's not what you know that counts. It's how you use what you know on who you know that counts.

It's not what you do that counts. It's not who you do it with that counts. It's how you two do it together that counts.

It's not where you're going that counts. It's who you're going to get to be with when you get where you're going that counts.

It's all about how. How is much more important than who, what, when, where or why. You now know so much more about the question "Why?" The only thing left I can teach you about is "How?"

Your spiritual journey must become increasingly more personal and private. It must be validated in your actions in the world around you, but it must be verified in your world within. When you can't verify the feeling of self-validation, you come to see yourself as an exile.

The true exile begins in his head; makes his way into his heart; and, from there, his journey takes him out of his heart into his conscience, where he can observe the other two. But while in each location in inner space he finds himself waging war after war with his penis {or clitoris}. Only this will, over time, turn his conscience into a soul.

On the spiritual journey, you discover that you have an anus for a reason. You discover that elimination of unneeded characteristics is a spiritual enterprise that purifies your conscience. You, too, then enter that dark realm where your ego resides. And in your own way, you, too, will come to awe the way in which **GOD** made you, holes and all. [Six: 1,519]

The Christians have a Jewish GOD and the Muslims have a Jewish penis. Yet neither of them bother to ask themselves or one another what this says about **GOD's** designs. You'd think that after 2,000 and 1,400 years of exposure to Jews, they'd have more in the way of questions and fewer dogmatic answers. [Six: 1,520]

Adolescence is something we all got through. But spiritual adolescence is something everyone needs to get through. Adolescence is something we look back on with mixed feelings. Spiritual adolescence is something you should look forward to with promises of gratitude to GOD if HE get you through it.

Remaining infantile, childish or juvenile doesn't have to last forever. You can use hope like an overarching bridge between spiritual childhood and adulthood. You can grow like a rainbow, diaphanously. And you can face your immaturity by crossing this bridge again and again on varying tints and hues until you can recognize and see your syndromes like mist hanging in midair. [Six: 1,521]

The problem in becoming your own witness is that you've witnessed everything you've done up until now. You've seen yourself at your worst with others. You've seen yourself covet, lie, steal, cheat and maybe even kill. For you to proclaim that you're your best friend belies the meaning of friendship.

Friendship is a combination of honesty, sincerity and authenticity. Would you choose a friend who's done some of the things you've done to you? Would you befriend someone who neglects you so? [Six: 1,528]

When you can't help but perceive this world subjectively as like an insane asylum, and you're worried about losing your mind, here's what I suggest you do:

1. Don't rile up the other inmates. Focus your attention on your own insanity.
2. Befriend the doctors and nurses. They're here to help you.
3. Ask your Therapist what you need to do to get out of the padded cell you figuratively find yourself in that feels so constrained.
4. Ask yourself what you did to get out of the straight jacket you figuratively wore the day before. And then choose comfortable clothing for any inner weather today. It may get quite grey and cloudy today without a moment's notice.
5. Each day, ask yourself what more you need to do morally to achieve a cleaner bill of health than you achieved the day before.
6. Use your imagination wisely using the free time you have to let your mind go wherever it wants. But watch and witness where it takes you. You may be more like an infant in the arms of a child who's being cared for by a teenager under the roof of an irresponsible adult. You may even need to take some medication to help you out for a while.
7. Believe in yourself without taking action on your beliefs at this time. If you just watch what you think, feel and believe, you'll discover what it is you desire most out of life. And if you can see what it is you really want, you'll slowly come to know yourself better and better. It will all change overnight. But it will only change very slowly.

Man is in an exile unto himself. He knows the stories of Abraham, but he doesn't see himself in them. He sees himself as part of an underground root system that can't be seen with the naked eye, but he doesn't identify with the fruits on every tree. He sees how

Abraham left his father's house with his wife {Sarai} and nephew {Lot} to live amongst strangers. But he chooses to close his eyes to the rest of the story. [Six: 1,536]

The one who is tested is always you, not her. The one who is tested is the one on the journey of life because life is a road that will come to a fork in the road. And the one who is chosen to choose one way or another is you. The Jews aren't the Chosen People. The one who is chosen by GOD is you.

You are on a road that will come to a fork in the road because life is about having to make choices. And the choice you will always have to make will be between a want {penis} and a desire {anus}. In fact, every word you choose when you speak is a choice between one of these two options that lurk beneath your head, heart and soul below your waist.

Our urge for sexual release can be interpreted as a desire to procreate or recreate, or both. And the JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* all have their own interpretations of what man should only do with his wants and desires.

Yet surely the Prophet Muhammad had more than a desire to procreate. He had 11 wives at one time and 7 children from two of them. He also had a number of concubines. When you have an urge for sexual relations with any more than one spouse, that's not an "urge." That becomes a "lust."

It's paradoxical and hypocritical that JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* would share the same principles with regard to wants and desires, when Islam is based on the revelations of a man who behaved in lustful ways that are no longer condoned by conservative Muslims in the modern age.

All men and women are lustful. "Lust" is a sensation that comes over us that we enjoy for a moment in our imagination and then our thoughts return us to reality. We entertain thoughts of lust. We don't act on them.

It's as if those who are very frequently concerned with sexual gratification have a constant hard on. Unmarried men and women who choose to regularly engage in lusty behaviors rather than commit to one monogamous partner enjoy a lifestyle different from most of us. Personally, I don't like that lifestyle. I tried it, and, like drugs and alcohol, it didn't satisfy me. In fact, all three of these behaviors seemed to make my life less meaningful and precious. But who am I to judge others now. I live the way I choose to live and close an eye to those lifestyles that don't suit me.

In addition to wants and desires, we all have needs. The need for shelter in order to keep our body dry, warm and cool figuratively come from our navel, the place located between our heart and soul and our penis and anus. I've included in with our needs the need for privacy because I believe it's a very important aspect of being human, as exemplified by the ubiquitous practice of covering our genitals in public. I see privacy as a need, not a luxury.

But the most complex level of relationship between our head, heart and soul with every aspect of our being below them is that of "obsession." Obsessions are a need, want and desire all rolled into one. Obsessions express our urge to find adventure on the road of life. Without a sense of adventure in which we cannot predict whether the outcome will be in our own best interest or deadly, we can't say that we've truly lived.

What I described previously as "syndromes" are a whole range of unhealthy behaviors, not all of which lie in the conscious mind until you understand you way around your body.

The more you can bring cause and control of your syndromes to consciousness, the more you can identify with the struggles of others.

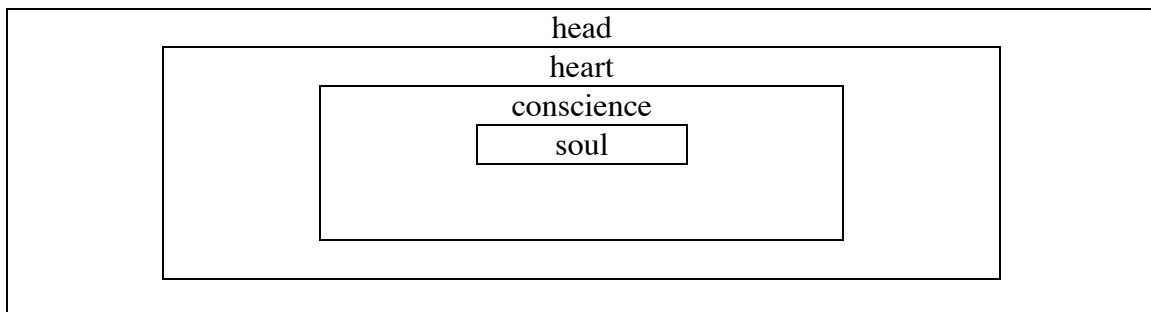
Not all syndromes are obsessions, but all obsessions are syndromes. In other words, there are syndromes you have that are unconscious because you haven't learned enough about yourself and therefore they'll be difficult to root out. But those syndromes that play out consciously will be adventurous in the most exciting sense of the word, even though they may also be powerful and difficult to control. [Six: 1,547-1,548]

Here's another equation that might help elucidate the process of becoming soulful:

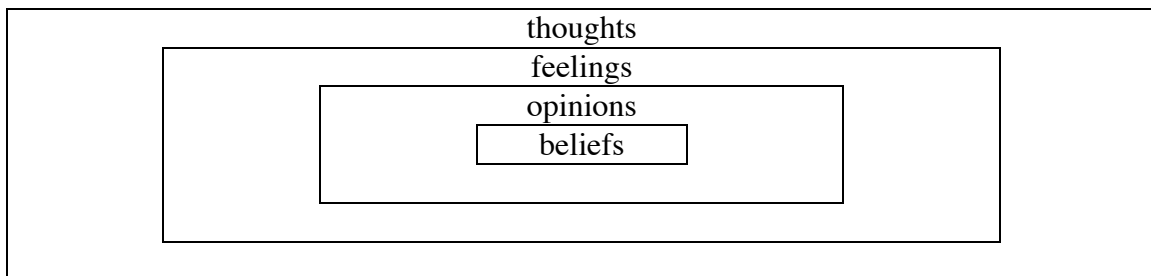
head
____ = conscience = soul
heart

(The greater the separation between your head and heart,
the more your conscience will turn into a soul.)

Here is a diagram of what you look like on the inside as you move deeper and deeper within:



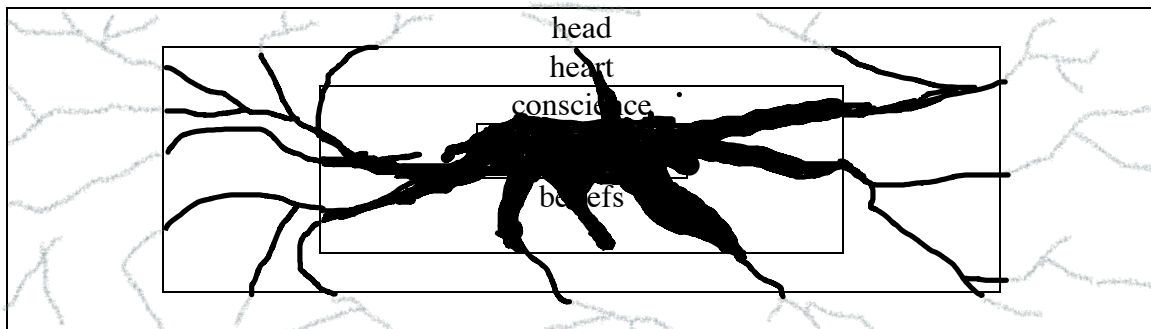
Here is the same idea stated another way that may give you a sense of the depth of your being. This diagram is a picture of the closet metaphor up close. Gay people come out of and go into the closet while trying to gain spiritual, rather than religious, awareness of what they're doing. You can do this, too:



An "opinion" is an unexamined conclusion drawn by your conscience. A "belief" is an analysis produced by all your inner forces at work. I suspect we'll only be judged by

the beliefs we've created that we'll leave here with when we die. This is also our legacy. Only our beliefs will remain as evidence of our truths.

Below is a diagram of what my tree looks like if you could cut through the trunk of my tree to see its rings. Knowledge of the external world branches out from the twigs of my spiritual tree. But the closer I get to the trunk of my tree the more in touch I become with my feelings, opinions and beliefs. This makes it possible for me to consciously shape the beliefs I want to live my life by.



[Six: 1,559-1,561]

The Muslim is constantly thinking about death. The Christian is constantly thinking about the life “after” life. And the Jew is constantly thinking about his own miserable existence here and now. It's too late for you to think like any one of them anymore. Now you know too much. [Six: 1,567]

If you look at your gender metaphorically as a tree of knowledge $\{y + x^2\}$ or a tree of life $\{x^1 + x^2\}$; your whole body symbolically as a container filling yourself with holy contents; and your actions as 114 similes in which you contrast and compare yourself to yourself {and not to others} – your inner light will be ignited, and you'll begin to shine like a star. [Six: 1,588]

I don't think I'm as big a hypocrite as I used to be. I've studied Torah, the Gospels and the Quran. I've prayed with Jews in synagogues, Christians in churches and Muslims in mosques. I've stood up, bent down and crouched prostrate on the ground before **GOD**. I've experienced the physical sensations of praying in every way. I may very well be a hypocrite in ways I don't yet know, but I don't see me as big a hypocrite as I used to be. And for that I'm proud. - - -

Moses, Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad understood human nature. And each spoke about it directly and without excuses. Moses was honest. Jesus was sincere; making it possible for the Prophet to then tell his followers to strive to be authentic.

If you're going to claim to be genuine {honest, sincere and authentic}, you're going to want to use your inner eye to perceive what's emanating out from your head, heart and conscience rather than using your faith as a disguise. ⁴⁷ [Six: 1,589-1,590]

⁴⁷ The idea of an inner eye, or third eye, is a concept that was conceived of a long time ago by every faith and **philosophy**. And it has great merit. Think of the concept of the inner eye as a metaphor for non-dualistic thinking. And think of your ability to perceive yourself

It's only when you look at how your efforts to help others are simultaneously hurting yourself that you may begin to question your motives. Only then do you ask your "God" what "He" might think of you. [Six: 1,591]

The best preparation for death is a morally well-lived life. The man who's thankful to others, appreciative of himself and grateful to GOD is more likely to develop the grace to hold his own hand while on his deathbed, rather than ask others to figuratively die for him or with him. Terrorists are terrified of dying alone. *God* is no consolation to the man who can't reconcile himself with GOD/GOD. [Six: 1,598]

If you think you're the exception to this rule; that you were created in an image of GOD more sophisticated and advanced than the rest of us; or that you were cheated out of something you feel is missing in you and, therefore, you have the right to seek revenge from some others – the truth will cut you down to size in this lifetime and possibly wipe you out of some of your reward in a "life to come." [Six: 1,618]

What's the point of agreeing that life is like a school if you're cheating on your tests, whether or not you're occasionally doing your homework and coming regularly to class? What's the point of not looking at the disappointing outcomes in the world around you if you aren't willing to question what you're still doing wrong that's causing GOD to show you what you should avoid doing to yourself? ⁴⁸ [Six: 1,624]

You're like the weather. You bring weather wherever you go. Don't cheat yourself out of sunshine. Great power comes from the sun/SON. With or without clouds in your inner sky, your remaining days might be more pleasant than you now think. Just ask yourself what the inner weather must be like inside for those who resist the facts about climate change. I wouldn't want to go there. [Six: 1,625]

as the ability to use your inner forces with increasingly greater, conscious awareness. One way to do this is to imagine your inner eyesight as something that can be improved upon with inner glasses of increasing moral magnification. And think of those who break the law as not only being morally myopic, but sometimes even morally astigmatic. Their view of themselves is twisted, not just out of focus. There's no difference between your inner eye and the Eye of Providence. Your "luck" depends on your vision. And your visions depend on your ability to perceive all the forces within.

⁴⁸ The planet is now like a boat; and big business is drilling holes in the bottom. Unless we stop them, we're all going to go under. But the only way to stop them is with guilt. Guilt is the underlying secret to all varieties of nonviolent methods that achieve awakening and change. And yet big business and government are, themselves, using guilt to keep us divided. Poor people must find their way into politics to help the poor, not to become rich. We must take money out of politics and replace the material rewards of helping others with a little money and a lot more honey.

Anguish is a moral condition that leaves your head, heart and conscience in conflict. Anguish is a form of suffering that's a condition of the soul, not the head or heart. Anguish is derived from thoughts and feelings that have led to false opinions. Anguish can be described algebraically as follows:

$y > x^1$	Men $\{y\}$ are greater than women $\{x^1\}$.
$y > x^2$	The man in men $\{y\}$ is greater than the woman in men $\{x^2\}$.
$x^1 > x^2$	The woman $\{x^1\}$ in women is greater than the woman $\{x^2\}$ in women $\{x^1\}$.
$x^2y > x^2x^1$	The woman $\{x^2\}$ in men is greater than the woman $\{x^2\}$ in women.
$x^2yx^1 > 1$	The woman $\{x^2\}$ in men and women is greater than GOD/GOD/God.
- - -	

Agonizing, brooding, melancholy and moping are symptoms of another self-divorce in progress. When you discover that abandonment, ignorance and neglect by others mirrors the abandonment, ignorance and neglect you've perpetrated against yourself over a lifetime, you find yourself having to go through yet one more divorce. Divorce is, therefore, much more common than you might have previously wanted to admit. Divorce is "normal."

When you conclude that $y > x^1$ {a man's body is superior to a woman's} or $x^2y > x^2x^1$ {a man's inner world is superior to a woman's}, you create false opinions that develop into prejudices. You hurt your own feelings. Ultimately, you're going to hurt other people's feelings and GOD's if you don't struggle to resist those opinions. [Six: 1,628-1,629]

Opinions about others are sometimes right and sometimes wrong. But they're always powerful. And this is because opinions are combinations of thoughts and feelings about ourselves that we create to validate our ability to draw conclusions about the meaning of life. Opinions hold us together like glue no matter how many times we've been broken.

JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* can only agree on the perversion of the LGBT+ community and the sin of divorce because they see women as property and gays as in league with the devil. These are opinions they all have in common.

Hyper-religious women are purchased by their husband through marriage and sold with divorce. They're chattel. They're cattle without a saddle on their back or a bit in their mouth. This opinion of woman makes it possible to maintain the formulas: $y > x^1$ {men are greater than women} and $y > x^2$ {penises are greater than anuses}. This maintains religious stability for people who don't want to have to think critically or deeply. - - -

Although you may tell yourself you don't keep close track of your thoughts, your head knows otherwise. It's been compromised many times in many ways. And although you may tell yourself you haven't kept close track of your emotional losses, your heart knows otherwise. It, too, has been compromised. These compromises are the basis for many of your negative opinions. You accommodate your head and heart in your conscience with opinions in order to live with yourself without undo struggle. This, too, is why you need to strive for an Israel {struggle with GOD} within. [Six: 1,630-1,631]

The best you can do is to look closely at all your opinions to determine if there's anything you can do to move deeper within than you presently believe. This is the subtle, inner reorganization that turns beliefs in GOD/GOD/*God* into a belief in *GOD*. This is what turns a conscience into a soul. [Six: 1,632]

Marriage to another person is a reflection of the lifelong marriage your thoughts, feelings, beliefs and desires ought to be achieving with themselves using your entire body. Your outer marriage to another person is just for practice. It should be seen as a mirror of your inner marriage to help guide you. [Six: 1,633]

GOD chose the CHOSEN PEOPLE. GOD chose the CHOSEN PEOPLE. And *God* chose the *chosen people*. Isn't it about time that everybody chooses to work at marrying himself and stop divorcing himself from himself? Spiritual subtraction doesn't work.

Those aspects of your partnership to someone you no longer like, but still love, are mirrors of aspects of your relationship with yourself you haven't yet been able to see and learn to morally negotiate any better than you can now. If your partner cheated on you; disrespected you; or wanted something from you that you couldn't give – you were attracted to someone who did to you what you weren't able to see that you were doing to yourself. Now you can see more. Get on with the lesson inherent in the message. Forgive, but don't forget. Make peace with yourself, not war with others.

Palestinians will always be welcomed guests at our table provided they learn to eat with the table manners set by Civil Age in which we live. If they want to appreciate the gifts of the Passover and our subsequent journey to freedom, we'd be happy to explore the self-emancipation of Muhammad over a pleasant repast.

If they'd like to rent space in our house {the West Bank}, they're welcome to do so. But as renters, they aren't going to have the same rights as owners. If they'd like to lease land, arrangements can be made. But a two-state solution would mean selling some of our land, and a one-state solution would give away ownership of a part of Israel that GOD gave only to us. That would be a divorce from GOD of unspeakable proportions. Therefore our land will never be for sale. Those living on Jewish land will have to come to terms with Jewish landlords and all that that entails about reality. [Six: 1,634]

The parties involved in an inner divorce are your head and heart in the presence of your conscience. But the ongoing transfigurational process that you're going through will slowly turn your conscience into a soul if you make the most dignified and noble of choices about what you think and feel. The more faith you have in yourself, the deeper your transfiguration will be and the more success you'll achieve internally. This will, of course, fill your cup until it overflows into the external world. But you can't believe that on faith. You have to experience it for yourself. - - -

Everyone wakes up some days feeling divorced from himself and in need of new vows. That's "normal." Everyone does soul searching. Everyone wishes he were dead at those moments when being alive feels more absurd, contradictory, enigmatic, paradoxical, puzzling and just too taxing than he can bear. [Six: 1,636-1,637]

But the fawns just want to play. The bucks just want to show off that they can get it up. The stags are more interested in locking antlers to prove to one another that they can keep it up. Only the old stags that have had their share of dearest deer want to satisfy their visions. They know that the mystery of impregnating this world with visions only begins once you're struggling with your dreams before **GOD**, not just with does and fawns and bucks and stags. - - -

In societies where people don't fawn over one another with obsequies mannerisms; lock horns over penis problems; bare their claws over clitoris conflicts; or create social harems to accentuate their status and superiority of some over others – people treat one another more respectfully because they treat themselves more respectfully. They have greater insight into the beguiling voice of their penis or clitoris. They can raise and lower the volume of their chatty serpent or worm like a dimmer switch. And they can stay away from the mischief in their own anus. {They can keep their ego under control.} - - -

Many old bucks in the Abrahamic, religious institutions hold their institutions, congregations and family like elk fighting over doe in their harem. Man's nature mirrors Mother Nature. And this behavior isn't only obvious in Islam where these old bucks hold whole herds hostage. We see young bucks around the world fighting to take down old bucks. But young bucks aren't doing it only for doe anymore. Many are trying to save the planet.

What old stags understand about young bucks is that they worry about producing results they can be proud of. They want money in their pocket and prospects in their future. Young bucks want to be assured that their journey with **GOD** will be greater than their parents' journey with their GOD/GOD/*God*. We now live in a time when the possibility of making this into a world where people behave as though there's only **ONE GOD** has finally become a realistic possibility.

Muslims aren't livestock. Christians aren't angels with chicken wings. Gays and Jews aren't going to go and live on another planet. Better ways of solving social problems would come if you listened less to JEWS, CHRISTIANS and *Muslims* and more to the voice of your conscience as it's striving to become a soul. [Six: 1,648-1,650]

If you don't know whether to believe what you believe, work out your opinions in your head. That's what your mind is for. Follow your opinions to their natural conclusions. Let your thoughts go wherever they want as you consciously watch how they make you feel. In this way, you can have your opinions internally while not acting on them externally. The temptation to express your opinions to others or about others is greatly overrated. This is one of the great benefits of the bounty of liberty before you come to self-emancipation. [Six: 1,654]

Once you've picked forbidden fruit, you can never glue it back onto its stem. Once you've been circumcised, you can never take back that pain and the feeling of loss of protection. Once you've thought, felt, believed, wanted or desired something, you can never forget how it's affected you. You can only deny how you feel or admit it. You have

to always move forward in time. You can never go back. Your journey is a one-way trip through time. - - -

Don't sleep with members of either gender until you've slept with yourself. Don't marry before you're fully engaged in being yourself. Don't have children before you've raised your inner child to adulthood. We don't need any more babies making babies. [Six: 1,655]

We all suffer at times from low self-esteem and self-boredom that takes us in the direction of wishing we could file for divorce, or at least get a little time away from the one who's driving us nuts... We all complain about being tired when we really wish we were dead. What we secretly seek in the arms of our partner is someone to love us *for* us. But we may not want to have to do all that hard work for ourselves. - - -

Disgust, grumpiness, impatience and irritation of others is natural. It mirrors the reactions you have with yourself that you may not yet be willing to admit to you about yourself. We've all experienced the polar regions of our inner world where inner life is harsh and cold {apathy}. It's not until we come to temperate latitudes {sympathy} where we can finally feel comfortable and warm regardless of the temperature of other people. It's only then that we can discover our mission in life. [Six: 1,658]

If you're unhappy with the union you ended up with through marriage, you ought to look more closely at the pathetic union you hold within yourself. The more you know about yourself, the more you're going to be surprised by what you see in others.

Marriage equality begins with self-equivalency. If you don't wish to know, love and express devotion to the stranger within you, your marriage to a man or a woman won't change a thing. You'll still end up with exactly what you deserve. But if you're not happy with who you got or what you're left with, don't blame the other person. You personify the blind leading the blind. [Six: 1,663]

As I've already stated, one or two thirds of a recipe is not enough to bake a successful cake. You need all the instructions. In terms of Scripture, you must be able to follow the instructions of Tanach, the New Testament *and* the Quran if you're going to argue **GOD's** **WORDS** and intentions.

In the case of abortion, I'd like to begin the discussion with masturbation and menstruation. Male masturbation (the spilling of seeds) is, I will concede, a form of murder. And menstruation is the murder of another kind of ungerminated seed. In fact, in **GOD's** wisdom, **HE** even included the shedding of blood with the murder of a woman's ungerminated seed through menstruation.

The difference between these minor "murders" and the "murder" of a fetus is a question of degree since sperms and eggs are also alive, even if they don't produce a germinated seed {zygote}.

The greater question (in the minds of men) is whether the male donor of a fetus will be judged by **GOD** as an assessor to a murder for having allowed his girlfriend, mistress or wife to abort a human life.

Only the Quran answers this question. *God* makes it very clear that no one shall be judged for the transgressions of another. In other words, the decision to abort lies with the woman. And she alone will be judged for that “murder.” [Six: 1,667]

A moral conscience is more difficult to develop than it would appear because people are using 1/3 or 2/3 of **GOD**'s recipe. And then they wonder why their **GOD/GOD/God** seems to have forsaken them. It's really not that hard to figure out why many results look as bad as they do. [Six: 1,668]

Just knowing yourself in the sense of having met you isn't enough to discover these secrets. You should strive to know yourself in the Biblical sense of the **WORD/WORD/Word**. You should know yourself carnally and deeply. You should unite with yourself sexually, sensually, intellectually, emotionally and spiritually. You should be willing to touch yourself, literally and figuratively. If you do so with a gentle hand, you'll conceive of yourself as an adult who's given birth to a son or daughter who's the spitting, mirror image of you. And the miracle of the figurative birth of your inner child will raise your spirit in gratitude to **GOD** for the way **HE**'s making you two in **HIS** image.

If you don't, you won't ever be able to trust a thing you say or do. You'll be lost in a house of mirrors, looking at bizarre reflections of yourself that will always scare, anger or sadden you. You'll have to go through waking nightmares. And you'll have to wake yourself up without a way to get out of your fantasies and dreams to discover your vision, something that's harsh and painful to have to admit. [Six: 1,674]

I also don't believe that the secret to my life lies in procreation. I believe it lies in self-creation. I believe we each ought to find a way to create meaning out of our own life, such that it is. I don't believe the creation of children can substitute for this personal process, even though I can see that children can certainly augment it. And I believe that women have to achieve the right to define what x^1 means to them without my interference or the interference of any man. [Six: 1,680]

It's understandable to me that Jews are thankful to Moses; Christians are appreciative of Jesus; and Muslims, grateful to the Prophet Muhammad. But **GOD** knows, some straight men today are just as primitive and aggressive as our ancestors once were! Some of the worst people on Earth are hyper-devotees of one of these holy men, while simultaneously scorning the underlying principles of all three. [Six: 1,692]

Moses had anger issues. He gave us hope and ran away from his problems. **GOD** had to lead him another way. Jesus may have been a closeted, gay man, but **HE** personified hope

in the flesh. And the thrust of the Prophet was to warn us not to become hopeless, despite the fact that he was a sex and love addict. **GOD** works in mysterious ways.

We need all three of the Abrahamic faiths to decode **GOD**'s designs. We need more of **HIS** story to decipher **HIS** story. There isn't one answer to the mystery of life. There's only my story as it intersects with history. And that cross is mine alone to bear.

There's a moral efficacy to your existence whether you can see it, or not. I can't tell you how to find out more about yourself. I can only tell you what I know about me. You may want to decide if there's a secret you've been keeping from yourself that you now want to explore. That will relieve you of prohibitions you're struggling with. [Six: 1,695]

But be very careful! Playing god is easier than you might think. When your mind hasn't differentiated between the following pronouns, you're going to look for ways to play god. Here's what you need to know to avoid doing that:

	GOD	GOD	GOD	<i>God</i>	GOD
I	I	I	I	<i>I</i>	II
you	YOU	YOU	YOU	<i>You</i>	YOU
he	HE	HE	HE	<i>He</i>	HE
she	-	-	-	-	SH
we	WE	WE	WE	<i>We</i>	WE
you (pl.)	-	-	-	-	-
they	-	-	(THEY)	-	(THEY) ⁴⁹

As you can see, it's far less likely that women will play **GOD** because they don't confuse the third person, feminine pronoun {she} with the third person, masculine pronoun {he}. This makes them far more reliable when it comes to matters of spirituality. This is why spirituality must be mixed in with religion and why men must give up their grip on only their GOD/GOD/*God*...

⁴⁹ The feminine pronoun for GOD in Torah is EL SHADDAI. The third-person plural form of **GOD** in Christianity {**THEY**} {FATHER, SON and Holy Spirit} is never spoken about out loud using the third person plural pronoun. There are no examples anywhere in Scripture of **GOD** talking to **HIMSELF** in the second-person plural {**YOU**} or third-person plural {**THEY**}. **HE** obviously keeps **HIS** thoughts about those parts of **HIMSELF** to **HIMSELF**.

Your view of the world around you will change, transform and transcend what you believed yesterday based on new desires that you bring to a higher level of consciousness each day. But this can only happen if you believe that there really is only ONE GOD. When you come to understand that your conscience has to be constantly informed about the true nature of external reality, it humbles you to the truth about your internal reality. It humbles you to learning and helps you overcome the dogmas that may have plagued you for your lifetime. - - -

I'm only here to warn you that you may have a religious sphincter of such a large circumference that you're in danger of falling through it... I'm only here to warn you that the only thing that's kept you from falling through it already has been your extremely enlarged ego. - - -

WORDS can make you richer than money ever will. WORDS are inner gold. But only one side of WORDS will hold their value over time. The other side of words will dribble down into the river of time to be lost forever. When you can turn your words over to reveal the other side of them, all that you don't know about you will lie in your hands. [Six: 1,708-1,710]

This world is full of the feeling of doom, and still people refuse to plummet this feeling as the Prophet has instructed. Doom is the consequence of guilt. Guilt is the consequence of ignorance. And ignorance is the consequence of self-apathy. [Six: 1,712]

Think of GOD as having a head that looks like a Star of David. Think of GOD as having a heart that looks like the Cross. And think of GOD as having a soul that looks like a Crescent Moon and Star. This is what GOD "looks" like. HE can only be described using metaphors, symbols and similes. [Six: 1,713]

GOD motivates man with sticks, not only carrots. HE knew that one faith would never be enough to teach him how to perceive HIS awesome designs. Not even two faiths would keep men from killing one another over differences of opinion. {Just look back at the Holocaust.} HE knew HE needed at least three faiths so that the bullies would constantly have to remake their "hell" bent alliances as good people scramble to get smarter just to keep up with the collusions and conspiracies that are agreed to with a wink and a nod, without a WORD/WORD/Word needing to be said.

Collusion within leads to collusion throughout. Conspiracy within leads to conspiracy without. But cooperation leads to cooperation everywhere. You're the one making choices at every fork in every road. But don't blame me if you land on your sorry ass. I've got bruises on my backside of my own. [Six: 1,715]

If you have to lie to cover up your motives, you may be able to tolerate or accept yourself, but you'll never be able to admire yourself. If you aren't modelling the kind of behavior you admire 24/7, don't expect to be rewarded for all that you think you do. [Six: 1,718]

{chronologically listed} Whether you're (1) indigenous, (2) Jewish, (3) **Hindu**, (4) **Buddhist**, (5) Christian, (6) Taoist or (7) Muslim, you have a duty to fulfill your humanity to understand the virtues of Tanach, the Gospels and the Quran. They're interpretations of faith that will teach you to combine the principles **GOD** gave each of us for the purpose of uniting the world with the universal goals of peace and prosperity. This will give you the sense of sovereignty that the Prophet was inspired to bring down from "heaven." ⁵⁰ [Six: 1,719]

The birth of Islam was like the birth of a child. Islam began by sucking up its mother's {Judaism} milk. Islam eventually grew teeth and began to consume the meat brought to the spiritual table by its father {Christianity}. But today, most people in the Middle East are hungry for a diet that integrates what's halal with what's important and of value to a modern lifestyle. They seek a well-balanced diet. [Six: 1,721]

What I'm suggesting with humor is that in addition to trees of knowledge and trees of life, we were given nut trees {straights} and fruit trees {gays}. Life may be an orchard of experiences, but you have to choose what you want to pick. Your opinions matter, but only to you. - - -

Having sex with someone who excites you isn't nearly enough. You should have sex with someone who excites you to the point that you find yourself exciting. If you don't reach orgasm excited about being you with him or her, you're missing the best orgasms. You should also bring your opinion of you two before **GOD** in the bedroom or you're just spinning your wheels.

There are billions of people in this world who live and die without a friend they can trust. For many, not even their mother is someone they're able to let their defenses down with. Why would you expect them to be able to believe in **GOD** if they know, love and trust so little about themselves and others?

Relationships aren't built upon external ties. Relationships are built upon internal ties. The world looks as it does with good reason. So go inside and make a friend. [Six: 1,721-1,723]

⁵⁰ If you're interested in exploring your innocence, you'll find it in **HIS philosophies**. If you're interested in exploring your guilt, you'll find it in **HIS** faiths. **GOD** created three Abrahamic faiths using **HIS** names plus three **philosophies** and the beliefs of the indigenous peoples of the world. To go all the way around your inner world, you're going to have to figuratively go all the way around the external world with words.

Some communicate with acts of courage; some with art, science or charity. You might already know the ways in which **GOD** has gifted you to communicate, even if you may still take words for granted. Add to that special vocabulary you've already amassed any way you like. But try to talk to yourself at all times, whatever you do. [Six: 1,724]

What *Muslims* men may need to learn more about is their world within. That will turn *Muslim* men into sexy, Muslim men. If you don't have reasons for loving others like a brother, what can you say you really know about becoming a brother to yourself? [Six: 1,726]

Concern yourself more with yourself. You'll forever be your own worst enemy unless you devote yourself to becoming your own best friend. - - -

I'm not responsible for your poverty any more than I am for your wealth. It takes a village. It takes all kinds of good people around you to come to see all the wonderful possibilities inherent in **GOD**'s designs. But you'll never achieve awareness of that if you don't question your inner selves. It takes a village within to create a village throughout. [Six: 1,728]

Some people live in a seemingly perpetual winter. Others are blessed with a growing season all year long. But that depends on your attitude, not your altitude or latitude. Your inner world is more varied than you may think.

The outer world is a reflection of your inner world, and **GOD** exists in both. It's very hard to reconcile yourself to the experiences you go through internally when your outer, survival issues have been threatened by gluttonous, greedy and lustful people who want to take what they can from you; chew you up; spit you out; and then walk all over you. [Six: 1,732]

If you take the weather for granted and not as a sign from **GOD**, you may take your inner weather for granted, too. You may use food, alcohol and drugs to affect your weather within. You, too, may play god by abusing the vehicle you were given for the journey you're on.

Your body is like an RV. It's like a turtle shell. It's like a computer, and you're like your hard drive and your imagination is like your screen. Each of us is hand made by **GOD**. But we all come off different assembly lines at the same factory. Open your eyes and your imagination will follow. [Six: 1,740]

The spiritual malaise of hyper-religious people may not be with urination, defecation or fornication. The spiritual malaise of today's hyper-religious participants in JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and *Islam* may lie in admitting to themselves that **GOD** is watching them

do absolutely everything. **HE** can see what's going in and coming out of every hole in their body. And because there's a lot of collusion, conspiracy and collaboration taking place to avoid guilt, the hyper-religious have projected their shame onto how everyone else is behaving. They certainly aren't motivated to break through their projections to blame themselves. [Six: 1,752]

The emperor is wearing no clothes. You are the emperor. And you are the little boy who's going to want to decide if you're going to proclaim the truth, whether the crowd turns on you and claims you're nude too, or whether they insist that the emperor looks fabulous just the way he is...

The truth is that we're all forced to conceal our embarrassment of our body and shame of our character. There's no other way to graduate to humiliation of our soul with a better attitude and conscious understanding of the process we're going through. The paths of honesty, sincerity and authenticity are necessary in becoming genuine. - - -

When you live your life without wishing to question the difference between nude, naked, and exposed, you leave it up to **GOD** to prove to you that you're transparent. "Nude" means that you're literally without clothes on and, therefore, prone to feeling embarrassed about the container you were given. "Naked" means emotionally bare and prone to feeling ashamed of your behavior toward others. But "exposed" means that your soul has been revealed to you before yourself and the Lord in your imagination. From that, you can't hide. Life won't humiliate anyone. Either you do it to yourself or it won't get done. [Six: 1,753]

If you don't take all of Scripture to heart, you won't figuratively reach out and take your own Scripture in your right hand. You'll fall off the wall and like an egg, you'll come away cracked. You won't offer your Scripture to others with your right hand. And you won't come face to face with your account of you.

As the Prophet warned, you'll miss out on "paradise." You'll promote a book, not a message. You'll read your holy Scripture like a cookbook, but you'll never take a single recipe from it and try to make something with it that you'd want to have to swallow. [Six: 1,757]

It takes people who are witnessing trickle up morality within themselves to make sure that **GOD**'s work is consciously getting done. It has to happen from the inside in before it can emanate from the inside out. It has to be inclusive, subjective and consistent. [Six: 1,760]

With the imagination you [would have] now attained in having read these two books, you [could have left] your fantasies and dreams behind to ordain yourself a visionary. A visionary is an emissary of the Lord.

Quran: The Book of Lights
Book Seven
Flames
How to Circumcise Your Own Soul
Surah 70-114

Orthographic Key

Lord of the Jews	God ₁ {Y.H.V.H. ₁ }		
Lord of the Christians	Father ₁ {Y.H.V.H. ₁ }	Son ₂ {Jesus ₂ }	Holy Spirit ₃ {Allah ₃ }
Lord of the Muslims			God ₃ Allah ₃
Traditional Abrahamic Lords	God ₁ God ₂ God ₃		
Universal Lord	God _{1,2,3}		
Transcendent Lord	God {Perceivable once your soul has been circumcised}		

Book Seven is the dessert of my meal.
When you complete this book,
you will have circumcised your soul.

Insanity

Read the following three sentences “in loud” while using your inner Eye of Providence to observe your reaction to these words:

I'd like you to work on your relationship with me.
There's no reason why you should avoid yourself any longer.
We've spent too much time denying his existence and importance to our plan.

I³'d like you³ to work on your² relationship with me¹.
There's no reason why you³ should avoid me¹ any longer.
We^{1,2,3}'ve spent too much time denying his² existence and importance to our^{1,2,3} plan.

These sorts of ideas are virtually impossible for you to internalize accurately as you are now. You're so accustomed to stating thoughts like these only through relationship in the external world that you have no tools yet to state them meaningfully to yourself within.

Therefore I'm sorry to have to tell you this, but you're somewhat insane. You're so conditioned to relating to the world as though looking at a reflection in a mirror that you can't tell what your inner world really looks like. You've been so consumed with reflecting on the human condition that you haven't bothered to notice that what you're looking at is a reflection. And when you read the news or look at the behavior of those around you, you see that everyone is living in a reflection of “hell” of his own making.

In this seventh book you're going to see where you're going on this journey if you don't turn it into an adventure. It may be very easy for you to see that other people may be taking one step forward and two steps backwards. You can easily see that they're either going up or down. And you can see that hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims are facing the past as they cautiously step behind themselves making their way into the future without facing their God₁God₂God₃ and where they're going.

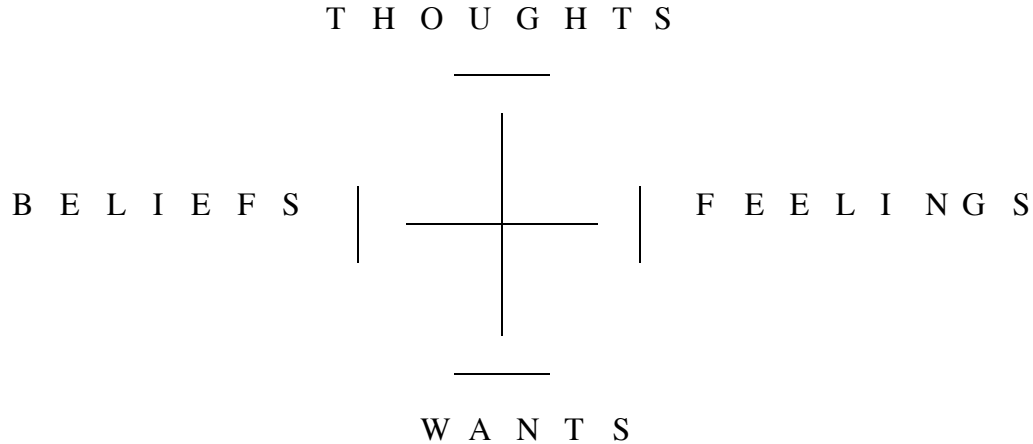
But you're sometimes doing the same, albeit for other reasons. So you need to learn to recognize when you're turned around and when you're facing front. How can you expect to make better time if you're either going the wrong way or facing the wrong direction as you put one foot behind the other?

Another way of describing what we're going to accomplish in this book I call, “circumcision of your soul.” There isn't going to be any cutting into your conscience to change your beliefs. There isn't going to be any literal flap of skin removed from your body. But you are going to remove “the blinders” so to speak. You're going to remove that which has been obstructing your view so you can orient yourself internally by yourself.






In the previous books, I didn't tell you what to do. I only told you how to do it. I didn't tell you what to believe. I only showed you how to believe in yourself. And I'm certainly not going to start now. [Seven: I]

God_{1,2,3}'s Design

When looked at symbolically, your spiritual operating system is made up of thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs – creating what looks like a cross. And each of us is crucified by these inner forces for a lifetime. See the diagram below:



When you think about these forces within you as boundaries that constrain the way you communicate, imagine these inner forces looking abstractly like this:

1.  Thoughts that figuratively emanate out of your head
2.  Wants that figuratively emanate out of your penis or clitoris
3.  Feelings that figuratively emanate out of your heart
4.  Beliefs that figuratively emanate out of your soul
5.  Desires that figuratively emanate out of your anus

The combination of these four forces creates your desires {x²}, the fifth force that looks like a box. What you may perceive of as the feeling of being boxed in, humiliated and unable to express yourself fully is actually an intuitive appreciation of the spiritual designs God_{1,2,3} gave everyone. Think of the above diagram as an abstract diagram of your “Spiritual Operating System” {SOS}.

Within each box {desire}, God_{1,2,3} has given you the opportunity to write a letter. Think of each of these letters as your body hanging from this cross. On one level of reality each of these “letters” has to be hung in order to produce the words we use to communicate on the level of reality we share. And then each word builds upon the next with spaces between to form sentences that include varying thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs that are in relation to our deepest desires.

Because man constructs language based on previous experiences, many of which, especially in youth, were traumatic, he can't formulate each and every letter in each and every word with all of the forces within him. Sometimes there are forces missing {repressed}. What he holds inside is a communication system that has "white" holes in it. It's as though the fabric of his being has been distressed, frayed, sheared, tattered, unraveled and worn by a world that doesn't care about the fragility of his being. What we perceive to be black holes in the outer universe are comparable to these white holes within each of us in inner space.

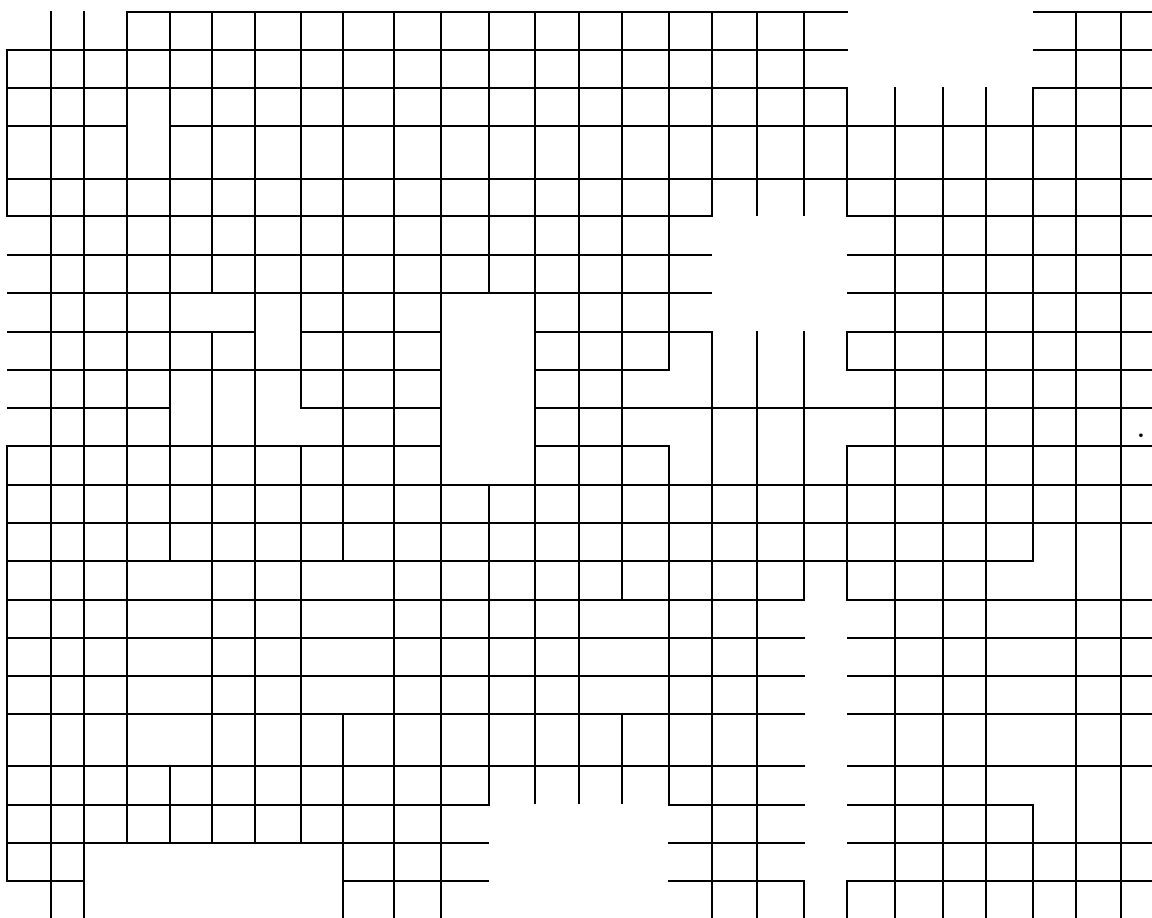
Misunderstandings concerning the manner in which all language is constructed produce the many forms of mental, emotional and spiritual disorders that we perceive externally. But, just like D.N.A. explains many forms of physical abnormalities, Spiritual Linguistics can explain many forms of communicative abnormalities.

If you could penetrate the darkness within you; if you could shine a light into inner space – you'd see your thoughts spelled out for you in sentence form, letter by letter, each hanging from a Cross in inner space. And you'd see that these letters make up words and sentences as though they were formed on a grid. This grid, or webbing, of inner forces is a clue to the way you interface with reality at this time in your life.

Whether or not you work to improve your ability to communicate with yourself and others, you will, eventually, get caught up by this webbing, like a fly in a spider web, and die. But the meaningful outcomes in your inner universe that you were able to fill with letters, words, sentences, punctuation, paragraphs and chapters in your book will produce a record of the story of your life.

This inner web of words isn't a visual record as would be found in a photograph or movie. It's a literal record as would be found in your scroll or good book. And I suspect this record will have a powerful effect in determining what will happen to you after you graduate from this school in the 3rd dimension.

On the next page is an example of what this inner webbing might look like without words. This is a theoretical example of the rips and tears that have damaged your SOS. This grid describes an inner world of limited possibilities where thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs have not yet been filled in with letters to form words. This is a blank slate. This is what you might imagine you looked like just after you were born:



And on the next page is an example of that grid filled in with the first words¹ of Scripture^{1,2,3}. [Genesis 1:1-5]. This is what your spiritual operating system might look like from within if you were a child who was struggling to read each and every letter of each and every word. Read these words very slowly to appreciate their complexity and complete effect:

[illegible]

In the above model, you get a glimpse at what the mind of adults who believe in God₁God₂God₃ might look like from within. They have a frame around their big picture, but their frame isn't connected to their words. Their frame is their God₁God₂God₃. But their God₁God₂God₃ isn't a conscious part of every word they utter. He₁He₂He₃'s separate from them. This produces the contradictory dogmas the hyper-religious insist upon at all cost to keep them from going insane.

As you can see from the diagram above, there's a lack of unification of thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs associated with the words most adults utter. They suffer with a desire for idealism they can't unify or justify with all others. You might conclude that everyone lacks a moral compass. But that isn't so. What people lack is an understanding of their moral compass.

Some minds produce fanatics whose political or religious ideology is disconnected from reality. This includes cheaters, criminals, cult members, dictators, disreputable business people, liars and thieves, as well as hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims.

The question is, of course, how to unite man with God_{1,2,3} through an understanding of their spiritual operating system. For when a man creates his God₁God₂God₃ out of the thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs using previous teachings without giving consideration to his personal spiritual desires, he omits some of his own big picture. And then, in an effort to maintain the frame he's created around his being that preserves his sanity, he turns to immoral behaviors and condones or participates in despicable acts for which he cannot, or will not, perceive his guilt and implicit collusion.

When you think about the fulfillment of Scripture^{1,2,3}, keep in mind that two men were crucified at the same time as Jesus₂, one on His₂ right and one on His₂ left. [Matthew 27:38, Mark 15:27-28,32. Luke 23:33, John 19:18] This the Gospel of Mark interprets as fulfillment of the prophecy of Isaiah 53:12.

Think of the fellow on Jesus₂'s right as representing Islam and the fellow on His₂ left as representing Judaism. Wisdom is like a letter from the Lord_{1,2,3} to the left of love. And redemption is like a letter from the Lord_{1,2,3} to the right of love.

Love lies between the two. But love must be experienced. It's not an abstract concept like the other two. And love of yourself is an especially elusive feeling. Jesus₂ had to give His₂ whole body to the principle of love. It's when you add love to wisdom and devotion of life you create the essential tools for redemption.

The planet didn't come to look the way it does by others. It became the mess it is today because of immoral behaviors within us all that we've implicitly condoned out of ignorance and naïveté.

To just talk about this process any further would be futile. You need to experience it for yourself. So at the end of this book there are three pages called **The Spiritual Operating System {SOS}**. There are empty grids there like the one above. There you'll also find the first words from Genesis, the Gospel of John and Surah #1. See if you can fill in the grids perfectly accurately. (Make multiple copies for others to enjoy this exercise and fill in your answers using pencil!) See how this exercise affects your own spiritual operating system {SOS} in real time. [Seven: II-VII]

Introduction to Flames

When I was a child, I read a story about the best meal and the worst. A king asked his chef to make the best meal in the world for him. So the chef cooked a tongue. But when the chef was asked to cook the worst meal in the world for the king, he also cooked a tongue. The chef explained that your tongue can be used to compliment or curse. Your tongue can taste like the best meal in the world or the worst (depending on what goes into your mouth and what comes out of it).

What Pentecostal Christians call SPEAKING IN TONGUES is a form of walking backwards with words¹words²words³ that can be elucidated with universal meaning if you're sufficiently versed in METAPHOR, SYMBOLISM and *simile*. By the end of this book, when your soul has been circumcised, you should be quite fluent in speaking in tongues.

The new code I've created for this last book will be visually easier on the eyes, but more concentrated in meaning. It assumes you've become so fluent in the use of 3-PLY WORDS that you're ready to graduate to this last stage in learning about how you operate.

The United States Constitution gives us the right to pursue happiness. But happiness is an UPWARD climb that must be ascended in small steps if you hope to achieve lasting happiness. Our founding fathers gave us the parameters for that climb, but they didn't tell us how to take each step along the way.

This gives all our pursuits two possible directions to go in, "UP" {success} or "down" {failure}. Life is like an emotional roller coaster because it goes UP and down.

In addition to the two directions of emotional elevation we go in vertically, {UP and down}, there's a sensation of going forward and backwards on the journey of life. That

refers to our moral advancement or retreat. But that can't easily be described orthographically because all Western languages move only in one direction, to the left or right. I'd have to use my hands to indicate which direction I was referring to when it came to a specific moral direction. And, in print, every author's hands are figuratively tied.

Therefore there are certain words I'm going to type differently in this book to indicate that these words should forevermore leave you suspicious of what effect they have on your spiritual operating system. These words change your grid like wrinkles change fabric. Here is a list of most of these words:

1. back	kcab	13. lose	esol
2. backwards	sdrawkcab	14. losers	sresol
3. crazy	yzarc	15. loss	ssol
4. damned	denmad	16. mirror	rorrim
5. devolve	evloved	17. nuts	stun
6. down	down	18. reflect	tcelfer
7. downwards	DOWNWARDS	19. reflection	noitcelfer
8. fate	etaf	20. regress	sserger
9. "hell"	lleh	21. then	neht
10. insane	enasni	22. there	ereht
11. insanity	ytinasni	23. up	UP
12. left	tfel	24. upwards	UPWARDS

You may find reading words sdrawkcab cumbersome at first. But you'll be amazed how quickly your mind will grow accustomed to reading in the opposite direction. This accommodation is a sign of what you're doing internally sometimes without even realizing it. In this way you'll become more attuned to the possibility of words bringing you forward and **UPWARDS** or **DOWNWARDS** and sdrawkcab in inner space.

There are also seven $H^1E^2A^3V^4E^5N^6S^7$ that the Prophet Muhammad will go into detail to explain from here until the end of the Quran. This progression forward and **UPWARDS** creates the combination of your head, heart and soul. For you to distinguish that which is coming from your heart from that which is coming from your head, you must be taken into your soul where you can observe both at once. There, the experience of "heaven" on Earth can be achieved.

When we speak generally about being a good housekeeper, we're talking about dusting, vacuuming, straightening up and cleaning your domicile. But when I speak about being a good housekeeper within, I'm talking about the metaphor of your body as your domicile on your awakened journey {adventure} of life. And when I expand this metaphor to suggest that we ought to do spring-cleaning every Sabbath, I'm implying that a week can feel like a year when our body feels like a home and when we take responsibility for ourselves with neatness and cleanliness on a daily basis.

The hyper-religious are still bickering over which day of the week everyone should religiously clean house: Fridays, Saturdays or Sundays. That's spiritually quaint, but shortsighted. Even if you do a thorough spring-cleaning one day of the week, you should still be straightening up all week long or your place will look like a pigsty in someone's eyes, to say nothing of what it may look like in $His_{1,2,3}$. We're not here to behave like

animals. We're here to learn how to behave like angels¹ disclosed. No one wants to be an angel¹ disguised anymore. We all want to be seen for who we are and what we're contributing.

When focusing metaphors, symbols and signs on spiritual matters through allegory, I make distinctions between what man says and what God_{1,2,3} says because man goes UP, down, forwards and backwards without realizing he's on a journey that requires inner, orientation skills. If you're interested in the words¹words²words³ God_{1,2,3} used in Scripture^{1,2,3}, you're going to want to take a greater interest in the directions your own words are facing.

Nowhere is this essential conflict more evident than in the Judeo-Christian problem of how a Messiah could not yet have come and yet have already been here. How is God_{1,2,3} going to solve that conflict without bending everyone's nose out of shape? How can His_{1,2,3} designs be big enough to accommodate Jews, Christians and Muslims, let alone all the **philosophic** peoples on Earth?

The answer to that question God₁ satisfied in the needs of the Jews. He₁ inspired us to evolve our head. In coming to Moses in the first-person, God₁ made it clear that there was no one else for us to depend on. There was no god but God₁. This is the foundation of our faith.

This was an intellectually irrefutable argument that has been the foundation of our faith for 5,780 years. And this is why I maintain that we Jews are the keepers of man's mind. God₁ came to us logically. He₁ came to us first, and we've been in His₁ school the longest. We can do nothing to refute His₁ original argument. And we'll never be able to do so. The best we can do is to come to understand it, for in understanding it, we can talk about it as a part of His_{1,2,3} greater designs.

But God₁ then satisfied the needs of one Jew in particular. He₁ inspired Him₂ to evolve in a different way from His₂ countrymen. In coming to Jesus₂ in the second person, God₁ made it clear to Him₂ that there was no one else for Him₂ to depend on but Himself₁: There was no God₂ but God₁.

This was an intellectually refutable, but emotionally irrefutable argument that has become the foundation of Christianity. This is the foundation of their faith. And this is why I maintain that the Christians are the keepers of man's heart. God₁ came to Him₂ rationally with love. He₁ came to Him₂ in this way before He₁ came to any other human being in this way. Christians can do nothing to refute His₂ argument. And they'll never be able to do so. The best they can do is to come to understand it, for in understanding it, they can talk about their part of His_{1,2,3} designs as God₂ consciousness {love}.

But then God₃ satisfied the needs of one non-Jew. He₃ inspired him to evolve in yet a third way. In coming to the Prophet Muhammad in the third person through the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le), God_{1,2,3} made it clear to him that he must depend on everyone. There was no God₁God₂God₃ but God_{1,2,3}.

This was a soulful argument that was intellectually and emotionally refutable, but it was spiritually irrefutable. This is the foundation of Islam.⁵² And this is why I maintained that the Muslims are the keepers of man's soul. God₃ came to the Prophet soulfully. He₃ came to him in that way before He₃ came to any other human being in that way. Muslims can do nothing to refute His₃ other arguments. And they'll never be able to do so. The best they can do is to come to understand His₃ other arguments, for in understanding them, they

⁵² Judaism is the key. Christianity is the lock. And Islam is the knob. You are the door.

can talk about them as a part of His_{1,2,3} living designs for every man, woman and child on Earth.

A Jewish messiah¹ hasn't yet come. The Christian Messiah₂ came as Jesus₂, and the Christians anticipate Him₂ returning. But while the ancient Jews and Christians were waiting, a messenger named Muhammad showed up who was instructed by an Archangel^{1,2,3}. I, personally, have no idea who may be coming next or when.

God_{1,2,3} doesn't have to tell us in advance what He_{1,2,3}'s going to do in the future. Either you have faith in Him_{1,2,3} as the one God_{1,2,3} who works in mysterious ways, or you don't. But you don't get to tell Him_{1,2,3} what to do next.

If God_{1,2,3} is too much for you to contemplate because you're more than enough for yourself to have to handle in this lifetime, you're going to have to make do with the God₁God₂God₃ you were raised with. But if you care about "life" "after" this life, you're going to want to do the best you can with yourself while you still can.

For a long time, people have been talking about "the gay agenda." But the question comes to the forefront as the spiritual purpose of gay people becomes a spiritual question for us all.

Moses taught people to *think* about the needs of others. Jesus₂ taught them to *love* one another. And the Prophet Muhammad taught them to have *faith* in one another. But the purpose of gay people is to teach you how to think about, love and believe in *yourself*. With these skills, you'll be able to like yourself a little more day-by-day.⁵³

Genesis began by describing a tree of knowledge that grew forbidden fruits. Exodus described a bush Moses discovered that burns eternally. That bush spoke to Moses and told him God₁'s first name {Y.H.V.H.₁}. By now, I'm sure you can see that every tree of knowledge and tree of life has a burning bush within it that can utter God_{1,2,3}'s three names Y.H.V.H.₁ Jesus₂ Allah₃.

The fire within you is like a burning bush. I call these flames the Source_{1,2,3} in your soul. The hyper-religious Jews don't know this about themselves. And they don't know that spiritual life in the subjectively, modern world can't be ascertained without the Quran through accurate orientation skills in inner space. - - -

The hyper-Christian Christians don't know that the tree of knowledge is a metaphor for man. And they don't know that the burning bush is a symbol for their soul. In this book, they'll discover that the flames of this fire have already burned them and have figuratively sent them into lleh here on Earth; a taste of the "hell" for some to come.

The hyper-Islamic Muslims don't know that the tree of knowledge is a metaphor for man. And they don't know that the burning bush is a symbol for their soul. In this book, they'll all discover that the strangest of all fires is called ice, and it's figuratively burning them at the lowest level of lleh, the frozen lake under the levels of fire above it. [Seven: VIII-XI]

The seven, spiritual attributes of fire figuratively began as a spark that ignited your imagination in Book Two. That fire grew into a blaze of glory of personal proportions that may now feel quite universal to you. But, by this, the 70th surah of the Quran, you should

⁵³ Sure God_{1,2,3} loves you. He_{1,2,3} loves all His_{1,2,3} creations. But He_{1,2,3} obviously doesn't like everyone all ways all the time. It's questionable whether *you* even like *yourself*. If you'd like to learn how to like yourself more, this seventh book was made just for you.

be able to anticipate that your fire must be contained so as not to overwhelm you or those around you. For this reason, I begin by returning to a review of the seven, spiritual attributes of fire:

<u>Attribute of Fire</u>	<u>Spiritual Attribute</u>	<u>Faith/Philosophy</u>
1. Illumination	Wisdom	Judaism
2. Warmth	Love	Christianity
3. Burn	Purification	Islam
4. Smoke	Prayer	Hinduism
5. Mystery	Redemption	Buddhism
6. Sound	Calling	Taoism
7. Smell	Intuition	Indigenism

Chronologically, these attributes were brought into the world in the following order:

<u>Date</u>	<u>Faith/Philosophy</u>	<u>Attribute of Fire</u>	<u>Equivalence</u>
1. -----	Indigenism	Smell	Intuition
2. 3,760 B.C.E.	Judaism	Illumination	Wisdom ⁵⁴
3. 2,300 B.C.E.	Hinduism	Smoke	Prayer
4. 563 B.C.E.	Buddhism	Mystery	Redemption
5. 0 C.E.	Christianity	Warmth	Love
6. 142 C.E.	Taoism	Sound	Calling
7. 578 C.E.	Islam	Burn	Purification

The above two charts imply that every word you utter has seven levels of meaning in the Abrahamic sense of the words¹words²words³ of God_{1,2,3}. These seven levels correspond to the seven attributes of fire. These metaphors, symbols and similes exemplify the layers of self-awareness that emanate out from within us all, not just those of us who were born into the Abrahamic faiths or those who are circumcised. Here are examples of one word that holds seven chronological meanings:

1. guilt	Indigenism	Outer world
2. guilt	Judaism	Head
3. guilt	Eastern philosophies	Yin/ yang
4. guilt	Christianity	Heart
5. guilt	Islam	Soul
6. guilt	Abrahamic	Unified Western thought
7. guilt	modern	Universal faith

If you feel no guilt whatsoever when you do something wrong, you've reached the lowest level of your Ileh on Earth: ice. Your apathy concerning your future has been conditioned by an unwillingness to respond in any way to the mischief you've gotten

⁵⁴ 5,780 - 2,020 = 3,760

yourself into by not heeding the warning signs. You've received the kind of burn Aadam and Avichu experienced. You've been burned by the strangest fire of all: ice. And for an ancient desert people like the Israelites, that kind of burn would have been impossible to describe universally except in metaphor.

To take warnings personally, you're going to have to open your heart to positive emotions you may have spent a lifetime defending yourself against. You're going to have to learn about the rainbow of hope from God₀ to Noah¹ described in Torah and the mercy of God₃ for Noah³ described in the Quran.⁵⁵

The rainbow is made up of colored lights. When you bend white light through a prism it produces a rainbow of seven colored lights. When you bend the white light of spiritual illumination from your soul through your heart, it produces the seven layers of color that the mind perceives as feelings.

The primary colors of the heart are red {anger}, yellow {fear} and blue {sadness}. With these colors in your heart's palette, you can figuratively paint this world with all the tints and hues of all your feelings. Without them, you're emotionally colorblind {shut down} in your own unique way.

The palette of emotional color {your inner rainbow} is made up of the following colors from the furthest color in the sky to the closest:

<u>Color</u>	<u>Corresponding Feeling</u>	
1. Red	Anger	Primary Emotion
2. Orange	Anxiety	
3. Yellow	Fear	Primary Emotion
4. Green	Coveting {jealousy and envy}	
5. Blue	Sadness	Primary Emotion
6. Indigo	Awe	
7. Violet	Joy	

When words are perceived as having layers of fire that produce emotional consequences {color}, words erupt with an inner beauty you didn't see in them before. Words move out of the logical rationale of intellectual black {guilt} and white {purity} or shades of grey {hopelessness} into the realm of the emotionally colorful and hopeful.

The power inherent in words is always there, but unless you can access this power from within, the full impression words can make will remain outside your conscious awareness. You'll become a talking head. [Seven: XII-XIII]

This first layer of awakening corresponds to the ancient indigenist, external meaning of words⁰. This is the meaning that you have no way to take in, in any way other than literally, externally and impersonally, a meaning that can't yet be used to create metaphors, symbols or similes to fashion allegories. This is the meaning you have no way to take in to

⁵⁵ God₀ is the nameless Creator₀ of the universe described in Genesis 1. God₀ is the Creator₀ of Adam, Eve, Cain, Abel, Noah and all the animals and people who lived before Abram. Noah³ is the character in the Quran who spoke to God₃, not God₀. I'll go into all this a bit later.

paint words with feelings, such as anger {red}, anxiety {orange} and fear {yellow}. Without advanced linguistic tools, layers of associative meanings that help you access God_{1,2,3} consciousness are unavailable to you.

You may think God₁God₂God₃ exists within you, but there's a lot more space in there than you think. You may have to come away feeling like a pawn in the game without a knight, castle, bishop, queen or King₁King₂King₃ to discover how little you know about yourself, let alone about God_{1,2,3}.

As toddlers learn to speak, they begin to perceive the yin/**yang** potential for spiritual balance using words. They discover they want to take on the awesome task of talking about what's going on inside of them. This causes frustration that often leaves children in tears about something they can't yet put into words.

From there they grow to discover the potential for developing their mind.

From there they grow to discover the potential for developing their heart.

And lastly, their spirit: soul.

As they age, they even learn to unify these inner forces into a sense of self, which, in psychology, is called the "persona." But there's more to building a spiritual vocabulary than in even developing your own, unique persona.

God₁ gave the Jews the impression that He₁'d send a messiah¹. He₁ made no promise of that in writing, but the Jews are waiting for him¹ anyway.

Later God₂ gave the Christians the impression that He₂'d return. Jesus₂ will be the Messiah₂ who will return. They're still waiting for Him₂, too.

God₃ then sent a messenger to the Muslims (possibly instead of a messiah¹ or the Messiah₂). The Prophet Muhammad never promised to return after he died. And today God_{1,2,3} has sent a bunch of queens to disrupt everything hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims have lodged in their head, heart and soul and are expecting to see happen in the future.

Don't anticipate what God_{1,2,3} is going to do next. This isn't your world. It's His_{1,2,3}. This isn't your classroom. It's the Teacher_{1,2,3}'s. You're only a student in this school for a limited amount of time. Don't assume the best or worst. Just learn. [Seven: XIV-XV]

3-PLY WORDS would have been cumbersome because there's no way I can include all seven levels of meaning using just three fonts. So I created this new, visual model and abstract concepts to remind you that there are three manifestations of God₁God₂God₃ in the 3rd dimension, but there are seven levels of awakening that correspond to:

1. The Seven Faiths and **Philosophies**:
Indigenism, Judaism, **Hinduism**, **Buddhism**, Christianity, Tao**ism**, Islam
2. The Seven Days of the Week:
Sunday, Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday, Saturday
3. The Seven Spiritual Metaphors:
Garden, Family, Journey, Sport, Vehicle, Hospital, School
4. The Seven Categories of the Family of Man:
Kingdom, Phylum, Order, Class, Family, Genus, Species

5. The Seven Colors of the Rainbow:
Red, Orange, Yellow, Green, Blue, Indigo, Violet
6. The Seven Attributes of Fire:
Illumination, Warmth, Burn, Smoke, Mystery, Sound, Smell
7. The Seven Spiritual Attributes. ⁵⁶
Wisdom, Love, Purification, Prayer, Mystery, Calling, Intuition

These seven paths correspond to the seven $H^1E^2A^3V^4E^5N^6S^7$ in the Quran that are described as seven churches in the New Testament. Here are some new words I'll be interspersing in with my theory based on the Abrahamic God₁God₂God₃ of Scripture^{1,2,3}:

<u>Term</u>	<u>Definition</u>	<u>Explanation</u>
1. God ₀	ELOHIM ₀	The God ₀ of Genesis before Abram
2. God _{0.5+0.5}	EL SHADDAI _{0.5+0.5}	The God _{0.5+0.5} of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. The feminine form of God ₁ .
3. God ₁	Y.H.V.H. ₁	The God ₁ of Moses
4. God ₂	Christian	Jesus ₂
5. God ₃	Muslim	<i>Allāh</i> ₃
6. God	Western God	Y.H.V.H. ₁ Jesus ₂ <i>Allāh</i> ₃
7. Creator _{1,2,3}	Designer Communicator Inventor	of the universe Y.H.V.H. ₁ Jesus ₂ <i>Allāh</i> ₃ millions of names in Eastern philosophies

Here are seven conclusions I've come to that I'd like you to ponder:

1. God_{1,2,3} created us to challenge us with a moral goal unique to each one of us.
2. He_{1,2,3} could have created us and put us in a test tube-like experience to allow us to work out our individual, moral issues alone. But He_{1,2,3} wanted us to realize that in addition to working on ourselves with Him_{1,2,3} directly, we'd need to work on ourselves indirectly through others.

⁵⁶ See **Table #1: The History of G₁O₂d₃**; **Table #2: The Seven Metaphors of life** at the end of this book.

3. He_{1,2,3} divided the world more or less into two halves, giving half the world His_{1,2,3} three names and the other half His_{1,2,3} three **philosophies**. Prior to that He₀ came to the indigenists through the natural world through which we can still ascertain a part of everyone's place in His_{1,2,3} seven designs by availing ourselves of our intuition.
4. Jews are morally challenged because the Old Testament causes social divisions that then create rifts in our belief system. This is by design. God₁ created three types of Jews right from the start: KOHANIM, LEVITES and ISRAELITES.
5. Christians are morally challenged because the New Testament causes social divisions that then create rifts in their belief system. This is by design. God₂ created three general types of Christians: EASTERN ORTHODOX CHRISTIANS, CATHOLICS and PROTESTANTS.
6. Muslims are morally challenged because the Quran causes social divisions that then create rifts in their belief system. This is by design. God₃ created two general types of Muslims: *Sunnīs* and *Shīītes*.
7. Unless modern men and women learn to appreciate Western faith and Eastern **philosophy**, we aren't going to save the planet.

What the above seven conclusions imply is that God_{1,2,3} created mankind using universal principles that can be found in all the Western faiths and Eastern **philosophies** emanating out from different places in inner spaces. These universal principles challenge modern men and women to get to know people who are different from themselves as practice in then coming to know themselves more deeply. This makes each of us a unique and special creation different from all others, and, at the same time, we're each created with attributes bestowed upon us by the tribe we belong to.

If you find it difficult to believe that God_{1,2,3} created differences in belief systems; genders; families; linguistic groupings; nationalities; races; sexual identities; and twin births – you don't fully appreciate God_{1,2,3}'s love of diversity. You're equating external equivalences with internal equalities. You're judging by appearances. [Seven: XVI-XVIII]

The concept of תיקון עולם {TIKKUN OLAM: repair of the world} must be explored as the imperative for Jews to engage in righteous giving for the sake of making up for previous errors of judgment. We can't just walk away from our guilt as Jacob did and the learn about ourselves from our dreams. We must repair the external world beginning with repair of our inner world starting with our relationship to our body.

Here is a diagram that describes man's relationship to his body:

It ¹	It ²	It ³
It ⁴	I	It ⁵
It ⁶	It ⁷	It ⁸

You are an "I" surrounded by "It¹⁻⁸." "I" is your sense of self. "It" is your body. And like a cat, you figuratively have nine lives. Only when "I" dies, do you leave here.

But there are eight figurative ways you'll learn about yourself through your body and others before you graduate from this school. You'll learn about yourself through your (1) eyesight, (2) hearing, (3) smell, (4) taste, (5) touch, (6) intuition and the seventh sense that I'll give you at the end of this book once your soul has been circumcised. But there is an eighth "it" as well. And that is your sense of death. In these nine ways you're the cat with nine ways to live life. You're the cat that'll eventually die.

"I" is the essence of me that's surrounded by eight layers of corporal ways for me to experience myself. Here are interpretations of the eight layers of meaning that are important to me. You can call them whatever you like.

1. It ¹	Genitals	Wants
2. It ²	Face	Appearances
3. It ³	Skin	Protection
4. It ⁴	Fat	Indulgences
5. It ⁵	Belly	Greed
6. It ⁶	Chest	Pride
7. It ⁷	Arms	Actions
8. It ⁸	Legs	Direction

Morality isn't just about how you treat other people. Morality has a lot to do with how you treat yourself. And in no two ways are the operation of yourself more personally and intimately poignant than in eating and having sex.

You can't glue apples back onto trees. Apologies for having made mistakes are helpful, but they don't suffice. Sometimes, like Jacob, you just have to keep going forward and **UPWARDS**. You just have to strive to become more morally fruitful in the future. There's no end to the wonderful ways you might then be of service to God_{1,2,3}.

In modern, psychological terminology, moral cleanliness are God_{1,2,3} given attributes humanity has had to learn over a very long period of time. Repair of your outer world can't be done until you understand the correlation between your two worlds. This opens your unconscious and semiconscious to your conscious mind, making the external world all the more meaningful and precious. For some, cleaning up their act has even given the spiritual meaning to their life. [Seven: 1,763-1,764]

Your head, heart and soul aren't in "heaven" simultaneously having human experiences down here on Earth. You're here day and night whether you're conscious of all that's going on inside of you, or not. The process of bringing beliefs up from your unconscious {soul} to the feelings you hold in your semiconscious {heart} can be reprogramed if you want to clean up your duplicitous wants and vain desires. This will make you smarter because your conscious mind {head} will then be more connected to your semiconscious feelings {heart}, unconscious beliefs {conscience} and the wants {y or x¹} and desires {x²} beneath them that motivate you.

The force that rises up from your soul into semi consciousness is called a "belief." Beliefs are conclusions you hold about every aspect of reality. Beliefs are based on what you've been taught mixed with your previous experiences in life. The moral force of your beliefs is like white light. It shines out from your soul, is then fractured into the seven

colors of the rainbow in your heart, and from there splashes into consciousness in all the imaginative ways you think about this world in words. [Seven: 1,765]

A “cynic” looks out at the world with his inner eyes shut. He sees imperfection around him, but not within. He lives in a shadow world without a rainbow of hope in his conscious mind. He thinks the whole world is happening without designs from God_{1,2,3} behind it all. A cynic doesn’t believe in the miracle of a rainbow at night because his inner world is so pitch black {guilt-ridden} that he can’t see any way through it. His inner eyes aren’t sensitive enough to perceive the myriad emotional colors shining in his inner, night sky. The pinpoints of awareness that produce the shining lights inside the cynic that dot his inner, night sky are usually concealed by clouds {problems}.

A “skeptic” looks out at the world through one inner eye open and one closed. He believes in one of three gods: God₁God₂God₃. He believes in punishments as well as training. The skeptic looks at injustice and thinks his God₁God₂God₃ has let this world spin out of control. He doesn’t see much in the way of miraculous rainbows of hope. It’s as though he’s constantly switching his vision from internal to external, and back again (looking through one eye or the other). Consequently the moral depth perception of a skeptic is flawed. Like a one-eyed man, he’s always bumping into things he judges to be closer or further away than they really are.

The “doubtful” have both inner eyes open, but they need to figuratively squint, as though the light of the Lord_{1,2,3} is too bright. The doubtful anticipate catastrophe even when things aren’t as bad as they seem. They can’t handle any more internal light than they’re used to. Greater, spiritual illumination hurts their eyes. They have to turn away from goodness and faith in the power of the truth. They don’t have the strength to view positive possibilities straight on. The doubtful can’t believe that miracles could happen for them. Notions and theories about the meaning of life leave them wanting external proofs only. They’re only able to look out in order to watch out. They can’t look within to see the way they are inside. For the doubtful external rewards need to come constantly.

The “uncertain” have their inner eyes fully open, but they peer out at the world through hands that figuratively conceal their eyes, as if sand were blowing in their face. They live in a lileh of their own making. They perceive hostility and confusion everywhere. They figuratively keep their hands over their face to cover their inner eyes. The uncertain don’t dare spread their fingers apart to peer further within. They believe there’s nothing they can do about the way God_{1,2,3} made them. They can’t imagine that their problems are moral challenges coming to them from the outside in that could be managed any better from the inside out.

The cynics want the nonbelievers to die. The skeptics demand that punishment be visited forthwith upon the nonbelievers to better train them. The doubtful have no idea whether the nonbelievers can be convinced of something they, themselves, don’t fully believe. And the uncertain think the nonbelievers might even deserve to be “rewarded” for defying the spiritual system. Depending on the challenge, you may see any or all of these reactions in yourself. [Seven: 1,769-1,770]

When you get sick, sad, poor or lonely, you may suspect your circumstances include a moral challenge that holds spiritual consequences. But if you look only externally for

answers, you know you won't go as far because you won't go any deeper than you did in the past. Therefore, as a rule, you should tcelfer on your choices before you act on them.

Hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims believe it's their responsibility to punish others^u for their^u immoral choices and actions. But I've never gone to a religious service where the cleric, imam, minister, parson, pastor, priest or rabbi advocated that the congregation punish themselves for their own choices. (Religious leaders don't want to esol any business, least of all those who are paying their salaries... Therefore they always recommend you punish the people they tell you to punish (usually gays and Jews) and commend yourself for having done so. That's the theory they think will keep 'em comin' back...)

God_{1,2,3} teaches us in ways we can't fully appreciate until we're experienced enough to see the greater reasons for things working out as they do in the order that it does. Until you can see Him_{1,2,3} working with you on awakening to the meaning of your life, you, too, are only going to argue about His₁His₂His₃ external presence. [Seven: 1,771]

Even though Jews, Christians and Muslims all believe in angels¹, angels¹ don't objectively exist in my opinion. I believe they exist subjectively. There are people who are described as "angels¹ in disguise," but they're individuals who are more aware of God_{1,2,3}'s presence than others. They act in more elevated ways because they're called from within to do so.

You could carry the messages of all three of the Abrahamic faiths, you could act like an angel¹ disclosed or a saint². If you could understand how you operate from all three religious points of view, you'd have no difficulty going up and down these rungs within yourself at the speed of light. You might even be able to move a lot further forward and UPWARDS in society. If you could do all that, you could say you can pray because you'd know how to combine words¹words²words³ in more meaningful ways.

What the Jews, Christians and Muslims are fighting over are their intentions and motivations [wants {y, x¹} and desires {x²}], not where angels¹ are coming and going. The intentions of angels¹ are to spread peace through understanding that will affect the desires of us all. Once people see angels¹ as internal forces that are going in two directions {up and down}, they'll discover that no one, not even God_{1,2,3}, would compromise their privacy by descending below their waist. That "A" frame ladder takes them to a place where they can do as they please, so long as they aren't hurting animals or human beings.

Many, including religious extremists, don't realize that many of their wants and desires are causing pain and suffering to themselves, others and to God_{1,2,3}. And for this they will be punished. God_{1,2,3} may not choose to touch everyone's head, heart or soul, but He_{1,2,3} sees and knows all. If you want to avoid humiliation you're going to need to know a lot more about how you operate your vehicle from now through the remainder of your journey. [Seven: 1,773]

The years may have flown by, while the time within you may have begun to slow down. And, although when you reach older age you may not literally crawl like an infant, you may note that you feel more guileless and childlike. You may be figuratively crawling internally even though you're still able to walk erect externally. Your inner world may be slowly grinding to a halt like a watch unwinding. Meanwhile, the world around you is accelerating to a speed you may not be able to grasp or fathom. [Seven: 1,774]

First the heart melts. Then it hardens. First it's hot. Then it's cold. What, if not man's wants, affects his heart with such inconsistency and inconstancy? Look down from your lofty perch above your nose down below your waist, man! The answer lies on a false branch that sways from your trunk in the breeze.

The serpent in the Hebraic, Creation Story didn't literally bite Eve, and yet it affected her in ways that have changed women to this day. Defiance or compliance with God_{1,2,3}'s designs depends on your understanding of the designs you're a part of. You can't defy or comply with something you don't realize you're engaged with.⁵⁷

As sad as it may sound, all human beings are getting just what God_{1,2,3} wants them to struggle with at this time in their life. And whether that angers you, breaks your heart or makes you smirk with glee, it's not going to change reality until you understand your own designs better than you may now.

God_{1,2,3}'s designs don't have to look moral from your point of view. But your designs have to look moral from His_{1,2,3}. That's why you should always make sure that your conscience, and not your genitals, is determining your actions. Anger at the way things are is the first sign that you're losing patience. [Seven: 1,775]

One man's idea of "paradise" is another man's idea of *lleh*. One man's springtime is another's fall. We live with inner, atmospheric restrictions given to us by our Creator_{1,2,3}; restrictions that no one can explain. The essence of our subjective sense of timing is our secret cross to bear. - - -

When your time comes to blossom with your first, conscious, spiritual fruits, you won't rush around mindlessly as you may have done in the past. You won't rally to the mindless standard you once believed to be just. You'll realize that that standard had only been befitting the narrow time and place that you were aware of then. Your sense of morality on that day will last one day. And the next day will bring you something new, built upon the day before.

As you can probably see by the formation of the new depiction of words¹words²words³ in this book, we all have a tendency to grab onto what we're accustomed to subjectively and reject anything objective that looks odd or different. But strange WORDSWORDSwords become familiar over time, and stranger, newer words¹words²words³ can seem somewhat threatening at first. This is a visual example of the way we learn how to learn. And this is an explanation for why we need to learn how to learn about ourselves with greater ease, precision, speed and spontaneity. This is how we master being alive from day to day, the fifth metaphor of the seven: life as a vehicle/craft/skill we're learning to master. [Seven: 1,776]

The three monkeys – see-no-evil, hear-no-evil and speak-no-evil – couldn't be more of a boring trio once you get a sense of the big picture. You just know that there's a monkey missing from their group with his hands over his crotch named "touch-no-evil." And you should ask yourself, "Where's the missing member of the quartet?"

⁵⁷ Mark Twain looked amusingly at human nature, saying, "Adam was but human – this explains it all. He did not want the apple for the apple's sake. He wanted it only because it was forbidden. The mistake was in not forbidding the serpent; then he would have eaten the serpent." Gay men figuratively swallow serpents... And we're not ashamed that we do.

See evil; listen to evil; talk about evil; and touch “it” from time to time. You’ll be amazed at what you can learn about evil from evil. You certainly can’t learn about evil from good! A good example doesn’t reveal how it became that way. Goodness became good by overcoming evil. [Seven: 1,777]

Perhaps I should stop here to define some of my terms chronologically and concretely:

Old Testament

1. God₀ created Adam and Eve, and spoke to them.
2. Adam and Eve spoke to God₀.
3. The serpent spoke to Eve, not Adam or God₀. And neither Adam nor God₀ spoke to it.
4. The blood^u of Abel spoke to God₀ from the ground and God₀ confirmed to Cain that He₀ had heard it^u.
5. God₀ spoke to Cain, and Cain spoke to God₀.
6. God₀ spoke to Noah¹, and Noah¹ obeyed God₀.
7. God₀ destroyed the Tower of Babel and confounded the speech of everyone at that time.
8. Abraham spoke to God_{0.5+0.5}, (which is the feminine aspect of God_{0.1,2,3}.)⁵⁸
9. God_{0.5+0.5} spoke to Abraham via the Archangel^{0.5+0.5} Gabriel when he wanted to sacrifice Isaac.
10. Isaac spoke about Her_{0.5+0.5}
11. Jacob {Israel} made a vow to Her_{0.5+0.5}.
12. God₁ spoke to Moses.
13. Moses conversed with God₁.

New Testament

1. God₁ spoke to Miriam² via the Archangel¹ Gabriel to tell her she would be the mother of God₂.
2. God₂ is Jesus₂.
3. Jesus₂ spoke for God₁.

Quran

1. God₃ spoke to the Prophet Muhammad via the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le).
2. Noah³ spoke to God₃. And God₃ listened when Noah³ spoke to Him₃.

Modern Faith

1. God₃ speaks to all of us unconsciously via our soul.
2. God₂ speaks to all of us semiconsciously via our heart.
3. God₁ speaks to all of us consciously via our head.

⁵⁸ The God_{0.5+0.5} in Genesis that spoke to Abram is called EL SHADDAI_{0.5+0.5} {the breasts of God₁} God_{0.5+0.5} changed Abram’s name {אָבְרָם: exalted father} to Abraham {אַבְרָהָם: father of multitudes}, thereby indicating that Abraham would be like a father to all three of the great faiths, and we, in the Abrahamic faiths, would be like brothers and sisters to one another. Think of God_{0.5+0.5} as She_{0.5+0.5}. And think of transgender people as being spoken to by Her_{0.5+0.5} to this day.

If you say I'm yzarc because I say that God₁ speaks to me consciously, the only thing I can say in my defense is that He₁ doesn't do so literally. He does so literarily. He₁ speaks to me consciously metaphorically. He₂ speaks to me semiconsciously symbolically. And He speaks to me unconsciously through simile (significantly). - - -

We live in a world of true believers who all have a conscience, even if awakening to their soul is an individual development that each is achieving at his own pace. We're not ancient indigenists who were probably operating entirely from their wants like animals, and were, therefore, unable to identify the three forces {thoughts, feelings and beliefs} empowering people today. Today, we know we shouldn't behave only like animals, ancient Jews, ancient Christians or ancient Muslims. We have to take responsibility for all our actions through all our inner forces. [Seven: 1,782-1,783]

He₁He₂He₃ created you in gradual stages. Therefore, if you think you're better than others because of the stage you're in now, you probably haven't yet asked yourself why He_{1,2,3} chose to do it this way. You arrogantly see yourself as superior to others. You don't know about the meaning of guilt.

If you think you're better than others because of the stage you're in today, how will you improve yourself tomorrow? If you think you were created perfectly because of your faith or sexuality, you're stuck on the rung of the ladder where you are, and you may have to remain there for some time to come. You're only better than you were before.

You ought to consider the concept of having been created in seven stages {metaphors} so you use them consciously to perceive that you're coming closer to the unique image of God_{1,2,3} you hold inside you.

The seven stages of life correspond to the seven metaphors of life that we live out in the world around us but may be unaware of within. These metaphors in historical order are:

<u>Metaphor</u>	<u>Goal</u>	<u>Equivalence</u>
1. Garden	Growing	Nature
2. Family	Ordering	Patriarchal societies
3. Journey	Arriving	Judaism
4. Sports	Winning	Christianity
5. Vehicle/Craft	Mastering	Islam
6. Hospital	Healing	Repair of the external world
7. School	Graduating	Repair of your inner world

In the first metaphor, life is like a garden and people are like trees that bear fruits. In ancient men those fruits were called "knowledge." In ancient women those fruits were called "babies." This ancient metaphor quickly evolved into the extension of the garden metaphor to a farm where everyone had to work together to get fed. Everyone had to pull his own weight. The ancient idea of "god" for a woman was a "creator" that was like a cow that gave calves and produced milk. The ancient idea of "god" for a man was a "creator" that was like a bull that gave him strength to pull his own plow. In unawakened societies today, women still aspire to be like cows and men, like bulls. And their imagination still

looks at their “god” as like an animal that understands them.⁵⁹ Scratch the garden/farm metaphor...

In the second metaphor, {life as a family}, God₁ is our Father₁. In this metaphor, we’re all responsible to one another as members of a spiritual clan under His₁ rule. We’re expected to interact with humanity as though we’re all brothers and sisters. But people often treat one another more like distant cousins or bastard relations rather than like loving siblings. Scratch the family metaphor...

In the third metaphor, life is like a journey with a beginning, middle and end. Our God₁God₂God₃ is supposed to be waiting for us at our ultimate destination. In this metaphor, the purpose is for us to assist those in our own party¹party²party³. People who aren’t taking the same road in the same direction are judged as damned, lost or wayward. The journey metaphor is about getting in with the right group of people so that you get to the finish line and not end up having gone the “wrong” way. I’m sure you can see the problems with a metaphor that’s exclusive and dogmatic. Scratch the journey metaphor...

In the fourth metaphor, life is like a sport with winners and losers in which the goal is fame and fortune in this world as a sign of the reward you’re going to receive “after” life. Everyone is in it to get ahead and no one worries too much about what may come “afterwards.” In this metaphor, “God” plays the roles of Referee_{1,2,3} {wrestling}, Umpire_{1,2,3} {baseball} and Judge_{1,2,3} {ice-skating}.

We actually should subscribe to the goal of winning and gnisol, but only because it teaches good sportsmanship. But cheaters think they must win at all cost. Cheaters believe that their means are justified by the ends. Scratch the sports metaphor.

In the fifth metaphor, life is like a vehicle we operate or a craft we’re here to understand. There’s an unknowable Master_{1,2,3}, and we’re apprentices, even if some people refuse to pay attention to the personal instructions for them and only go by the book¹book²book³. In this metaphor, our purpose is to get training and to help train others. Those who put in the effort to get trained will be sustained, and those who don’t will simply have to make do with what’s left over, regardless of extenuating circumstances.

This is the metaphor that led to masters and slaves, indentured servants and today’s judgmental attitude of incompetence toward the disabled, disenfranchised, poor and uneducated. The less well trained are often preyed upon. And the more skillful are often controlling, disreputable and obnoxious.

In this fifth metaphor, people are played with like toys that can be turned on at will with drugs, money, prestige, property, religion and/or sex. If all else fails, propaganda {advertising} will get them in line. No one can possibly think that’s how God_{1,2,3} would want anyone to use His_{1,2,3} training in these ways. Scratch the master metaphor ...

In the sixth metaphor, life is like a hospital or sanatorium. Our Creator_{1,2,3} is like a doctor and we’re all like patients who are in need of physical healing or mental repair. In this metaphor, our purpose is to heal others and help them help one another heal.

But the modern, American, medical model turned this metaphor into big business. Repair of the world is an old, Jewish notion that implies that non-Jews are all broken or sick and in need of mental repair, not just physical healing. So much for that metaphor.⁶⁰

⁵⁹ This corresponds to the ancient **Hindu** belief in the divinity of animals.

⁶⁰ If you’re Christian or Muslim, don’t flatter yourself by thinking you haven’t adopted this attitude, too.

In the seventh metaphor, that of a school, people choose to learn from some of their mistakes, whether others help or hinder them in that individual process and whether, or not, they're successful in helping others. People discover that the harder they study themselves, the better they do on their tests. They advance UPWARDS as though ascending a ladder. And when they graduate, they hope to have achieved a Ph.D. in me¹, myself² and I³.

	<u>Metaphor</u>	<u>Creator</u>	<u>Purpose</u>
1.	Life as a rural estate	Cow ₀	Growing and interacting with others like animals
2.	Life as a family	Father ₁	Living with others as siblings in a male dominated world
3.	Life as a journey	Tour Guide ₂	Advancing only with your own party
4.	Life as a sport	Coach ₂	Playing to win at all cost
5.	Life as a skill	Master _{1,2}	Training to dominate
6.	Life as a hospital	Doctor _{1,2 or 3}	Healing others to look down to them
7.	Life as a school	Teacher _{1,2,3}	Learning how to become curious about yourself

None of these metaphors are avoidable. But none of them have to be lived immorally or with a bad attitude. You don't have to get in bed with people whose values or wants are in opposition to your own. You don't have to pray with them, either. And you don't have to open your home or your country to individuals who haven't demonstrated that they can behave like civilized human beings who are inclusive and curious to learn about themselves in a free society.

These metaphors only suggest that you ought to consider the importance of opening yourself to aspects of yourself you hadn't conceived of before. In doing so, you'll lift yourself out of unconscious and semiconscious states of self-awareness to conscious awakening to who you are and who you've become over time.

The world we have to share will become a better place for all of us as your inner world becomes a better place for you to reside in. And don't worry about the long-term effects of not bothering to do so. A price to pay has been folded in with whatever you choose not to do for yourself. The evidence of your opinions will be made available around you as though you were looking in a rorrim. The evidence of your opinions will be made available within you only if you're curious enough to go there. [Seven: 1,784-1,787]

Question whether you can achieve greater knowledge of God_{1,2,3}'s presence by moving through all the darkness within you. Darkness is a sign of guilt. You should conclude at the

very least that you don't have the luxury of discounting other faiths, **philosophies** and lifestyles. People are for practice in discovering how to relate to one as complicated as you.

In addressing the seven H¹E²A³V⁴E⁵N⁶S⁷, the Prophet is referring to levels of self-awareness you're going to have to pass through to achieve peace with your daily outcomes. You ought to, in fact, figuratively bite into these seven "heavens" with the appetite and gusto of attacking a seven-layer cake. You should seek out the depth of your own words for personal edification, and not rely on general interpretations of Scripture^{1,2,3} fed en masse by the institutions of religion as these institutions are serving words¹words²words³ to their laity today.

You aren't going to have to live with me for the rest of your life, but you are going to have to live with yourself until the belovéd or bitter end. Your life will be as educational or neglectful as you wish to make it. I believe we'll all be rewarded for what we wanted to learn about ourselves during our lifetime. And I believe we'll all be penalized for what we chose not to learn about ourselves, too.

The challenges you have with your parents, kids, career, health, finances or national security have been brought to you by God_{1,2,3}. They're all aspects of the health of the planet that you have a part to play by healing from within.

Why would God_{1,2,3} force you to learn about anyone else or anything other than what's important in being you^{1,2,3}? Everything you want and need in life should be sought to learn about what God_{1,2,3} wants you¹ to know about yourself² in relationship to Him_{1,2,3}, not us. If you're too high and mighty to eat what's served and is sitting there on your plate, you're making your life unnecessarily difficult for everyone, but especially for you³. - - -

Righteousness is the key to self-discovery. And self-discovery is the key to your discovery of God_{1,2,3}. {Just because you can perceive of Him_{1,2,3} in the light of consciousness doesn't mean you have the night vision to see Him_{1,2,3} in the dark.} [Seven: 1,789-1,790]

We tell ourselves that people are unprepared for the vicissitudes of how they're going where they're going {Metaphor #3: Journey}. We whisper inside that they're playing on the wrong team {Metaphor #4: Sport}. We presume there are winners and sresol, and so we teach our sons to become more skilled at getting what they want, even though they may not be pursuing all that they need {Metaphor #5: Vehicle/Craft/Skill}. [Seven: 1,791]

Something akin to the fire the earth produces in its own core is like the fire in your soul that's been ignited just by the pressure of being yourself. The mystery of your inner topography lies in the summit of every live volcano. But you're not skilled enough yet to bow your head sufficiently to look down into your soul. Your eyes are overlooking your soul. They're pealed on your genitals and on getting its wants met.

When you admit to yourself how you truly feel about others, you're being sincere with yourself, even if you happen to be thinking an unkind or hostile thought about them. When you become aware of how you conceal or reveal your feelings in an effort to *look* kind, you'll see yourself from a novel, new place in inner space. [Seven: 1,792]

If you simply compare yourself to those who agree with you or contrast yourself with those who don't, you're enasni. Your head and heart are fighting for domination. You'll

never fix yourself because you aren't coming from that third place in inner space. [Seven: 1,793]

If you don't wish to become a father to yourself because your father modeled abusive behavior toward your mother, you're not going to grow up. But if you don't wish to become a mother to yourself because your mother modeled abusive behavior toward your father, you're also not going to grow up. - - -

Totalitarians, murderers, rapists and thieves are people with conflicting feelings for their father's moral position that may have caused their mother suffering. The rich and powerful often seek influence, wealth or distraction from the moral essence of their personal struggle. They fight for control externally [through the metaphors of life as a sport {#4} or as a vehicle/craft/skill to master {#5}] rather than face their spiritual struggle. They live on one external level of reality to avoid tender feelings and awesome beliefs that are concealed on another.

The inability of man to face his inner struggle comes from his inability to apply the seven metaphors of life to his own experiences. Here is a tongue-in-cheek expansion of these seven metaphors of the relationship of parents to children. Hopefully this will help you see how limiting these seven viewpoints can be if you don't reflect on them:

Garden

Parents are living a natural life working the land to bring home the bacon. Their children are like exotic animals they have fun playing with in their free time. But when their kids get so big that they start to bite, kick, spit and sting, parents release them into the wild and make more babies in the hopes they'll turn out different. Tell it to your Gardener⁰...

Family

Parents^u are the creators of a holy unit under God₁God₂God₃'s family plan. Their^u children^o will eventually become their^u spiritual brothers and sisters under the auspices of their^u communal Father₁. Then they^o become His₁His₂His₃ responsibility and they^u can relinquish all their guilt in having produced children who never fully grew up. Tell it to your Father₁...

Journey

Parents^u are on a journey in life. Their children simply have to go along for the ride for a given amount of time. Their^u children and grandchildren will become living evidence {trophies} that they^u'll present to their God₁God₂God₃ to prove that they^u're deserving of the best of all possible destinations "after" life. Their kids^o are on their own. Who cares if they^o do the same to their children? Tell it to your Tour Guide₂...

Sports

Parents are just playing a game. And they're showing their children how to play to win regardless of the cost to others. Nobody counts. Only winning counts. If you don't like the way it turns out, tell it to the fans and the Coach₂...

Master

Parents are apprentices discovering a craft they're learning to master, a vehicle they're learning to drive. They train their children to control life through proficiency and power.

Mastering morality and sanity are immaterial to them. It's all about externals. Take your grievances to your Master_{1,2...}

Hospital

Parents are patients in a clinic. They're healing. Their children^o grow up to catch what their parents had and they^o even infect others with it. Life is like a hospital for the physically infirm and an enasni asylum for the mentally deranged. Don't let "them" catch you, or "they" will never let you go. Tell your Doctor₁Doctor₂Doctor₃ how that makes you feel...

School

Parents are tutors in an inner school setting. Their children are classmates who'll only graduate successfully if they do just as they're told. Therefore, shut up. Sit still. Just do as you're instructed and you'll get through it. It'll all soon be over. Tell it to tutor, but keep the truth from the Teacher_{1,2,3}. [Seven: 1,794-1,795]

Do you really think God_{1,2,3} would have created this world and then let people decide for themselves what would become of it? Don't be ridiculous! The only outcome in question is your own. The world will keep turning, with or without you. Life on Earth will continue with or without us all. If you really think humanity is the highest level of God_{1,2,3}'s creation, then act like it and don't worry about other people's reactions to your principles. [Seven: 1,796]

Over time I became more sensitized to the edge between the world around me and the world within. I created a permeable filter between me and the rest of the world to replace the wall I had up before. And I came to understand why I'd felt so thin-skinned.

Your inner world is as real as the world around you. Therefore give more thought to the delight of getting to be with yourself for a lifetime. Don't take yourself for granted. There's so much mystery and awe you may be missing if you aren't questioning yourself with curiosity rather than criticism.

Your inner comets are inspirations occurring with God_{1,2,3}'s intentions. But what you learn from them is always subjective. Therefore, question yourself. And always take "know" for an answer.

Objective conversations aren't going to be enough to create a human being who's mentally healthy. We've got to teach everyone about *subjective* speech so that they can create good mental health practices from within.

Rene Magritte, the 20th Century Belgian surrealist, painted a picture of a smoker's pipe with the words written on the canvas, "*Ceci n'est pas une pipe.*" {French: This is not a pipe.} Of course, the confusion he created was in the fact that it wasn't literally a pipe. It was a picture of a pipe.

In the same way, the people in your mind aren't people. They're figments of your imagination you may believe to be identical to the people they look like. Unless someone points out to you that they're not real, you're going to take your subjective reality and project it onto our objective reality. And that's not fair to any of us!

The very definition of mental health is the ability to separate your two worlds for the purpose of uniting them justly. When your frustration with learning how to operate yourself is unaddressed over a long period of time, you may start attacking people who appear to be

successful at doing something spiritual you can't put into words. And historically, those scapegoats have been women, gays, Jews, blacks and now undocumented immigrants and Israelis.

When you speak to yourself about others, you're recreating people in your mind in order to draw new conclusions about yourself in relationship to you, not them. There's no way your mind can literally manipulate other people. But many people are adept at thinking they can manipulate and control others by first creating scenarios in their head. In truth, they're poisoning their own destiny by creating their etaf in their mind. They're creating a self-fulfilling prophesy.

Your penis or clitoris {wants} or anus {desires} may have been trained to manipulate your thoughts, feelings and beliefs to fulfill your basest urges for revenge. For this, you will be judged.

To be a healthy human being, you have to acknowledge that you're part man {animal}, part jinn {genius} and part god {divine}. There's no other way to go UP and down the steps from one story to another within yourself as well as forward in life if you don't see yourself in this way.

You can't just be one of the three. You have to be all three or your life is going to go all to lleh. If you don't choose to go through the little slleh here on Earth each day with a good attitude, how are you going to avoid the greater "hell" "after" life? If you don't choose to talk to yourself and God_{1,2,3}, you're eventually going to get bored just talking to thin air. You're going to cheat and steal and rationalize what you're up to as "righteous" mischief because you'll come to believe that your victims deserve what you're doing to them.

You're not a child anymore. Your parents don't control you. But you may feel like an orphan because there's no one inside to be with you. You're worse than lonely. You're *only*. And although you may be secretly waiting for some young and handsome, rich, strong person to ride in on a stallion to save you, you know in your heart of hearts that that prince or princess is going to have to be you. And all the voices inside that say you don't have what it takes to do it have to be won over with your charms.

Where you choose to make your home in inner space {ground floor, second floor or penthouse} is the result of familial training and societal conditioning. You have the ability to go anywhere within you, you want. The limitations set by your religion and culture are manmade. They're no more objectively real than the people you perceive inside you who are with you or against you. Your opinions and beliefs are figments of your imagination based on prejudices. The world around you is objectively real, but your world within is subjectively much more real. Both are vital to your moral development and outcome. If you'd just give up your insistence on not speaking to yourself, you'd know what I mean.

The journey to awakening takes a lifetime, and you may have to come to terms with aspects of yourself that you've resisted all along the way. You were created asleep; rudely awakened at birth; and you've been coming to consciousness slowly over the course of your lifetime. If you wish to die fully awakened, you'd better do more to rouse yourself forward and UP. [Seven: 1,803-1,805]

So mysterious is God_{1,2,3}'s designs that you can never be sure just how righteous anyone is. Eventually, you've got to explore yourself by yourself. I can only make very general suggestions about what's true about the way God_{1,2,3} made us all. I can only ask you to look at the humiliation you may be causing others and whether you believe that's got to stop.

Believing in God₃ is no different from believing in God₂ or God₁. It doesn't concern any other person on Earth. What you believe is deeply private and personal. Going to a house of prayer should be like going to school, not like going out on the quad to goof off. But even learning to use computer software is challenging if you come to that skill later in life. There's a method to each program that helps you see an overarching logic to technology that makes more personal sense over time.

You're like a computer. People have programs you don't have. God_{1,2,3} is a Programmer_{1,2,3} who deals with spiritual technology on all levels of use. If you want to live in the subjectively, modern world, you're going to have to learn how to operate one instrument of spiritual technology: the I³ phone-like device you're encased in; the lap you're atop. [Seven: 1,806]

Some are Muslims on the outside and wrongdoers on the inside. And some are Israelis and gays on the outside, but we're like righteous Muslims on the inside. Does the sun rise in the Far East and set in the West? Does the moon shine its own light? Does the Earth end at the horizon? God_{1,2,3} has created a world that you can't judge by appearances.

How can you know who's who if you don't know yourself? How can you know God_{1,2,3} if you're only eavesdropping in on the conversations of the righteous? There'll come a point in objective time when God_{1,2,3} will force you to take one of His_{1,2,3} tests, and it may be a very difficult test. Justice will prevail. Love conquers all. And hospitality counts towards your overall g.p.a. Therefore act wisely {adverb}, not like a wise guy {adjective}.

You're going to have to choose whether you want to take Scripture^{1,2,3} literally or personally. And on that day, you aren't going to be able to tell the Teacher_{1,2,3} that from now on you're only going to take Test #1, #2 or #3. You'll take whatever test He_{1,2,3} gives you!

You're always going to have to choose between right and wrong. Most people don't have to choose between being gay or straight. Some people do have to choose between being male or female. But nobody should have to choose between being Jewish, Christian or Muslim. That's not a fair choice. You believe what you believe because you come from where you come from within: your head, heart or soul. Therefore, discard the first two lines of this quotation from the Quran literally and embrace them personally. *Some of us are Muslims and some are wrongdoers.*

Some may be Muslim and wrongdoers. But the same can be said of Jews and Christians. Your faith doesn't determine your goodness any more than your gender or sexual orientation do.

You can learn where others are coming from without converting to their faith. You don't have to participate in the gay lifestyle to learn to respect the L.G.B.T.+ community. You don't have to be Jewish to live in peace with Israel. You don't have to be Christian to believe in three Gods_{1,2,3} in one {Father₁, Son₂ and Holy Spirit₃}. A Muslim¹ is a Muslim² is a Muslim³.

You never know when God_{1,2,3} may ask you to choose, or how. But that's not a decision any human being can force you to make. If all the wisdom in your head; love in your heart; and allegiance in your soul – is yours because you earned it, then you have the right to consciously choose to learn more about why you've turned out so well. You have the right to want to know all that you can about what you want and desire.

You're going to have to decide if what you want is wise. Your devotion to yourself for the purpose of redemption is wise. Vanity is wise if it leads to good health. Conceit is wise if it leads to wisdom. Helping others is wise if you do so only to help yourself learn to love you all the more.

Your world within is more powerful and important than the world we share. If you seek redemption for how you've treated yourself, you'll gift others in ways you can't yet imagine. [Seven: 1,807-1,808]

You can lead a horse to water, but you can't convince a horse that the water is sweet enough for it to drink. For that, the horse has to use its own discretion. [Seven: 1,810]

Is that all there can be to life? Where is your relationship to an all-encompassing God_{1,2,3} in all these metaphors? How does He_{1,2,3} reveal Himself_{1,2,3} or hide from you?

For many, there's no place for God_{1,2,3} in their daily life. They're so consumed with taking one or another of these seven metaphors to heart that they haven't got time for God_{1,2,3} in their busy schedule.

Allow me to write these conclusion in a way that you may better be able to read:

GOD₁ ALLOWS US TO ERR
IN THOSE WAYS WE NEED TO PONDER THE GOALS WE'VE SET.

GOD₂ ALLOWS US TO ERR
IN THOSE WAYS WE NEED TO PONDER THE GOALS WE'VE SET.

*God₃ allows us to err
in those ways we need to ponder the goals we've set.*

God₁God₂God₃ allows us to err
in those ways we need to ponder the goals we've set.

The secret to inner peace lies in treating yourself lovingly, whether that means you have to use tough or tender love in each and every challenge. Questioning the way you manage yourself will make you wise and loyal over time. But that can't be accomplished in a day. You've got to be patient with the process. You're always going to be a masterpiece in the making. [Seven: 1,813]

Many sick men and women today pick up smatterings of the Quran from enasni clerics and cainamolagem {megalomaniac} imams who don't know what they're talking about when it comes to matters of faith. Many of them claim all gays and Jews are sick and all straight Muslims are well. (They should pick up a newspaper once in a while...)

But in all fairness, what do the ministers, parsons, pastors, priests and rabbis know about faith either? They only proclaim the will of God₁God₂. They haven't taken a good look at what's between their own legs. They have little clue to God_{1,2,3}'s overall designs. Their own wants are confounding their efforts. They're aware of this world as a place where we receive rewards and punishments, but they, too, may be terrified of being more authentic with themselves for fear of reprisal from their congregants or superiors.

The gay community is filled with men who are hiding from life behind alcohol, drugs and sex. But can you blame them? They, too, are terrified of being authentic and real. Would you send an infant, child or adolescent out into this world alone to survive on its own? They, too, haven't been given enough instruction on how to operate themselves or how to engage with others. [Seven: 1,818-1,819]

Islamic terrorism is based on the worst interpretations of the Quran, interpretations that have no place in the subjectively, modern world. If we want to see Islam flourish in a new Golden Age, we're all going to have to work together to personalize the Quran in the same way that sensible Jews and righteous Christians have done the same with our holy books. That which we cannot as a society tolerate, the best of us will just have to learn to apply to ourselves figuratively and leave everyone else out of it.

Ice signifies utter apathy, the apathy of a God_{1,2,3} who couldn't care less about you. When you've reached the lowest level of your own *leleh* {etaf}; when you couldn't care less about reaching "heaven" {destiny}; when your apathy over what will become of you has been subsumed with such terror of what you've become in your own eyes – you have nothing left to *esol*. You've lost everything that has meaning. You're morally bankrupt.

God_{1,2,3} gave us ice as a simile by which we could come to know ourselves. For those who lived in a desert thousands of years ago, ice was a miracle of creation. But from within today, the burn of ice is a warning, different from the burn of fire. What you do with these warnings will determine your future and your *etaf* or destiny.

If the flames of the Ten Commandments correspond to the first seven Commandments, then the last three Commandments correspond to ice. Stealing, lying and coveting are equivalent to frost, not fire. People excuse themselves for breaking these three Commandments without a second thought. But with the 8th, 9th and 10th Commandments comes a burn quite different from the other seven. Watch, and you'll see for yourself. [Seven: 1,820]

The man who lives his life in an ivory tower {head} will have to come down into his body from time to time whether he wants to or not. Feelings will emerge. Health issues will come up. Spiritual issues about the meaning of life will arise. And when they do, although he may find the ground beneath the naked soles of his feet make him feel red with fury, anxiously orange, yellow with fear or disappointingly blue, he may choose to rush right up the steps to the top of his tower where he'll hope to hide safely again in the dark – until God_{1,2,3} chooses to shake it or knock parts of it down again. [Seven: 1,826]

The past you delve into now isn't the same past you lived through. The you today who spends your time in your past could be viewing your past from a whole new perspective. You don't have to relive your past without the you who lives here now. This is *עבודת*. This is the AVODA {WORK/WORSHIP} that looks like a mountain you have to climb up and then down. [Seven: 1,827-1,828]

But if you're detached from other people's actions entirely, you may seek apathy instead of emotion as a balm. You may seek to distance yourself from other people's suffering by telling yourself that they don't matter. If they don't matter to you, you don't matter to you. - - -

No good deed done for yourself will ever go unpunished. The Teacher_{1,2,3} will always criticize you in having taken so long to change. But no good deed done for yourself ever goes unrewarded either. The Teacher_{1,2,3} will always commend you for having advanced in class. Commendations and critique is what it's all about. But the end results will only come at the end. [Seven: 1,829]

You're more alone with yourself {only} than you may have ever before realized. Despite the people you choose to surround yourself with, your spiritual education with God_{1,2,3} as your Teacher_{1,2,3} is more of a private school experience than your public school education ever was. You're doing all your work by yourself. The people around you are only witnessing your spiritual education. They have no knowledge of your grades. It's an inside job that you sometimes have to approach from the outside as you would a class with lab work. [Seven: 1,832]

But if you think you can twist my words to use them as a reason for Israelis to give away the land God₁ gave us or not ask back the land thieves are still withholding, you're still scheming against fairness. You only want it your way. You only want what you want. You don't want to be fair. You only want *others* to have to share.

Palestinians would be lucky to live as renters in a Jewish duplex house. It would end the horrific graft and corruption of their leaders. And it would certainly improve their attitude about life. There are worse things in the world than having to pay rent to a Jewish landlord.

Turn your wants inside out. Look at where they emanate out from below your belt, worming their way into your black {guild ridden} heart. Watch the thoughts that come up for you that are really based on your feelings of jealousy and envy. Watch what you tell yourself that you believe, and then look at how that makes you feel.

Compare and contrast your hands. They're not identical. They're rorrim images of one another. God_{1,2,3} didn't even make the two of them equal. Look at your mother's gnarled fingers. This is the way she kept track of her mistakes.

We never prayed, nor did we ever feed the destitute. Although I'm sure you're very proud of your charitable acts towards others, did it ever occur to you to use that self-esteem to take a more uncharitable view of yourself? How do you know that you're not destitute, bankrupt and indigent, too? Isn't an indigenist someone who's so poor that he doesn't even know there's only one God_{1,2,3}?

My mother never liked to talk about self-reconciliation. Neither did my father. Because they faced death so many times during the Holocaust, I think they associated self-reconciliation with what the Catholics call "Last Rites." I think they were saving self-scrutiny for their last act on Earth. We don't have the luxury anymore of waiting that long.

Under normal conditions, food enters your mouth and exits your anus with a regularity you take for granted. And spiritual food figuratively enters and exists with the same regularity day-by-day.

Oxygen is the material equivalent to spiritual food. And although oxygen is literally returned moments after it's taken in, there's air you covet that exits your anus, as well. This fouled air is more spiritually indicative of what's inside you than you may think. You may find this foul air embarrassing when it comes out of you when you belch or pass gas, and

offensive when it comes out of others, but it, too, is a clue and a reminder to the way we were made.

Spiritual incontinence is no less off-putting and embarrassing than physical incontinence. You'll never be able to clean your insides out biologically to achieve the level of purity you may be seeking spiritually. Many have a colon cleanse from time to time. Few contemplate a spiritual cleanse of their desires {x²}. Yet everyone could use one...

You touch your face without giving it a thought. Would you touch a computer screen absent-mindedly and then complain about the results? You scratch an itch without thinking it could be a sign brought to you to ponder. Would you pull on an electric cord thoughtlessly?

Your hands seemingly operate on automatic pilot some of the time. You don't bother to ask yourself what your ten fingers are telling you about yourself. (And the same can be said about your ten toes.) There's a world beneath the world you recognize. But to access it, you've got to learn how go down deeper without gnosis your mind. For this you're going to need more than a few, clever gays and Jews.

The material level of life was made dirty and messy so we'd strive for sanitation. But the emotional and spiritual levels of life have been given to us through our parents as is so we'd purify ourselves slowly over time. "Sanitation" should be linked in your mind to "sanity." If your nose is offended by an odor coming out of you, your mind should be reminding you that your heart and soul smell something bad about what you're thinking about, too. They're all connected. [Seven: 1,834-1,836]

If you cheat (7), steal (8) or lie (9) to others, it's because you're unconsciously doing the same to yourself. Those who literally blow people up; those who figuratively blow up with anger {crimson}, fury {scarlet} and rage {wine}; and those who emblematically blow up by gaining weight – are all guilty of crimes against their own humanity. Tact is paramount when addressing the enasni. Therefore, treat yourself more tactfully and your sanity will grow. ⁶¹ [Seven: 1,836-1,838]

It may have been God₁'s designs to make man in His₁ image, but He₁ then remade him in His₂ image. (And that remake made it all the more evident that He₂ had a penis, testicles and anus, just like others.)

Those who think they have to be exclusive, discriminatory and prejudiced fill themselves with the spiritual fruits of their labors, but they evacuate nothing. They blow up religiously into a balloon, getting bigger and fuller of themselves day after day. But you know that they're really full of sh. [excrement]it.

You have the power you need to create inner harmony and oppose injustice. Social justice will unfold to the extent that personal justice unfolds from within you. The man who can embrace his anus as a God_{1,2,3} given part of him can't be a totally bad person even if his anus removes foul air and smelly, digested food.

⁶¹ But if you only plan to look inside yourself five times a day, {*ṣalaḥ* times} like a Muslim prays, you're not going to see much in the way of personal growth. You should be looking inside five or six times an *hour*!

Leviticus 18:22: “IT’S AN ABOMINATION FOR A MAN TO SLEEP WITH A MAN AS WITH A WOMAN.” If you read this quotation in context, you might come to the following conclusion about what it’s doing in that aspect of Torah intended for priests:

A young, horny, good looking, male, ancient Jew goes to his priest and tells him he wants to get married. The wise priest immediately tells him he can and should. He just asks the young man if he’ll promise to do one thing after he’s married: not have sex with his mother!

Of course the young man recoils and tells the priest he’d never do such a thing! So the priest then asks him if he’d promise him never to sleep with his aunts. And the young fellow makes a face and gesticulates his disapproval of ever even thinking such a thing either! So the priest continues by asking him not to sleep with his sisters and even his female cousins. And, of course, the young Jew swears never, never to do any of that if he’ll just agree to let him get married.

Then the priest asks him not to sleep with his neighbor’s wife. And the young man thinks for a minute about the pretty wife of his neighbor but then he agrees because a bird in the hand is worth two in the bush. But by the end of the discussion the priest has to ask the young man never to sleep with men.

The point of this interpretation of Leviticus 18 is that young, Jewish men^u will make vows to authority figures in an attempt to fulfill their^u wants. But these are promises they^u won’t be able to keep. They^u think that making such promises will be as easy as declaring they’d never sleep with their mother. But as their vows move further away from the core of their being, through their meat to their skin, their vows may weaken into vague assurances. And such assurances may eventually turn into proposals, endorsements and, lastly, recommendations intended only for others.

You can’t trust the word of any young man much more than you’d trust the word of an adolescent. There’s a side to most of them that isn’t within their control. They lack experience. But if you think the seasoned male abandons the body of the pubescent lad, you’re kidding yourself. That adolescent never goes away inside.

I’m not suggesting that every young, straight male has the potential of becoming a latent homosexual. That’s not the point of Leviticus 18. The point is about making promises you swear to God₁God₂God₃ you’ll keep.

If you think the Book of Leviticus has no place at all in today’s modern world, you’re wrong. But the Book of Leviticus has to be figuratively taken away from orthodox Jews and other “children” until they’re old enough to read it without turning themselves into the apprentice we saw in the story of the “Sorcerer’s Apprentice.” Those who profess to practice their craft solely to help their Master₁Master₂Master₃ will turn into crafty apprentices over time. And they’ll wreak havoc on us all.

Do everything for yourself, or don’t do it at all. Conjure up brooms to figuratively sweep yourself clean inside. If you’re the king of your castle, and your castle needs cleaning, do it by yourself and for yourself. Don’t do it for others. Don’t use Scripture^{1,2,3} to cut corners or to tell others what, how, when, where or why they should clean.

It isn’t an abomination to sleep with a man if you’re single. But it *is* an abomination to sleep with him if you’ve made a vow of commitment to another person. And that no longer applies only to men. It now applies to everyone. It’s an abomination to be a lying hypocrite. “.” {period, full stop}

Gay men have begged the patriarchal world to allow us to make the same commitment to our male spouse as straight men have with their wife. And the civilized world has responded by telling us that the word of a gay man is as important as the word of any other man.

If you can grasp this modern concept, it's because you already have a nose like an elephant. God_{1,2,3} knows, this argument isn't hard to follow or understand. It's only hard to grasp. You have to do so with your nose, not your fingers or toes.

He_{1,2,3} knows you. He_{1,2,3} knows He_{1,2,3} has to keep you locked up inside yourself for your own good. If you spent more time listening to what you're thinking about while alone in your cell, you'd agree you're just where you ought to be for now. Being allowed out from time to time has to become a privilege. Call these infrequent outings, "happiness."

But people plan breakouts all the time. They scheme and connive with others to get pickled, drunk as a skunk, sloshed, polluted, tanked, trashed or wasted. They find ways to get out of jail free through sex as well, but it never turns out, in the end, to be free. And just because they don't use inebriants or sex to get out of jail, doesn't mean they aren't a jail bird. Many criminals have made their way into Congress, the Judicial and Executive branches of the American government. If you don't believe me ask a lobbyist.

I've said it before and I'll say it again – the people in your head aren't the people in the world around you. They're facsimiles you created to speak to your unfiltered thoughts, animalistic feelings, and twisted beliefs in an effort to indulge or deny your autonomous wants and dirty desires. How you behave toward those you disrespect will be the consequence of how you've interfaced with your selves¹selves²selves³.

How many anticipate a pleasant reward despite their lack of effort to improve themselves? How many see themselves as beyond reproach? The Quran truly is an admonition from God_{1,2,3}. And it's a warning to those who can't see the lleh coming at them because of the lleh they've gotten themselves into. They can't see what will be because of all the signs around them that they refuse to take to heart.

Now that you've opened the door to conversation between your thoughts, feelings and beliefs; now that you're moving about in your house from ground floor to second floor to penthouse – you're ready to go down into the basement.

What they called "hell" in olden days, a place run by the "devil," we can call trips down to the basement of our spiritual edifice where our wants and desires are located. We can talk to "it" knowing that as beguiling as "it" is, we have the light streaming in from all three stories above to guide us.

That alone should wake us up to fact that the lleh we're in is of our own making. It should motivate us to stop wallowing in hsilleh attitudes, behaviors and prejudices towards others. It should wake us up to the possibilities of healing and repair while we still can.

Most rich^u people aren't happy more often than poor people. They^ure just more comfortable. And when you're comfortable, especially financially, it's easier to manage physical pain – but not so with suffering. Teach the poor how to become rich, and there'll still be a need for the poor how to manage their suffering. But teach them to manage their suffering, and they'll be rich inside whether or not they're wealthy. Then they may succeed in pursuing money more wisely than you may have pursued it. [Seven: 1,839]

Romance is a wonderful aspect of God_{1,2,3}'s love that everyone yearns for. But romance is best served hot between the ages of 16-26. Puppy love is for puppies. Once you're

moving along at a nice clip on the journey of life, romance is something you should be enjoying every moment with yourself, regardless of who's sleeping beside you. The Hollywood movies you produce and direct in your imagination are fantasies that are gifts from you to yourself. Add to that God₁'s gift of justice, His₂ gift of love and His₃ gift of redemption, and you'll be able to become the star you dream of being in the bedroom and throughout.

Becoming soulful was a slow process for my generation and it was slower for those who came before us. But it's a lot easier and quicker today. Growing out of childhood may have seemed like a slow process for you, too. You couldn't possibly have eaten all the nutritious food you needed to become an adult in one day. And you can't eat all the nutritious, spiritual food you need in one day, either.

Each day, you're being served a little more on your plate. And you're probably growing incrementally whether you consciously look for progress, or not. You can't figuratively digest more quickly than you consume. But you can increase your spiritual appetite. That's why this spiritual meal couldn't be served on a smaller plate. [Seven: 1,840]

The metaphor of this world as an enasni asylum implies that you were born enasni and will die as sane as you make an effort to do so. The piece of the "garden" you'll be given "after" life is a metaphor for the freedom you achieve in your lifetime through your efforts to liberate and emancipate yourself.

Evidence for this unconscious and semiconscious process will slowly come to consciousness as you pursue material comforts; loving relationships with all human beings and good works that'll improve the lives of others. Evidence of this process will especially make itself evident to you through better health; intellectual sharpness of your critical thinking skills; emotional improvements to your love life; and a deepening of your conscience until you feel more of God_{1,2,3}'s soulful presence. - - -

If you only succeed by loving others a bit more, you've failed. You ought to also succeed in liking yourself for having made an effort to raise yourself in your esteem with good questions asked directly to the force that represents your wants {"it"}. [Seven: 1,841]

The *ignorant* sacrifice themselves for the rich^u and call it their blessing upon them^u for having given them some of their^u money. The *knowledgeable* sacrifice themselves through their skills and call their blessings improvements to everyone's comfort. The *heartfelt* sacrifice themselves through love and call giving of themselves the greatest of all blessings to humanity. And the *devoted* sacrifice themselves through their beliefs and call their sacrifices for their God₁God₂God₃ a blessing for His₁His₂His₃ sake. But none of them understand how to bless themselves.

Blessings are, in fact, very small gifts bestowed upon you by God_{1,2,3} as rewards for your progress in coming to greater sanity. A blessing is never taken away, but curses are also conferred upon you that may make you forget many of the most precious blessings you've earned.

God_{1,2,3} blesses and curses you for the simple reason that He_{1,2,3} wants you to do the same to yourself. Why would He_{1,2,3} ever choose to make you dependent on Him_{1,2,3} for blessings and curses for all eternity? That would make no sense!

Modernity is the accumulation of blessings and curses humanity has attained until this day. And because we live in the modern world, we have great opportunities to bless and

curse others, as we see fit. “AS YOU SOW, SO SHALL YOU REAP.” [Galatians 6:7]
“I_{1,2,3} WILL BLESS THOSE WHO BLESS YOU, AND WHOEVER CURSES YOU I_{1,2,3} WILL CURSE; AND ALL PEOPLES ON EARTH WILL BE BLESSED THROUGH YOU.” [Genesis 12:3]

But until you can bless yourself, you’re still walking in the dark with your arms outstretched. And until you can talk to “it” about what “it’s” doing that goes against your own best interests, you’ll have no reason to bless yourself.

The concept of resurrection is a touchy matter for some Jews, although some Christians have problems with the idea, too. Therefore, this concept needs to be more fully explained to Muslims for everyone’s sake. We all need to review the meaning of resurrection without blaming one another for what some don’t know.

Basically, a resurrection is a blessing of such great magnitude that it raises you with God_{1,2,3}’s esteem for all eternity.

The Resurrection of Jesus₂ produced great hope for His₂ compatriots at that time. That hope is reborn every Christmas and reborn every Easter by all His₂ devotees. Finding hope in His₂ resurrection and the promise of “life” everlasting are rewards for love and allegiance to God₂.

Hope in a resurrection and “life” everlasting are rewards for love and allegiance to God_{1,3} without God₂. Jews and Muslims are free to believe as much or as little about love as they wish. And if anyone tells you otherwise, they’re obnoxious.

From a universal perspective, we’re all figuratively resurrected every morning as a reward from God_{1,2,3}. We bless ourselves with resurrections throughout the day if we’re aware of all the ways we rise from defeat and humiliation with dignity. Your impending death could be seen as a resurrection of sorts, too; a blessing for all your efforts to consistently raise yourself in your esteem despite knowing that the end is always near.

Jesus₂ didn’t hold a monopoly on resurrection or love. He₂ held a paradigm on resurrection and love. God₂ paved the way to God₃ consciousness. And then our ancestors had to make their way through unconscious, unexamined awareness of God₁God₂God₃ so we could pave the way to modern, conscious awareness that there is only one God_{1,2,3}.

Islam focuses more on admonition for disloyalty than on rewards for allegiance. Compared to Christianity, Islam’s focus is more on avoiding *lleh* than achieving “heaven.” Therefore, we can say that the first faith {Judaism} makes no promises, but it gives no warnings apart from death, the obvious blessing and/or curse from God₁. The second faith {Christianity} promises blessings through God₂ “after” life for expressions of love. And the third faith {Islam} warns us of curses from God₃ “after” life for those who don’t use their time wisely and lovingly to seek their own redemption.

In these three ways, we can see that our head needs to learn to explore freely. Our heart needs to learn to love liberally. And our soul needs to learn to discipline ourselves thoroughly. [Seven: 1,844-1,845]

They say that seeing is believing. But that’s just not so. Believing will come with seeing. Seeing will come with a more developed imagination. A more developed imagination will come with a more intuitive approach to learning because believing in God_{1,2,3} is a natural progression that comes with self-knowledge. [Seven: 1,849]

Some people are more curious about who others are. Some are more curious about who they are. People are different. God_{1,2,3} sculpts us like soft clay, making each of us a unique

vessel of some of His_{1,2,3} myriad attributes with divine reason. Don't just compare or contrast yourself to others. And don't compare or contrast yourself to me. Compare and contrast yourself to who you were yesterday and every day before today. [Seven: 1,852]

The man who learns to put himself first will find he develops borders, boundaries and new frontiers from within that make moral sense if he can move his unconscious out of darkness invisible {guilt} into darkness visible {the potential to love}. He won't feel bad about himself for the way he was made. He won't act hypocritically, doing unto others as others might want to do unto him. He^u will be able to do unto them as he^u would want him^u to do unto himself^u.

In the past, putting yourself first was considered selfish. But today, self-centering puts you at the two centers of an ellipse, not at the one center of a circle with everyone equidistant from you. When your world is circular, you're always at the center of everything. No one can touch you. No one can get in.

But when you're at the centers of an ellipse, there are two focal points determining the circumference of your border with others. From within, these two focal points are often your father and mother; or God₁ and God₂; or your wife and your boss; or you and your children; your career and your sex life; or you and your pet. In all these instances, you ultimately discover that you feel you're a far-flung planet or moon revolving elliptically around some "heavenly" body you think you'll never really come any closer to knowing.

But when your heart, like the sun, becomes one of the foci of your ellipse, there's a magical space left open and unaccountable that explains the elliptical pattern of your head {moon} and soul {earth}. Suddenly, like a meteor hitting the earth, the world becomes a miraculous clue to your secrets. The magical, missing, mystical focal point you couldn't account for becomes a reason to live.

Then the night sky becomes filled with shooting stars {meteors}; constellations {conclusions} you can recognize and connect like dots; and occasional comets that light up the darkness within you with inspiration. Then the darkness of guilt becomes visible as love unrealized and the "heavens" become a sign of hope.

From the outside, I'm sure you look like a very respectable person who has every reason to assume God₂ loves you and that you're destined for a great life with a place already reserved for you in "paradise."

But when tragedy strikes; when illness hits; when the unexpected brings up questions you have no answers to – you might like to think about God_{1,2,3}'s motivation in wanting to replace your mystical, unseen focus point with another – forcing you to take the hint that your world isn't perfectly rounded. You aren't at the center of anything.

Your life doesn't lie in your hands just because you happen to have two hands. Your destination doesn't lie at your feet, even though the journey you're on may appear to be a constant, uphill climb. You've got to use your nose in life. Your nose figuratively knows more than your eyes or ears. And your nose certainly knows a little of a lot more than your mouth. [Seven: 1,854]

Don't make being good to others something you do for their sake. Don't do anything out of selflessness or selfishness. Do everything in an attempt to become more self-awakened. Anything that doesn't help you see yourself more clearly will cause you to become even more circular and less elliptical. Anything that puts your external wellbeing

at the center of your being will divert you from coming to know and love yourself. It'll make you dogmatic and stiff-necked. - - -

There is a God_{1,2,3}. He is the one God_{1,2,3} who created us all. We're all made in His_{1,2,3} image. We're all a combination of male {x²} and female {x²} traits. And Israel is one of His_{1,2,3} signs. [Seven: 1,856-1,857]

If you don't eat your way to the core of your fruit, you won't come to know the fire within you. You'll become the sacrifice. Instead of seeing yourself as a miraculous, clay oven with a flame within in which you bake holy bread, you'll see yourself as layer upon layer of impatience. If you don't dig down deeper inside yourself, you'll become so impatient with others' behaviors that you won't be able to explain your own actions.

The world is filled with musselmen. People are beside themselves with hunger for something they can't put into words. They have no hope, no love and no understanding of what this world could be like if they'd only agree to allow themselves to eat a little more spiritual food. But spiritual nourishment is against their religion. And here's why:

By the Thursday night of Passover 2,000 years ago, Jesus₂ had spent 33 years grappling with God₁'s intentions for Him₂. He₂ knew He₂ had an important part to play in the unfolding of the awakening of humanity. But He₂ hadn't quite found the words² to describe His₂ final message.

On that night, He₂ associated the matzoh {flat bread} and wine used in the Passover ritual to describe His₂ relationship to His₂ body and blood. And He₂ asked to be remembered by symbolically having His₂ devotees eat His₂ body and drink His₂ blood through the ritual of transubstantiation. What He₂ asked them to do was to eat Him₂ symbolically. What He₂ asked for couldn't be done metaphorically.

This brought us the concept of container/contents that Christians employ to perceive themselves as a spirit₃ {fire/wine} in a clay house {body/bread} Theirs is the symbolism that allows us all to conceive of our loving feelings as holy contents in a holy container.

This isn't a concept Christians can interpret any longer in themselves by themselves. This has become a universal concept that signifies a relationship of love for life through the unique body God_{1,2,3} gave each one of us. This is a concept each of us must literally carry and figuratively interpret all the way to the grave or give up on it and drop with neglect and sorrow of our own accord.

Those who concretized this behavior by literally becoming cannibals have long since disappeared from the face of the Earth. Apart from the mentally sickest of individuals, cannibalism has been eradicated from the wants and desires of mankind.

But figuratively, we're in a world that struggles for an understanding of how to treat ourselves symbolically spiritually. We're in a world that struggles to learn how to treat ourselves like cannibals who can give ourselves permission to consume ourselves and the God_{1,2,3} who resides within us.

At the end of a life well lived, your spiritual wood will have been used up. Your flame will have died down to embers. And you will have to come to terms with yourself by acknowledging that your meal is almost up. If you can't account soulfully for what's left there inside you, you'll have very little to say except, "Well that was good, but now what?"

What I see around me at this time in history is a world full of musselmen who are so terrified of their own spirituality that they're only taking tiny nibbles out of themselves. They're becoming spiritually thinner and thinner, day-by-day. They're figuratively dying

of spiritual starvation, leaving us a world where half the people are literally starving to death and the other half are dieting. If we don't learn to recognize spiritual starvation when we see it, we'll never succeed in literally feeding the planet. Vanity and conceit will spread like plagues that will consume the land, sea and sky with human pollution.

Sadly, most everyone today is spiritually emaciated or severely, spiritually under-nourished. And we're making up for it by becoming greedier and hungrier for material comforts to make up for what we lack inside: an answer to the question of how to ingest and then digest knowledge in ways that will create the wisdom, love and loyalty to life that'll satisfy our spiritual hungers and thirsts.

The Jews are talking heads. The Christians are talking hearts. And the Muslims are talking souls. But none of them are talking about the importance of thanking God_{1,2,3} for the spiritual food they eat. How can you expect people to heal from spiritual malnutrition if they don't understand the connection between literal and figurative food?

Some people avoid spiritual self-consumption by figuratively eating themselves up inside with aggravation. Others do so literally with cancer. But most avoid these errors by swearing off their own body and blood spiritually. It's so sad to watch. And it's so maddening knowing it doesn't have to be this way.

People become like ticks and leaches. They suck off the state financially; suck off their friends emotionally; or, like Abraham {the first religious infant}, they suck off the breasts of God_{0.5+0.5}, {EL SHADDAI_{0.5+0.5}} never wanting to wean themselves from within.⁶²

You can't live on religious milk alone. You must grow teeth and learn to chew and swallow your experiences bite by bite as they're being fed to you. You can't eat like a pig now and digest life when you retire or while lying on your deathbed.

The fire in your belly will turn into heartburn that will explode into flames and burn off your innocence and naiveté. Mass murderers suffer from spiritual heartburn, too. But it's a condition that's not so difficult to treat if you look at it in a different way.

This last book is about flames, not land, sea or sky. It's about the flames within you that you must stoke. It's about the flames within you that you must contain. And it's about the flames that will die down to embers if you happen to be granted a long life.

The hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims are the most poorly fed people on the planet because they subsist on a religious, liquid diet alone. I have nothing against being kosher or halal! I'm fine if you change your diet during Lent to give up something you'd normally enjoy. I'm not admonishing religious people for their rites and rituals.

I'm admonishing the hyper-religious for being so finicky that they refuse solid, spiritual food. They insist on being fed like babies. They refuse to consume themselves. They only

⁶² Earlier, I spoke about EL SHADDAI_{0.5+0.5}, the feminine aspect of God₁. Perhaps now you can see what happens to those who don't spiritually wean themselves off Her_{0.5+0.5} and on to spiritually, solid food. Spiritually, solid food stands for breaking bread with yourself. This is the meaning of sharing in the wine of spiritual joy that we could swig together with great gusto if everyone knew what he was doing. Hyper-Jewish Jews in Israel who refuse to do military service because they think their "great contribution" to society lies in studying the Old Testament are examples of just such leeches. But you try to pull them off the state. It's harder than pulling a baby off its mother's breast. They'll scream to the high "heaven" they don't believe in.

want to drink Him₁Him₂Him₃ in. No wonder so many of them look at the masses and conclude they have to be treated like cripples.

Would you give a child cake and ice cream three meals a day? Would you give a dog chicken on the bone? Children and pets will eat anything that looks good to them. Adults are expected to know better. Grownups should know how to shape their spiritual, dietary habits using their head to determine what's good for them. If you leave it up to your penis or clitoris to decide what you're going to consume spiritually, you're going to identify with Adam or Eve, and get no farther into Scripture^{1,2,3} than they did. You're going to get screwed by snakes that'll make their way up into you in the most horrific of ways. You're going to get bitten by ticks that have made their way onto dogs and by leeches that have made their way into the general environment. You're going to get mauled by *Lions* {Sunnis} and *Tigers* {Shiites}, cheated by FOXES {Protestant bigots} oppressed by BEARS {Russian Orthodox dictators} lied to by WOLVES {Catholic clergy} in sheep's {Christian} clothing and given the cold shoulder by impeccably well-dressed PENGUINS {ultra-orthodox Jews} who won't shake your hand because you're a woman or they scorn you because you're gay.

You are what you eat, and if you turn your nose up at figuratively eating yourself, you're going to miss the best meal and the worst. You're going to starve in a garden of "heavenly" delights. Forget twice born! You're going to die without ever having been consciously born. [Seven: 1,859-1,861]

You may refuse to leave your prison, even though there's no lock on your cell door. You may be terrified of self-intimacy, and so you turn the terror within into fear of new and different people around you. You may be so accustomed to solitary confinement that you shun God_{1,2,3} Himself_{1,2,3}!

The bars on your little window out onto the world are made of cynicism and cemented in place with scorn. You may be able to see through them, but you'll never be able to tear them out of your mind. You have to come out of yourself by going further in. Coming out by going in is the only thing left to do.

Take it from a gay man, coming out is a lonely process. If you think the world is waiting for you with open arms to be emancipated, you're deluded. Coming out of yourself to be authentically who you are may even be terrifying. But it's the greatest act of courage you'll ever perform. Either you do it, or you don't. And nobody is going to applaud you as much as you'd like to be applauded if you do, but you. [Seven: 1,861]

Going forward in life is something we can all talk about using words. But going forward using words in Hebrew or Arabic means moving from right to left, while going forward in English means going from left to right. Which way is forward, and which way is drawkcab? That's a moral question, not a visual one.

The only thing we all have in common, whether we live in Australia or Canada, is our sense of going UP and down. And this can only be described in words that paint new pictures. But you know when you're going UP, and you know when you're going down.

I've described your inner house as having a basement {wants and desire}; a ground floor {thoughts}; a second floor {feelings} and a top floor (beliefs). Going UP and down your inner edifice is something you do so automatically that you don't think about where

you're coming from. You just act out habitually without questioning the forces within you. You fly around inside without giving it a second thought.

It's people who've been terrorized by bullies for generations – such as gays and Jews – and who've had to question their behaviors at all times just to survive – who speak most coherently about what motivates them.

But anyone can question himself. You know what it means to be facing the wrong way and tempted to go sdrawkcab. You know what it feels like to go UP to your own “heaven” {happiness} and down into your own lleh {terror}. Whether you read these words in English, Arabic or Chinese, you know that you can't use disorientation in inner space as an excuse for your behavior. Inner space is like outer space. You have to orient yourself without a sense of grounding.

After 5,780 years of messaging from Moses; 2,000 years of instruction through Jesus₂; and 1,400 years of recitation via the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) to the Prophet Muhammad – you don't have any excuses for not embracing modernity. Go far. Go wide. And go high. Or go “home.”

You may dream about becoming someone who lives in a glass house. You may love the idea of letting in more light. It may feel like it's always dark inside you. You may pray to your God₁God₂God₃ to release you from the burdens of this world. But you may not realize you're a menace to your own society.

God_{1,2,3} has got you right where He_{1,2,3} wants you. If you want out, you're going to have to do what the rest of us have done to achieve freedom, liberty and emancipation. But I suspect you must still be under the impression that you're special and different from the rest of us.

Jesus₂ might like you to use Him₂ as the second focal point of your elliptical journey. But history has shown us that legislating that focal point for others is wrong. Why would He₂ want everyone to sacrifice his life for Him₂ now? Wasn't one human sacrifice to God₁ enough? Hasn't the world suffered enough for a few ancient Jews having conspired with the Romans? ⁶³

Too much love is as oppressive as too little. Stuffing love down people's throats is no way to nourish them. The same can be said of wisdom and allegiance. Either you make all three of them attractive, or you'll make people gag on your gifts.

How are you supposed to love life if you think God_{1,2,3} is asking you to literally give Him_{1,2,3} that which you cherish the most? Self-sacrifice srorrim the offer Abraham wanted to give God_{0.5+0.5} when he tried to sacrifice Isaac. That was a terrible misunderstanding of God_{0.5+0.5}'s designs by a very immature, grown man. You wouldn't want to emulate Abraham in that way.

Those who want to love life give *themselves* that which they cherish the most! They don't give it to God_{1,2,3}. What would God_{0.5+0.5} have done with Isaac? What did He₁ do with all the millions of animals the ancient Jews later sacrificed to Him₁? What did He₁ do with Jesus₂ after the Romans crucified Him₂?

The purpose of having God_{1,2,3} in your life is to use Him_{1,2,3} to help you extend the seven metaphors, concretize the two symbols and learn to see the billions of similes all around

⁶³ For two millennia, Christians blamed all Jews for the death of Jesus₂. That was very unloving. And it certainly wasn't wise.

you. God_{1,2,3} wants you to discover the myriad miracles of your creation. He_{1,2,3} wants you to learn about the reason for having been created here, now.

Why wouldn't you? Why bite off your Jewish-looking nose to spite your Muslim face? Doing good because you *fear from our Lord_{1,2,3} a day of anguish and of woe* might have been a good enough reason for doing good more than a 1,000 years ago, but it's a terrible reason for doing good today. Only the hypocrite does good out of fear anymore. Fear isn't a good enough reason to be good. If you aren't good for goodness sake and the simple rewards from yourself in doing so, don't bother to be good at all! Be as bad as you have to be. You won't be the first sinner the Teacher_{1,2,3} has had to punish. [Seven: 1,862-1,863]

By now you should realize that there's no way you can accomplish even 1/10th of the things I've told you could be done. If you've come this far, you're already allowing your left brain to soak up my words and letting your right brain do with them what it will. You're passively reading this book. You aren't reading it like a recipe or instructions on how to assemble a chest of drawers.

Keep doing what you're doing while reading this book. Your left brain is *ingesting* my words and your right brain is *digesting* them. You're made to do so naturally. All I'm doing is raising your awareness of how you operate. I told you from the start that I wasn't going to tell you how to live your life. And now I'm telling you that I'm not giving you any homework. [Seven: 1,863-1,864]

Sanity is the challenge of the 21st Century. Sanity is the cause that will make the Holocaust understandable for future generations who'll look back on the ytinasi of man's past with more insight into the way he was made. [Seven: 1,866]

If you're creating movies in your mind of having sex outside the bonds of a monogamous relationship, you're making a mess inside. Tell "it" to shut the fu. [!]ck up. You don't need to watch porn with strangers in which you're the star. Make porn movies in your mind with your partner. Or do one better. Have a hot and wild time together.

If you do everything you can to find the two focal points of your ellipse from within, God_{1,2,3} will do everything He_{1,2,3} can to help you celebrate the feelings of "paradise" here on Earth. He_{1,2,3}'ll help you complete your rainbow of hope, moving you through green {coveting} to blue {sorrow} to indigo {awe} and violet {joy}. He_{1,2,3}'ll help you revolve like "heavenly" bodies {Earth and moon} around your own heart {sun}. You'll conquer your fear of your inner solar system before you try to venture further out from there to discover the mystery of your Milky Way. [Seven: 1,867]

I can get very worried over little things. I can get very impatient when I don't get immediate results to what I want. And I can get very frustrated when things aren't going the way I'd like. I call my penis "Charlie." And I often have to say to myself, "Tough luck, Charlie." Believe it or not, that actually helps. [Seven: 1,872]

We all have unconscious memories of having entered this world. We all have conscious experiences of having watched others leave this world. ⁶⁴ No one is so exclusive to the human experience that he didn't have a birthday. No one is so special that he didn't come into this world out of a womb. And no one is so precious that he's going to remain here forever.

Sometimes you'd think by the clothes people wear or the attitude they don that they come from a fluid or a receptacle that's far superior to yours or mine. You'd think they were hatched like a baby bird because of the plumage simple people like you and me seem to be able to ruffle in them.

Your Day of Judgment will come when it comes. Don't worry about it. More important is your day of judgment, which is today. If you aren't judging yourself now, you're asleep at the wheel {Metaphor #3: Journey}. You should be working with God_{1,2,3} on your judgment of yourself at all times. If you put off your day of judgment by a moment, you're escaping into your etaf to avoid the work needed to secure your destiny. [Seven: 1,878]

A clue to who you are lies in how God_{1,2,3} made you in His_{1,2,3} seven images. Maintaining an attitude of humility and gratitude from your head to your heart and through to your soul is harder than you might imagine. When you see the arrogance and defiance of some who claim to be holier than Thou_{1,2,3}, know that your work on yourself is far from finished. - - -

If you want to grow and evolve, I suggest you start by learning how to think clearly. But to learn how to do that, you've got to be able to look at all the evidence, question your feelings and ponder your beliefs. Your wants aren't going to raise the volume of their whispers if you can't unite the three forces above your belt. You've got to remain alert to what's going on inside of you at all times. [Seven: 1,880]

Until their God₁God₂God₃ becomes our God_{1,2,3}, and not yours, mine and his God₁God₂God₃, we'll continue to get what we deserve in terms of moral lessons that we'll be unable to take fully personally. That, of course, means that we're all going to have to admit that God_{1,2,3} only gave each of the Abrahamic faiths awareness of a part of Himself_{1,2,3}. None of the Abrahamic faiths can maintain a monopoly on the God₁God₂God₃ each claims today. Anyone who's the least, little bit odd or queer can see that much. [Seven: 1,881]

Only those with real doubts and uncertainties about their own ETAF/DESTINY are going to wonder what happens to people like you and me after we're dead. Only those already motivated by guilt are going to question their ability to love and express their allegiance to God_{1,2,3} and His_{1,2,3} designs during the time that's been allocated them. [Seven: 1,882]

⁶⁴ Moses left {died} privately without witnesses. Jesus₂ left publicly with many witnesses, and He₂ returned privately to only a few who recognized Him₂ when He₂ came back after three days in "hell." And the Prophet left secretly {when he ascended to "heaven" where he spoke to Moses and Jesus₂} and died much later in his wife's arms.

On the journey of life, we all literally and psychologically begin as an infant and advance into adulthood with the assumption that we're psychologically mature because we've reached our full, physical height. This assumption couldn't be further from the truth.

Every man knows that boys will be boys. Everyone thinks s/he is emotionally and spiritually mature when the truth is that we all become emotionally and spiritually habituated to where we are along a continuum from birth to death. It's only in hindsight that we can perceive what we couldn't see before our maturity.

This may be easy to accept when speaking in generalities, but it's next to impossible to embrace in the moment. Who, in his right mind is going to admit out loud that he's less of a man today than he will be tomorrow? Who is willing to admit to others that unless he learns to see life with more certainty today than he did yesterday, he isn't going to become any more of a man by the end of this week? The unpredictability of tomorrow leaves some humbled to the uncertainties of life in the now. But it hardens many others.

There's still an infant in everyone. That baby in you doesn't disappear just because you learned how to use a toilet; eat with a knife and fork; or earned a university degree to hang on your waiting room wall. The Adam and Eve in you {original, inner forces} will never cease to exist. Torah begins as a description of your beginning, not the beginning of the world around you. And your returns to Eden have been more and more embarrassing, shameful and humiliating as you've slowly discovered how nude, naked and exposed before God_{1,2,3} you've always been.

Nothing is behind you forever. You can and will return to the scene of your own crimes again and again, and in new, shrewd and more complex ways. You'll advance, better, heal, master and repair your world to the best of your ability. Or you won't! But if you still assign accident, chance, coincidence, luck or serendipity to your experiences, you're not yet as awakened as you may claim to be. You're not as mature as you think you are.

I don't claim to have my eyes open at all times. I blink. I nap. I snooze, and I sleep. But I struggle to make sense of what was happening while my eyes were closed, however briefly. I look back at my dream states with questions I pose to God_{1,2,3}. That's how I got to be where I am now.

If you'd like to do similarly, I suggest you pay more attention to your fantasies. Look at the land in your homemade movies as thoughts; the waters as feelings; the airs you hold as beliefs; and your sexual experiences as wants $\{x^1, y\}$ and desires $\{x^2\}$ to be intimate with a part of yourself. In this way, you'll use the keys in Scripture^{1,2,3} to unlock the messages you're telling yourself at those times when you're not fully, consciously aware of what's going on inside of you.

The relationships you create in your daydreams aren't real. They may be facsimiles of real relationships in the external world, but they're creations by your imagination that are meant to reveal something hidden. They're aspects of yourself you may not realize you're in need of understanding. They're ways for you to express your evolution or noitulated. They're ways for you to communicate with yourself for the purpose of advancing consciousness raising. The only question you need to answer is whether you're willing to listen and think about what you tell yourself.

Not apologizing to others for the things you've done to hurt them is sad, but average. Ignoring others is par for the course. But exacerbating these crimes with worse crimes against yourself isn't normal. It's a sign of a deep-seated resentment against someone you should love. The people you've hurt were your punching bags, whipping boys or

scapegoats. They were external examples of the habitual ways you avoided responding to others by reacting to who you had to be until now. [Seven: 1,884-1,885]

The theme behind all our disputes goes back to the meaning behind God_{1,2,3} having created the universe with the help of His_{1,2,3} angels¹, saints² and archangels^{1,2,3}. When any two people are arguing over anything, they're also arguing over God_{1,2,3}'s designs. This may seem difficult to appreciate in a heated moment, but the possibility of two or more solutions existing to any one problem brings up questions about the essential direction God_{1,2,3} is taking us in. How can He_{1,2,3} hold only one moral meaning in life if there's more than one physical, intellectual, emotional and spiritual possibility for how things turn out?

The answer lies "you know where." If you don't know what's going on below your unconscious mind at the seat of your desires and the ego {prostate or Skene's gland} that's hidden within it, you become a victim of the mystery of your own existence. In fact, you may even become a perpetrator of an aspect of evil that you won't even be able to acknowledge."

Unless hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims agree to the idea that the L.G.B.T.+ community is a vibrant part of God_{1,2,3}'s designs, they're going to continue to fight to the death with one another over who God₁God₂God₃ will reward and who He₁He₂He₃ will punish. You'd have to be blind not to see the simplicity of His_{1,2,3} designs. And you'd have to be deaf and numb not to be able to respond to it righteously. [Seven: 1,887]

The *shining lamp* then wasn't an incandescent, light bulb. It didn't come from a fluorescent, halogen or L.E.D. light bulb. It was a clay lamp that held oil and a wick, and it burned with fire. As much as the imagination of modern man would love to think about light in the modern, cool sense of the word, we must remind ourselves that our spiritual ancestors were revealing the secrets of their life using the properties of fire, not electricity.

The *shining lamp* is a euphemism for all the properties of fire, not just the property called "love." God_{1,2,3} placed a shining lamp in the seven mighty "heavens" He_{1,2,3} made for you. God_{1,2,3} put the lamp on a stand {body} so that others would see your flame.

No one lights a lamp and puts it in a place where it'll be hidden or concealed. And yet you are a lamp you don't appreciate for your (1) illumination, (2) warmth, (3) purification, (4) smoke, (5) beauty, (6) sound and (7) smell. You hide your inner flame from yourself, conceal it from some others and maybe even deny that it's from God_{1,2,3}.

Why is that? Don't you believe in Him_{1,2,3}? Don't you believe in yourself? Or could it be that you actually have good reasons for hiding your lamp from yourself?

Moses said God₁ made us out of the same earth early manmade earthenware lamps were made out of. God₁ made us out of the clay of Eden: "paradise" on Earth. He_{1,2,3} made us out of seven layers of "heaven," in which, like in a clay lamp, He_{1,2,3} lit a fire.

You didn't have to light your own lamp. God_{1,2,3} lit it for you. He_{1,2,3} only asked that you learn about life: the fire He_{1,2,3} lit that burns in you like a flame in an earthenware lamp. He_{1,2,3} only asks that you keep your flame burning with curiosity and learning.

But you and I are always getting burned, and still we say there couldn't possibly be a fire in us because we can't see it. On the one hand, we wonder about the mystery of our eternal flame, and on the other, we deny its very existence. Why wouldn't we expect to get burned?

If you've heard the call; if you've perceived your own inner light; if you know the love of your mother for you – you can practically smell the acrid, charcoal odor of her death whether or not she's passed on. You can sense that your own flame, like every other flame that came before you, will be extinguished. And still you may claim from time to time that you have your doubts and uncertainties about life having any meaning?

Why is that? What does “hope” mean to a subjectively, modern-day Noah who's on board a boat without a rudder? What does the word “rainbow” mean without Scripture^{1,2,3}? What does “haven” mean without the possibility of “heaven”? What does it mean to “disembark” as would an animal from an ark if you've got nowhere you've got to be?

Israel is real. Israel is the greatest earthly evidence of God_{1,2,3}'s flame on Earth as you could ever ask for. Just look at what some Jews, Christians and Muslims think and say about Israel. They scorn her luminescence. They ridicule her warmth. They curse her burn. They denounce her mystery. And they abhor her beauty.

And yet they tell you that *they* feel called. *They* feel heard. And *they* feel certain that they know who they are and why they're here. Give me a break! They don't even acknowledge her God₁! What's left above it after you blow up the ground floor of a multi-story building? [Seven: 1,893-1,894]

For those of us who believe in prophets, not perfection, we have Moses and the Prophet Muhammad to help us see when we're behaving in ways that may be a little more or less than perfect. There's sufficient written evidence to conclude that Moses and Muhammad were imperfect, but we all have the spiritual latitude and personal experience to believe that God_{1,2,3} has designs so great that they include all those who may be more or less like angels¹. [Seven: 1,895]

There's one other aspect of the seven attributes of fire that hasn't been explored as a spiritual word in your growing vocabulary, and that's the final attribute of fire: the smell of a fire that's been extinguished. This is the oddly attractive smell of campfires the morning after at beaches. This is the sweet and hopeful smell of someone death when you know they've lived a really good life.

Trying to convince people you know about matters of life and death may make some people feel anxious, desperate, jealous, vulnerable or *only*. They can't imagine you know what you know thanks to your nose, and not your eyes and ears.

They can't imagine you feed yourself spiritually through your nose, as an elephant does with its trunk. They can't imagine that your arms and legs are just pillars of society that keep you erect. They don't believe you remember as well as an elephant remembers, or that your beady little eyes and huge flappy ears do very little for you compared to that proboscis on your face. [Seven: 1,896-1,897]

Wisdom is as dry as dust. Love is as wet as water. But redemption could be a breeze if you connected the dots between your head, heart and soul. [Seven: 1,899]

Of course, you can't thank anyone sincerely for a gift you haven't opened. It's not the box or the wrapping, in the end, that matters, but what's inside that counts. Most people are vain about their looks and conceited about the external knowledge they've amassed. They look at spiritual gifts like stash under a Christmas tree that they haven't opened.

They're proud of the number and size of the gifts they have. That tells you how excited they are. But that tells you nothing about the gifts themselves. - - -

The toilet training your parents gave you could come in handy spiritually. You could now make a spiritual connection between your mouth and your anus. You could look back to the infancy you moved through when you had no clue to the childhood you thought would last forever. The conscience you developed in youth that encouraged you to explore below your waist in puberty would make more sense to you now if you chose to strive to use your life to become soulful.

Eating can't be done without giving consideration to evacuation. Nor can taking be achieved without receiving and learning to give back. It's all part of a system, and your body is a metaphor for that system. It'll all turn out at the end to have been the result of what you wanted $\{y, x^1\}$ and most desired $\{x^2\}$. [Seven: 1,900]

Whether you know it or not, you're vulnerable and dependent on God_{1,2,3} in ways you can't fully explain or fathom. Your weaknesses and strengths may be obvious to one and all, but possibly not to you. In some brief and unexpected moments you may be able to see a part of yourself with 20/20 inner vision, but you never know in advance when something you see inside will appall you. [Seven: 1,902]

If you think you can make it from here to "there" without guilt, best of luck to you. It's going to be a long, hard row to hoe. I can't imagine how you're going to live with a Creation Story that doesn't include male and female Jews, gay and lesbian Jews and black, brown and transgender Jews.

Are you going to cut out the stories of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob {Israel} from Genesis and claim all that happened to Ishmael? Are you going to convince the world that Moses was a pre-Islamic Egyptian who was sent to free Egyptian indigenists from a cruel Jewish master? Are you going to wipe Israel off the face of the Earth like Hitler tried to do in his day?

How are you going to live in this modern world with gay Israelis who are working to achieve marriage equality in Israel while hyper-Jewish Jews are scheming against them? How are you going to go on with your daily routine while hyper-Islamic Muslims are killing one another left and right and hyper-Christian Christians are stealing the future out from under our children?

Face it. The soul you've always wanted to snatch has been your own. You wouldn't know what to do with another person's soul even if you could get inside them to grab it. You may hardly know what to do with the one you've got.

You'll never get a clue what your soul is worth to you until you face your self-neglect. If ever there was a good time to be disappointed and elated with yourself, it's right now.

God_{1,2,3} didn't abandon you on this planet. You aren't a forgotten alien waiting for your people to fly by and pick you up. The neglect that comes up when you think about Israel should feel deeply personal. Your neglect goes down to a place deep inside where no one else can literally go.

There's someone missing inside you. Call "him" "I³". There's a "me¹" and a "myself²." But there's no "I³". You're not looking for a father image. You're not looking for God₁God₂God₃. You're looking for a part of yourself that you can't find because your soul

is concealing it. When your soul has been circumcised, you'll see what you've been missing. [Seven: 1,903]

Remember that the faces and voices of others in your mind are snitcelfer and echoes within you. What you think are relationships with real people are only relationships with yourself. And if those relationships are missing, you're missing something that you can't identify.

Remember that the frame around your picture is only God_{1,2,3} as you perceive Him_{1,2,3} today. Remember that your picture of this world will be bigger by tomorrow, and by then you'll have far outgrown yesterday's framework. [Seven: 1,904]

Fear God_{1,2,3} because you're a thief. Fear Him_{1,2,3} because, in some ways, you know you have a tendency to deny all seven levels of guilt. Fear Him_{1,2,3} because you know you have a tendency to dismiss your guilt and proclaim your innocence before yourself and others. Fear God_{1,2,3} because you haven't looked for yourself with both inner eyes open. You've been so busy looking for Him₁Him₂Him₃ {or whatever else you wanted} that you forgot to look for you.

When you were a child and you got a present from your parents, didn't you thank them for it? Didn't you show them that you appreciated the gift? What good is your life if you don't use the gift of life with constant regard for the Giver_{1,2,3}? Would expressing your appreciation of life to the Giver_{1,2,3} diminish the gift or augment it?

Go back to your institution of religion and reform it if you feel so called. Teach the hyper-religious about God_{1,2,3}. Tell them about the people God_{1,2,3} created who He_{1,2,3} made differently but equivalently to them. Tell them about gays and Jews and the promises held in Israel. [Seven: 1,908-1,909]

Muslims wisely seek devotion to God₃. Would that they could seek redemption of their head, heart and soul, as well. That, of course, would go much deeper than devotion to God₃ alone. That would redeem them in their own eyes. And that, of course, is key.

What would be wiser for everyone would be to realize that no one can achieve redemption without the help of gays and lesbians. But *we* can't achieve redemption without the help of straight Jews, Christians and Muslims.

This is the spiritual Catch-22 in God_{1,2,3}'s designs. This is why you can't get from here to "there" with only the religious leader of your choice. You've got to stir the pot. You've got to learn some things from people who are vastly different from you.⁶⁵

We need gay and lesbian clerics, imams, ministers, parsons, pastors, priests and rabbis. Straight people simply can't do this work on their own. Their hyper-religious leaders have too much faith in themselves because of excessively high self-esteem, and they're creating lleh on Earth for those in their faiths.

There are those of little faith, and there are those of excessive faith. Would that you could find the midpoint. Low self-esteem is as damaging as high self-esteem. You want your esteem of yourself to be in the mid-range. [Seven: 1,909]

⁶⁵ You don't have to sleep with strangers to respect the stranger in you! You don't have to sleep with gay men to respect all men. You don't have to sleep with blacks to respect all races of man. And you don't have to sleep with lesbians to respect all women.

But it's too late to go back to the Christian FINAL SOLUTION. You're just going to have to graduate to the Muslim next bigger *Final Solution* that lurks in the mind of primitive thinking, straight people who refuse to admit that all hyper-religious agendas are inherently evil. Whether or not we stop them, I believe they'll be punished by God_{1,2,3}. But if we don't stop them, *we'll* surely be punished as well. [Seven: 1,911]

When I was young, "now" was like the period {.} at the end of a sentence. It was tiny. It stopped me. It got in my way. All I could think about was the next sentence, the next now and the next period after that when I'd be stopped and therefore could take time out to space out.

But as I aged, "now" seemed to grow and envelop my words. The past has become a string of words behind me, and the future is pleasingly obscured from view by a blank slate.

Now, now is huge. Now, I enjoy living in the now because it gives me so much room to stretch out and be myself with thoughtful and heartfelt intention.

In the past it had felt that I'd been living at one of the extreme northern or southern latitudes of my being. I was bipolar in the mental, emotional and spiritual sense. I was like two frozen poles that couldn't have been further apart from one another. It always felt gloomy and gray, cold and forlorn, day after day inside me. And therefore I often lived under a feeling of gloom. Overcast, sunless days of hopelessness, an inner sky filled with clouds, cold, ice and snow – that was the norm for me. I suffered frequent blizzards in the winter and, in the summer, floods under a seemingly unending, harsh light. But I couldn't talk about it because I couldn't put my feelings into words. I wasn't in the now then.

But a glacier was slowly receding within me. My thoughts were being ground down to the size of gravel and sand by self-apathy and self-neglect. The weather inside me had been a secret I'd kept from myself. But I was getting warmer anyway. And I wanted everyone, ultimately even God_{1,2,3}, to know how I felt about warming up to the mystery of my life.

The field of psychiatry had done what it could with pills to keep me from killing myself. Therapists had done what they could to motivate me to express my feelings verbally and discuss them publicly.

But the fields of psychology and theology blended together had nothing to offer. There wasn't a doctor or religious leader on Earth with the insight into Judaism, Christianity and Islam I needed. I needed a holistic view of life in the Western world (not to mention the insights God_{1,2,3} gave to those with an Eastern **philosophic** outlook on life). [Seven: 1,912-1,913]

You probably excuse the thoughts in your head. You probably also forgive the feelings in your heart.

But you'll never be able to exonerate your opinions and beliefs if you believe only in your God₁God₂God₃. You're going to have to include all of Him_{1,2,3} in with your wants {y, x¹} and desires {x²} if you're going to transcend the opinions and beliefs you hold now. This is what makes redemption so different from atonement.

The difference between a "friend" and a "fiend" is an "r." And that "r" stands for redemption. [Seven: 1,914]

Anyone who thinks he does so much good that he doesn't need to apology to God_{1,2,3} and ask for redemption for being a thief in His_{1,2,3} eyes is a nonbeliever. You can't have it both ways. You can't tell me you believe in stealing *and* God_{1,2,3}.

It's easy to inflate your ego to protect yourself from other people's crimes – unless you can see your own imperfections. It's only then that your ego deflates like a punctured balloon or shrivels up like a prune.

It's only when you've been forced by circumstances to seek your own dignity that you quietly act out of pride. It's only when you care more about how you look in your own eyes than anyone else's (including your limited view of your God₁God₂God₃) that you change your ways.

Gay people have been so maligned and loathed by the orthodox factions of the Abrahamic faiths that our innocence is beyond our own imagination. We know we use sex as a vehicle to recreation rather than procreation. For that, we're guilty.

It's no crime to love sex and to use it as a vehicle of learning. It's no crime to love sports and use it as a vehicle of advancement. It's not crime to love travel, hobbies, skillfulness and even healing as vehicles of redemption.

But when you think you're here on Earth only for recreation, you're committing a crime. Life isn't a vacation. Life is a school. And if you don't make learning fun, you're going to avoid learning about yourself at all cost. And in doing so you're going to esol your innocence the hard way. [Seven: 1,915]

You have no name other for the one God_{1,2,3} holds in His_{1,2,3} outstretched hands waiting for you to spell it. ⁶⁶ The name you'll be given when you graduate will either be a punishment for having tried to snatch your soul out from under your own clutches or a reward for having earned your name letter-by-letter. If you want to be honest, sincere and authentic, you're going to have to work for it. It won't come naturally because guilt is unnatural. No animal other than man experiences that feeling. [Seven: 1,916]

It doesn't matter what you look like on the outside or how upset you are with the body you ended up with. You have to make a friend of the one you're going to be with from start to finish. Otherwise, all the bright smiles for others are wasted. It's an inside job that has to come out by starting from deep down within.

⁶⁶ The Book of שמות {SHEMOT: Exodus} literally means "names." After God_{0,5+0,5} changed Abram's name to Abraham; Sarai's name to Sarah; and Jacob's name to Israel as a namesake for the land She_{0,5+0,5} would give to his progeny through Isaac – God_{0,5+0,5} ended the Book of בְּרֵאשִׁית {BERASHEET: Genesis} by making Joseph¹'s name {to add, to supplement} a household name in all of ancient Egypt. Then, in the Book of SHEMOT {names: Exodus}, God₁ gave His₁ first name to Moses. You can't steal anyone's good name out from under him, but you can do so to your own. God_{1,2,3} safeguards some names by keeping them with Him_{1,2,3}. So you have the option of trying to make your name into a shining light or a black hole of doom and gloom. And if you spread your efforts across the Earth like a cloud, making other people miserable because you're miserable, I tend to think you think lightning and thunder will pass right through you as though you're thin air. You're obviously impervious to the weather you're creating.

The effort you're putting into externals is secondary. The real work^u is what you're doing for yourself. That^u will pay dividends long after your external efforts are over. That^u is what you'll always be proud of. Building on today's inner experiences is key to a lifetime of smiles in being with the one you love. That^u is the secret to this surah, *he frowns*.

Although many voices around you have told you there's reason to believe you'll be judged for your actions, this world isn't going to make much sense until you convince yourself that you believe you'll be judged for the secrets you've been keeping from yourself.

You may have been lectured *ad nauseum* that you have reason to identify with the embarrassment of the physical nudity Adam and Eve became aware of after they consumed forbidden fruit. You may, like them, have run away from God₀ in an effort to hide your embarrassment of having holes in your body far below those in your face.

But you clearly weren't instructed on how to take the story of your creation to heart. You may not have realized that your physical nudity (which causes embarrassment) and your emotional nakedness (which causes shame) are factors in moving through to the humiliation (full exposure and disclosure before yourself) with God_{1,2,3} as your Witness_{1,2,3}.

A part of you still doesn't really believe in God₁God₂God₃. You only believe in that aspect of God₁God₂God₃ that will keep your secrets a secret from you. You aren't making enough of an effort to do to bring those secrets to consciousness.

First you had a secret {infancy}. Then you adamantly refused to tell yourself your secret to yourself in order to hold out for what you wanted {childhood}. Then you discovered what you thought was your secret {adolescence}, which only turned out to be lust for some others. Then you witnessed things out in the world that forced you to admit that people keep secrets from themselves in order to withhold their own love {adulthood}. And in old age you discover that you've been keeping secrets from yourself. - - -

Well, it's too late to go back to Eden to glue that apple back onto my tree. I've had to keep going forward and UPWARDS. I've since had to go through the fear of many more secrets I've been keeping in my heart that I've only been able to reveal to my soul once I've become more intimate and trusting of myself.

Moral authority has to be discovered through the way things turn out. It can't only be debated using principles and priorities. Arrogance brings everyone down at different times at different places in different ways. Learning from yourself by the way your life is turning out can be humbling and revealing. But it can also be inspiring and fun.

I suspect God_{1,2,3} created you on the inside with everything He_{1,2,3} had. But I'm sure He_{1,2,3} wanted to see how much you were capable of questioning His_{1,2,3} intentions in an effort to come to know and love yourself thanks to the wonders of your best intentions for you. I suspect He_{1,2,3}'s allowed you to live out many of your wants {y, x¹} and desires {x²}. I imagine your fear {masochist} and loathing {sadist} of yourself has lain in His_{1,2,3} hands for quite some time without you even having realized it. [Seven: 1,918]

Through the metaphor of life as an inner school can you come to perceive the importance of moving through the mystery of life in spiritual, psychological and personal stages you can learn from and take personally. In this sense, cynicism and scorn become forms of giving up and committing slow suicide.

You should read each day of your life like a page in a book, adding notes to yourself in the margin. Tests are given Fridays, Saturdays and Sundays. This is why your head will always feel it's located above and between your heart and soul.

Everyone says that the Jews are smart. But they're not smarter than you. And you're not more heartfelt or soulful than them. The contest lies in who you were yesterday, not in those around you.

I see expressions of God_{1,2,3}'s whimsy as intrinsic to His_{1,2,3} designs. But I don't think He_{1,2,3} gives Himself_{1,2,3} the option of playing dice with our inner universes. In order for Him_{1,2,3} to teach us and always be assured that we learn about ourselves, I do believe He_{1,2,3} allows Himself_{1,2,3} the option of performing miracles for us individually at times of His_{1,2,3} choosing. [Seven: 1,921]

Losing weight is a common problem in the modern world. Taking off extra pounds depends on understanding the spiritual differences in the meanings of the words "peckish," "hungry" and "starving." Most overweight people are eating from a sense of spiritual starvation. They can't reduce their appetite because they're so spiritually ravenous. Maybe when they've completed reading this book they'll be spiritually peckish. Maybe that will curtail some of their hunger for material food.

God_{1,2,3} knows there's no time when you feel more in touch with yourself than when eating. That's why eating should never stop. It should only be moved into intellectual, emotional and spiritual realms where your other appetites can be served and sated. [Seven: 1,925]

You were designed to resemble a snowflake. On the outside you may look and feel like all others. But inside your pattern is unique. You may descend in a flurry; freeze; turn to slush; or flow back to the sea like all others. But your presence on Earth wasn't requested. It was commanded. The only question now is how you're going to respond to the myriad ways you were made.

You're in a masquerade with yourself before God_{1,2,3}. You may not even be able to tell the difference between Him_{1,2,3} and you because of what you think and the synchro-mysticism of what's coming to you. You're entwined with Him_{1,2,3} in ways you can't explain, even to yourself.

Some will just have to keep going because they weren't willing to go back to the beginning in Torah to look at it again with fresh eyes. Others will have to remain in the middle going back and forth making little progress. And some will have to remain at the end all their life only looking forward into the nothingness we all see when we peer into the future.

There's simply no way to get around paradox. You've got to stretch your beliefs every which way if you want to achieve redemption. Naturally, you're not obliged to pray to Y.H.V.H.₁ Jesus₂ Allah₃. Believing in the Teacher_{1,2,3} has got absolutely nothing to do with how you'll graduate from His_{1,2,3} school. Your grades are your grades. Either you put in the effort and do the work, or you don't. The Teacher_{1,2,3} isn't trying to produce Teacher_{1,2,3}'s pets. He_{1,2,3}'s trying to produce soulful people.

It would help if you grew more intimate with yourself. Just breaking and sharing bread with people who believe somewhat differently from you isn't quite good enough. You ought to go out of your way to telfer on the food everyone eats.

If you don't talk about Israel as more than real estate, you aren't going to get any more soulful. If you pass laws about wearing religious clothing but do nothing to appreciate the *mantle* and *cloak* described in the Quran, you're going to remain out in the cold.

If you're Muslim or Christian, try putting on a KIPA in solidarity with your Jewish brothers and sisters. If you're Jewish or Muslim, try wearing a cross to show Christians you respect their faith. If you're Jewish or Christian try wearing a *Hijab*. And for God_{1,2,3}'s sake, fly the rainbow flag once in a while! It wouldn't kill you to admit you have an anus!

The rainbow was God₁'s promise to you. The coat of many colors was Jacob's {Israel's} promise to Jews. Jesus₂ was God₁'s promise of eternal love in the flesh. But any queen will tell you that the rainbow flag is a symbol of all the promises you make to yourself.

To move down from red, through orange and yellow all the way to green and then to make your way from there to blue, your words have to be very strong. You have to be willing to endure great suffering, maybe even pain. But once you've made it through to indigo awe and violet joy, you'll have arrived at the deepest level of emotional candor with yourself.

You're on your way to completing the journey of every princess. You're becoming in your own, humble way like a queen in God_{1,2,3}'s "kingdom."

Let man give thought to the forbidden fruits he's gorged himself on. Man is like a pig. He's a slob. He's a mess inside. He's so hungry to fill his belly with tasty experiences and his groin with nasty experiences that there's no way you or I are going to improve his table manners or sexual cravings for the Lord_{1,2,3}'s sake. [Seven: 1,927-1,928]

Next time you frown, whether it's when you look in the mirror; down at the scale; or secretly in your mind as you judge a stranger – ask yourself what that frown within says about you. Are you ugly? Are you slovenly? Are you skinny or fat? Are you effeminate? Are you red, yellow or blue? Reflect on what you eat in the privacy of your mind because, whether you're smiling or frowning, you are, and always will be, what you eat. [Seven: 1,928-1,929]

You already know that the sun doesn't rise in the east and set in the west. You already know that all goodness goes in the direction of love, and all mistakes made and redeemed of will take you in the direction of wisdom. You already know it's harder to perceive God_{1,2,3}'s designs than it looks. The best you can do is the best you can do with how you appear to yourself today. Tomorrow is another day. [Seven: 1,931]

Women down through the ages have declared that men are pigs. What they mean by that is that men can't keep their word. Adultery and greed are universal problems, not only Abrahamic problems. They're not even just male problems.

The question that ought to be raised is why God_{1,2,3} allows us to cheat ourselves out of our spiritual inheritance. Why does He_{1,2,3} allow us to go so far in hurting others and then defend ourselves with utter denial or duplicitous, self-righteous indignation?

Another interesting question is what the victim of adultery can learn from the wreckage that comes from having been conned, cuckolded, deceived, defrauded, duped, swindled, taken advantage of or tricked. What's in it for the one who's had his/her "fruits" stolen after he or she put his/her trust in some untrustworthy Adam or Eve?

It's too easy to blame "satan" and let the real thief off the hook. It's simplistic to just acknowledge the serpent in your tree or worm in your apple but allow yourself no reward for fighting other people's foul play. People who are the victims of other people's emotional, intellectual, monetary or spiritual crimes and misdemeanors need answers they can take personally. They need strength.

"Why me?" should be their first question. "What can I learn from external violations of my dignity that will challenge my ability to trust myself?" This should be their second question. Therein lie answers that may surprise you.

But before answering these two questions, I'd like to pose a third: Why are straight men so much more concerned about men having sex with men than about women having sex with women?

A man who penetrates another man anally or is served with oral sex by him might enjoy the power exchange in the dominant role, but he may also worry about getting shafted and humiliated on other levels of reality. He may enjoy giving a guy the juice of the fruits of his loins {semen}, but he might be afraid of figuratively having to take it up the ass from his nagging wife; suck it up from his controlling boss; turn over for his patriarchal father; get down on his knees before his powerful friends; kiss and tell all to his conniving religious leader; or pay to play with duplicitous, government bureaucrats. He may not see the connection between *his* wants and *theirs*.

But there *is* a connection. It may be exciting to see yourself in the dominant role in society, but it's considered shameful for some men to be in the passive role in bed, in public at work or in front of their parents or religious leader. These are beliefs women have been fighting against since Jezebel defied God₁ and persecuted the prophets.

A man who behaves like a woman in bed ought to be lauded for his versatility, not belittled. And a woman who behaves like a man in bed and elsewhere ought to be lauded for her versatility, too. As long as they aren't behaving unethically inside or outside the bedroom, they have no reason to be ashamed.

Happy endings depend on the company you keep and whether your interchange is forced or consensual. What you wouldn't want done to you, you wouldn't want others doing to one another. These decisions become moral clues to the movement of your conscience toward a soul. This will determine whether you can discern good from evil, while leaving out opinions about what others choose to do in the privacy of their sex life.

The war on sexual passivity is the reason why some straight men are antagonistic toward gay men more than lesbians. Gay sex reminds these straight men_u of the consequences and complications that arise from their own moral passivity with regard to aspects of their relationship with themselves, and others.

They^u don't want to have to think about how they^u turned over and took humiliation from others in the past. And they^u don't want to think about how they^u may be passively allowing themselves to be shafted still. The gay bashing we still see in society is nothing more than self-bashing turned inside out. People despise themselves for being so passive – as well they should. Many won't even vote because passivity has grabbed ahold of them.

When you think back to how bullies have gotten one over on you, think about God_{1,2,3}'s role in that. He_{1,2,3} obviously allowed it to happen. He_{1,2,3} obviously wanted to teach you a lesson about soul. He_{1,2,3} used your enemies to make you think a bit more about your relationship with yourself. Has He_{1,2,3} succeeded? Or are you still passive when you should be active and active when you should be passive?

The conclusion you should come to about sex in life is that God_{1,2,3} is indirectly wounding you to wake you up to how He_{1,2,3} sees a part of you and wants you to change that passive part of you from within. God_{1,2,3} obviously loves everyone, but He_{1,2,3} doesn't like quite as many people as one would imagine because they're so passive in moral, not sexual, matters.

If you think that your God₁God₂God₃ will only like you if you're straight and you hold fast to stereotypic male or female roles outside the bedroom, you're lying to yourself. The morality in your relationship with yourself is always being challenged. You're always coming out of your "closet" even if your sexuality never changes.⁶⁷

If there's a part of you that's masochistically bending over for some others, then there's a part of you that's bending over for a part of yourself, too. If there are sadists you're fighting around you, then there's a sadist as well that you're out of touch with within you. God_{1,2,3} brings us what we need, not what we want. We're in an inner school, after all, not a sports stadium.

If a man wants to get down on his knees to pleasure another man or be penetrated by him, just try and ponder how different people's wants {y/x¹} and similar people's desires {x²} can be. What you like to do in bed has everything to do with the reality you have that you desire to share with others.

God_{1,2,3} will allow you to penetrate His_{1,2,3} intentions for you in ways that are appropriate to your needs. If He_{1,2,3} wants to inspire or humiliate you, He_{1,2,3} has tools at His_{1,2,3} disposal that go beyond anything you can imagine. There comes a point when a good man has to face his subjective truth as important in his life.

After sex, learning is the next most pleasurable, active activity in life for me. I believe that those who are humble enough to learn about themselves in and out of bed will grow the most tolerant of others. And they'll be rewarded with peace of mind. Those who only learn to dominate others will never know a side of themselves that's shriveling up inside like a deformed appendage.

If you learn enough about yourself, you'll be able to listen to the love songs men write to women as though they were being sung, instead, to God_{1,2,3}. And that should bring tears of joy to your eyes. That should leave you verklempt. That should make you think about how hurt God_{1,2,3} sometimes must be and how insensitive some people are. What some people say and do to themselves in His_{1,2,3} presence is appalling. Their promises to others are often empty until their hollow words have been filled with salty {wise} tears.

No man wants to admit he's not only vulnerable; he's nude, naked and exposed before his Creator_{1,2,3}. He wants to feel virile, powerful and attractive before Him_{1,2,3} whether he's with her or with his mates. This is how He_{1,2,3} made him in His_{1,2,3} images and how he should want to see himself appreciated, indulged and spoiled. Looking "good" for others is just for practice.

Man doesn't want to admit he's emotionally penetrable. He usually doesn't want to have to admit he can be observed inside from the bottom up. He usually doesn't want to have to admit he has an ego he wants massaged. And he certainly doesn't want to think

⁶⁷ This is why so many Arabs and Persians are terrified of Israelis. This is why so many in the Western world feel so belligerent against Israel. There's nothing harder to bear than a good example of how to be a man or woman.

about being spiritually receptive or passive, especially if he's a tight ass in some area or other of his life.

Those who reject physical penetration of men by men as immoral are colluding with other tight-assed, straight men about how figuratively impenetrable they are on other levels of reality. But what comes out of their mouth and what comes out of their anal sphincter is often impossible to distinguish. Their words are hollow, and their intentions often stink to high "heaven." They have no idea how desperately they seek salty tears to fill themselves with something they can't put into words. [Seven: 1,932-1,935]

The Prophet made it clear in the passages I've quoted (and the numerous passages I didn't quote) that there are only two paths in life: (1) the path to rewards, and (2) the path to punishments. In the West, this journey began in Torah starting with knowledge of good and evil. In the East, this was described as rewards and punishments that would come through yin and **yang** with **reincarnation**.

For the modern believer who's turned down his flame; raised his flame; and has had his flame turned up and down for him – this process has very much become a real, living, spiritual process. Fear of getting "burned" comes and goes for us all.

But don't blame God_{1,2,3} for the way things turn out. We're all getting what we have the ability, aptitude, capacity and competence to handle in life. You must become worthy of overcoming your challenges. Therefore learn to cooperate among yourselves. [Seven: 1,939]

It's a nuisance when the Teacher_{1,2,3} decides not to teach, and the student finally declares that he's ready to sit down, listen and learn. But the Prophet made it clear that those who don't prove they want to learn will not be taught consciously. Therefore, you should shed a tear over the milk other people spill, especially when you can see they're not crying over it... ⁶⁸

Once you're through crying over the milk other people have spilled, you're ready to cry with God_{1,2,3} over His_{1,2,3} sessol. There are so many things you can't do for Him_{1,2,3}. (But at least *you* may be the least of His_{1,2,3} worries.) You may only need to cry with Him_{1,2,3} at what self-ignorance is doing to this world. That alone will relieve you of *onliness*.

When you look around at all the idiots who couldn't care less whether life can be lived metaphorically as an inner school because they're so deeply consumed by the metaphor of a life as a sport they're out to win – you can see that they're not interested in learning about the one they're with. They're not interested in mastering their inner forces or making

⁶⁸ The expression is, "Don't cry over spilled milk." But the assumption in that expression is that you spilled the milk yourself, and therefore you should clean it up, thereby overcoming any blame at having made the mistake in the first place. The Prophet wisely admonished you for not crying over the milk *other* people spill. Cry over the fact that they don't cry over the milk they spill. If you don't like having to watch people destroy their life and the planet, but you can't stop them from doing so, then your only recourse is to take their lessons to heart. Learn from their mistakes. Use their cynicism and scorn to question your habitual thefts from yourself. If you don't like what they're doing, use that disapproval to distain your own destructive behaviors. Only then will you have a chance of saving yourself and the planet.

progress on the journey they're going on with everyone, not just those in their immediate party.

They're going to graduate with, at best, the equivalent of a sixth grade, elementary school diploma. They're going to master some nonsensical earthly issue that'll be useless and out of date in ten years' time. Or they'll major in their own Scripture¹Scripture²Scripture³ and ignore the other two.

It should be no surprise that they get to the end without ever having discovered they could have reached their dreams along with their destination had their dreams been internalized as visions and not turned into a quest just for fame or fortune. They could have reached their dreams if they'd moved more slowly and deliberately through inner space. They could still stop at the next Burning Bush they see, as Moses once did, and ask themselves why it's not being consumed by fire. It burns for thee!

People are so surrounded by electronic toys, sugars, fats, carnal distractions and a thirst for power that their contemporary experience of goodness is good enough for them. (You most certainly can turn a sow's ear into a silk purse. You just can't make a silk purse listen.)

⁶⁹

You cannot choose, except by the will of God_{1,2,3}: Lord_{1,2,3} of the universe. Those of you who are already figuratively enrolled in spiritual high school or college are going to want to know how to graduate with a Ph.D.. in me¹, myself² and I³. You're going to do everything you can to get the very highest diploma you can earn in the time allotted you. For you, the words³ of the Prophet in this passage are words³ you're going to take to heart whether or not you're Muslim. For you, every letter of every word that comes out of your mouth will feel like a gift from God_{1,2,3} for God_{1,2,3} via you and others.

If you can use the imperative tense of verbs on others, you can work to do the same on yourself. "Stop!" "No!" "Go!" "Be quiet!" Using the imperative tense on myself² was something my mother definitely approved of. On the other hand, being able to tell myself² to "Get lost!" was probably the greatest mistake of my life at one time – because I³ did.

Everybody wishes he could go to sleep when he's old and not wake up until he's dead. If you'd like to breeze through your final exam, you might like to plan ahead for it. If you're the kind of Teacher_{1,2,3}'s pet who wants to butter up the Teacher_{1,2,3}, let's see if you can imagine the questions you might be asked on your final.

If you wish to address yourself politely but frankly, here are some questions you could ask yourself in relation to the second tablet of the Ten Commandments:

6. How am I killing myself?
7. How am I cheating myself?
8. How am I stealing my "heavenly" inheritance out from under myself?

⁶⁹ The original expression is, "You can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear." The meaning is that you can't turn something ugly or inferior into something attractive or of value. But if *your* ear is the ear in question, then the problem becomes personal. Use your ears to listen. Don't just use them as an earring tree to hang jewelry from your head. A bejeweled stud in one ear lobe or golden earrings hanging from both doesn't indicate that you've learned how to listen to yourself. Just because you have two sow's ears decorated with colorful trinkets doesn't mean you've turned them into silk purses. That will only occur in your inner ear.

9. How am I lying to myself by denying what I'm doing to myself?
10. How am I jealous and envious of myself? In other words, what are the secrets I'm keeping from me?

By now you should realize you can't get as far as you'd like without God_{1,2,3}'s help at some points along the way. The moral issues you're going to face are going to be too difficult for you to solve. Therefore, you should suspect you aren't going to be able to trust yourself to get you peacefully through your life all on your own.

What I suggested in the previous footnotes is that you first cry over the milk that others have spilled. Feel sorry for them, not enraged by how they've treated you. Get past your feelings. Disengage from violence or retribution. Get out of your heart by moving across to your soul. Come to that third place in inner space where you can regret the awful life they're going to have to go through. Only then will the door you're seeking be opened to you.

Don't gloat. There but for the grace of God_{1,2,3} go *you*. If you really can't feel sorry for them, pray to God_{1,2,3} to tell you why, for you know that you should. If you can see that you can't access the color blue, ask yourself why you've been stranded in green. There's something "they've" got that you want. That's your secret.

You've probably never known as much about you as you now know, but you've also never been more able to honestly admit to yourself that there will always be moments when you'll have no idea how to move forward without screwing yourself over if you don't challenge yourself, gamble and attempt to learn more about spirituality.

You need God_{1,2,3} from time to time, and you know it. So you don't want to be bashful when it comes to stinking thinking, insincere feelings, outdated beliefs and habits you're performing mindlessly. You don't want to make stupid mistakes like working against the better interests of the L.G.B.T.+ community, Israelis and those you've decided are like either of them. You don't want to miss out on something grand that was practically in your hands just because you were so prejudiced or jealous that you couldn't get you to look more deeply at yourself.

Start by asking yourself to do things using the word "please." End with thanking yourself. And if you should happen to do something to offend yourself, apologize immediately. More will be revealed.

You may have a friend in Jesus₂. I can't say. I'm not Christian. But I can tell you that you should look for friends in the L.G.B.T.+ community and Israel. I have a friend in שדי אל {EL SHADDAI_{0.5+0.5}/the breasts of God₁}; המקום {HAMAKOM/the place_{0.5+0.5}}; and יהוה {Y.H.V.H./ADONAI: Lord}. There's no reason why everyone couldn't make a friend of the Holy Spirit₃/אלה₃ or the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le).

1. God₀ created the universe as described in Genesis before the introduction of Abram. [Genesis 11]
2. EL SHADDAI_{0.5+0.5} is the feminine form of God₁ who came to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.
3. HAMAKOM is the word for God_{0.5+0.5} that means "place_{0.5+0.5}." This was revealed as the result of Jacob's {Israel's} dream upon awakening in the desert. Every place around you now is filled with your own sense of God_{1,2,3} consciousness. But Israel was the first, but not the only place_{0.5+0.5}. Your mother's breasts were the first place

- you came to know and love outside yourself. Your mother's breasts are therefore derorrim in our place_{0.5+0.5} {Israel}.
4. Y.H.V.H.₁ is the sacred name of God₁ given to Moses at the Burning Bush.
 5. God₂ is Jesus₂. Jesus₂ is described as the only offspring of God₁.
 6. The Holy Spirit₃ proceeds from the Father₁ and Son₂. The Holy Spirit₃ is the link Christians later realized they were missing that they inserted into their faith after Jesus₂. [The Nicene Creed, 325 C.E.] The Holy Spirit₃ is a euphemism for that missing link that Christians weren't allowed previously to know by name. But the Holy Spirit₃ refers to It₃, not Him₃. The Holy Spirit₃ is a narrow interpretation of *Allah*₃.
 7. The Prophet revealed that *Allah*₃ is the last name of God_{1,2,3}. *Allah*₃ is the third name for God_{1,2,3} that was revealed to the Prophet Muhammad through the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le). God_{1,2,3} fleshed out this third side of Himself_{1,2,3} by name {*Allah*₃} in the Quran.

But it's all the same God_{1,2,3}, for God_{1,2,3}'s sake! Like you, He_{1,2,3} expresses those parts of Himself_{1,2,3}. He_{1,2,3} wants you to use to learn about yourself. As you advance in your studies, you'll be ready to learn more. [Seven: 1,939-1,942]

The disabled constantly tell us that we're only temporarily abled. And we laugh because that sounds so clever. But I suggest you take a good look in the rorrim and ask yourself if your body looks like it did 10 years ago. Even if you're 20 years old now, I can assure you, you have only some control over what your body is going to look like when you're 30. And as those of you who are over the age of 40 know, your grip on the shape of your body is loosening. Your body may be in your hands, but you can only put one of your hands in the other hand. Your hands can't be in both your hands simultaneously. You're *in* your hands, but you're *out* of your hands. Let that be a clue to the way God_{1,2,3} made you.

God_{1,2,3} can mold you in whatever shape He_{1,2,3} wills simply by making you look at yourself from a more internal perspective. Do your best with what you've been allowed to see, inside and out. But when you tell yourself you don't feel like doing more for yourself, what you're really saying is that you're lethargic, which is a way of hiding from your impatience with yourself.

"Laziness" is a lack of desire to move your body. "Lethargy" is a lack of desire to move your mind. Both your body and your mind depend on exercise. Whether you're lazy or lethargic, welcome to the club... You're "normal."

Man was made with a predisposition to go downhill more easily than up. The question now is only how willing you are to force yourself to do your spiritual exercises. A lethargic, inner eye is far more debilitating than a lazy eye. Without spiritual exercise, you'll find that your wants {y/x¹} may become more powerful than your desires {x²}. [Seven: 1,947]

The feeling of victimization doesn't go away until you learn to ask God_{1,2,3} good questions about yourself. Just raising your fists with a desire for revenge is how Wall Street and warlords typically rationalize their feelings of victimization. In moneymaking as in politics, you should see the dishonest, disingenuous and insincere parts of yourself you haven't yet gotten under control. You should see the gambler kissing the dice before

throwing them into thin air to determine his ETAF/DESTINY. And in neighbors who don't appreciate your efforts on their behalf, you should see a part of yourself that can't yet love you.

There are parts of you that are inhabited by other parts of you that you know very little about. You don't occupy all of you even if you can feel pain throughout your whole body. You are mysteriously made.

There are some parts of you that you've appropriated, like bowel, that move through you on their way to being expelled. There are other aspects of your nature that you involuntarily repeat habitually without question or cessation. You really can't know how you operate you just by having studied biology, chemistry and physiology. Knowing how you work physiologically and how to operate yourself psychologically are two very different, but metaphorically related, topics.

The pursuit of money, power and prestige in your external world can turn your inner world into a house of sorrow. The further you get away from cleaning your own toilet, the further you may be moving away from humbling yourself to face some parts within you.

With tears, your eyes shed embarrassment of what you look like on the inside. With wax, your ears remove shame of what you're listening to on the inside. And with mucus, your nose sheds humiliation at what you smell like on the inside. Facing yourself metaphorically isn't a pleasant task.

We all figuratively use glasses to magnify our inner world. But because our vision changes so frequently, thus distorting our view of inner reality, we need to become a spiritual optometrist unto ourselves. We need to regrind the convex and concave curves of our lenses to overcome the habitual ways we watch what we're doing. This we achieve sometimes with humor and other times with horror.

The metaphor of life as a sport {#4} that has to be won is often riddled with feelings of impatience and temptations for revenge. But men in three-piece suits, military uniforms or religious garb don't often see themselves as impatient or vindictive players on the playing field. They give themselves permission to behave as they do to win, believing that their God₁God₂God₃ will understand and excuse their iniquities. They're so habituated to their own brand of hypocrisy that they assume the goodness of their nature as a given. But how they treat themselves is anything but with understanding.

Discipline without understanding creates repression.

Repression leads to oppression.

You can't convince me that the institutions of hyper-religiosity in Judaism, Christianity and Islam aren't behaving as though life were a sport they're each trying to win. Many of their religious leaders hold a resentment against other faiths that they've been sanctioned by their institution to hold freely and express unashamedly. Many of them walk around with a holier than Thou₁Thou₂Thou₃ attitude because they don't have a sense of me¹, myself² and I³ with Thou_{1,2,3}. [Seven: 1,950-1,951]

It's far easier to throw the Book¹Book²Book³ at people you don't know if you haven't studied the Book¹Book²Book³ you're throwing. It's far easier to play god than it is to live with God_{1,2,3} year after year, day-by-day and minute-by-minute from the inside out. - - -

The mind is that part of your being that grounds you. You have to think clearly to survive in this world. (You can feel lovingly and squeak through. You can believe deeply and rest assured.) But you have to think clearly to manage all the inner forces you shoulder. In that sense, your mind is so concentrated that it's more like solid rock than like water or air.

But what if you have thoughts that make you feel more like you're stepping on loose gravel or sinking into quicksand? What if forming sentences become lugubrious and trying. What if searching for words feels like you're slogging through mud?

Thinking is a process that scorrims the typography of the external world. The landscape of your mind can be inclined, making it easier for you to think about some things and harder to think about others. Your inner terrain can be ribboned with rocky roads {challenges}, surrounded by level meadows {serenity} or filled with dense forests {people} that you may have to spend years wandering through as though lost. The further you go past the familiar panorama you take for granted, the more interesting your inner environment will become. If you're dedicated to discovering everything you can about yourself, you'll find ways to trek through anything you can think of. [Seven: 1,953]

There are many abominations, yet the only thing the hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims are concerned about is the abomination of a man sleeping with another man or a woman having an abortion. *Woe betide the unjust who, when others measure for them, exact in full, but when they measure or weigh for others defraud them!*

It's very easy to cry out with righteous indignation when your friends tell you they've been wronged or a fetus was wronged. It's far harder to see what you've done to yourself that has caused God_{1,2,3} to allow this moral challenge to enter your conscience. If you don't question how you might be deceiving yourself by misjudging your options, you're not going to find reasons to appreciate your good luck and overcome your own misfortunes.

Learning to protect yourself from hypocrites is no different a moral challenge than the Israelis having had to protect themselves from their neighbors. It took 2,000 years for the Jews to work up the courage and strength to tell the Christians that they were hypocrites when it came to matters of God₂'s love. It's taken 70 years to get the message to the Muslims that they're behaving inhospitably to everyone because they're behaving inhospitably to themselves before God_{1,2,3}.

But without the help of the L.G.B.T.+ community, the Jews will never pass the tests of wisdom that each and every one of them is taking. This, the hyper-Jewish Jews don't understand. This the hyper-Christian Christians and hyper-Islamic Muslims don't understand either.

Killing Muslims is an abomination. Blowing up mosques is an abomination. Ruling over Muslims with an iron fist is an abomination. But the Muslims are more concerned with the abomination of the Jews having reclaimed our homeland than they are with their own souls. *Woe betide the unjust who, when others measure for them, exact in full, but when they measure or weigh for others defraud them!*

Do Muslims think God₃ gave the whole world to them? Do Christians think God₂ gave the whole world to them? The Jews only think God₁ gave one little country to call our own. Could God₁'s gift of Israel have been given as a way to teach us all about the miracle of

having been given a head, heart and soul? Is not the order of His_{1,2,3} affairs awesome? Is not His_{1,2,3} timing sublime?

Those who think the Jews are trying to take over the world are exaggerating our agenda. We're trying to protect Israel from thieves and the ancestors of those thieves who conspired with one another to hold onto stolen property. We're trying to advance our study of wisdom. But we can't do so without more knowledge about love and redemption. We're all in this together.

There's no doubt that there are those who *when they measure or weigh for others defraud them*. It's easy to see injustice in the external world. But if you don't see it as emerging from within yourself, too, you're going to react against injustice with impatience or revenge. You, too, are going to rail about the injustices done to fetuses or Muslims and stop there. Get a life, and make sure that life is your own.

Tasting your tears isn't going to relieve you of your embarrassment. Eating your ear wax isn't going to relieve you of your shame. And mining your nose for buggers isn't going to relieve you of your humiliation. Believe me, if you're straight, it's far harder to face your guilt than it is to have sex with people of the same gender.

To act fairly is much harder than being just or merciful. Acting fairly takes a relationship with yourself that has to go through many turbulent seasons. It can't always be springtime within any more often than it's springtime everywhere else. The Arab Spring will have to happen within Muslims if we're all going to observe it anytime soon.

Using your head is like traveling by bicycle. It takes a lot of work. Using your heart is like traveling by car. It's dangerous. And using your soul is like traveling by plane, but that can be terrifying, dangerous and a lot of work, despite how fast you'll get to your destination.

Until you learn to judge yourself fairly, you're not going to experience "heaven" on Earth. And without that, you'll never be able to face your death with peace of mind. It's far too easy to say, "There, but for the grace of God₁God₂God₃, go I¹I²I³."

It's so much harder to judge yourself because you have to be so much more honest, sincere and authentic with yourself to be genuine than just by judging others. And although I'm sure you may think you treat everyone fairly, I must present the possibility that you probably don't.

The reason God₁ commands us to "honor" our parents and not "love" them is because we're going to bring our "mother" {x²} and "father" {y/x¹} along with us into every other relationship we're in. And when "she" or "he" shows up, we don't even realize that they've usurped the conversation out from under us.

Convincing a person's head that his heart has been compromised by his genitals isn't that hard to do, even in polite society. But convincing someone that his head is full of the worst of his dad and his heart is full of the worst of his mom is another story. Nobody seated across from you wants to be told he doesn't know what he's talking about because someone inside him has hijacked the conversation. [Seven: 1,954-1,955]

The first three of the Ten Commandments you're going to learn with God_{1,2,3} internally. The last seven you're going to have to learn about internally as well as externally with everyone else on Earth. These are the seven H¹E²A³V⁴E⁵N⁶S⁷ you can earn for yourself or the seven H¹S²I³L⁴L⁵E⁶H⁷ outcomes you're going to have to endure at the expense of your loved ones and the planet. Then you'll realize how defiant the adolescent within you is;

how deeply the child in you feels preyed upon; and how big a baby you've got on your hands.⁷⁰ [Seven: 1,956]

You're not alone. God_{1,2,3} is going with you on this journey. The feelings of *onliness*, loneliness and alienation you suffer will slowly pass as you grow more intimate with your selves¹selves²selves³. The feelings of accusation from others will become more internalized the more you learn about yourself. [Seven: 1,957]

Today's Americans have been rent by marriage equality into two factions that now loathe one another. After 50 years of occupation of the West Bank, today's Israel has been rent by two Jewish peoples, the hyper-religious {right} and the spiritual {left}.

The outer rending is a sign of a rending within. People's souls are torn in two when their beliefs are in conflict with the way the world is unfolding. Islam hasn't kept up with the modern world and Judaism hasn't kept up with the mystery of the (s)ages.

But the blacks aren't going back into chains; the Jews aren't going back in the ovens; the women aren't going back in the kitchen; the Israelis aren't going back where their forefathers came from; and the gays aren't going back in the closet. We're all going to have to move forward together from here. - - -

I'm not the Jewish messiah¹ who's finally come. I'm not the Christian Messiah₂ who's finally returned. And I'm not the angelic messenger^{1,2,3} who came instead. I'm just your average, everyday queen with an outsider's point of view. We're all emissaries of the Lord_{1,2,3} who can unify and embrace His_{1,2,3} messages¹messages²messages³ if we try. [Seven: 1,958]

We in the Abrahamic faiths have been given the impression that there are three Kings {Y.H.V.H.₁, Jesus₂ & Allah₃}, not one. We live under an erroneous assumption that there are three separate Kingdoms¹Kingdoms²Kingdom³ with three separate phylums, classes, orders, families, genres and species. Although there's little argument that all human beings are literally vertebrates, you often hear people denigrate other people's phylum {vertebrates} by referring to them as invertebrates, such as ants, bedbugs, bees, clams, cockroaches, insects, leeches, maggots, parasites, pests, shrimps, scum, slime, snails, sponges, ticks, viruses, wasps and worms. - - -

Think of science and religion as like your two arms. The more you exercise them both, the stronger and more attractive you're going to be. This is the only arms race you should ever need to run. [Seven: 1,959-1,960]

No one is who he looks like. Everyone is trying to look like what he's trying to look like. Most people are trying to look like a male or a female. But what you're really like is something that has to be revealed to you by God_{1,2,3}. It's a reward you have to earn, not an opinion you get to hide behind. [Seven: 1,961]

⁷⁰ I was utterly in awe of a gal who was attacked by a shark, lost a leg and fingers and stated on the nightly news that she was only 17 and didn't want to give up on the potential of her life at so young an age. Now that's a great attitude! That gives me hope in the next generation.

Sex with the opposite gender is not the answer. Sex with members of the same gender is not the problem. Yet sex may be a syndrome that describes one of your challenges.

Love is the answer. Love conquers all, but only when working together with wisdom and redemption. Otherwise, lust will win out every time.

Your life is no different in that respect from mine. The struggles you're going through are influenced by daily occurrences you can't anticipate. You're writing your life like a good Book^{1,2,3}. Each day is a page. Each year is a chapter. But God_{1,2,3} is influencing you in the same sorts of ways He_{1,2,3}'s influencing me. Only objectively do our lives look different.

I sought habits in my youth that would make my daily life automatic, easy and routine. I dug those habits like canals through the ground of my being. But when I reached middle age, my goals changed, and I found those canals had dried up, making it necessary that I walk through my habits as though I were in a deep, long trough. Getting out of those endless, connected potholes was next to impossible. The only thing I³ could do was fly over my bad habits and watch myself² as I³ mindlessly flailed about in my ruts. In this way, I³ caught myself² doing stupid things as I³ was doing them and not afterwards.

In the sexual realm, when I tell you to "grow a pair," I'm not figuratively telling you that your testicles are missing to imply that you're not strong enough or courageous enough. I'm not telling you that you don't have the courage you need, to do what you need to do, regardless of what you want to do. You're probably manly enough. You're probably bold enough.

What I'm telling you, I'm saying as I stare at your flat chest. When I tell you to grow a pair, I'm referring to breasts, man! You can't comfort yourself, let alone anyone else without figurative breasts. You haven't yet got the ability to mother yourself as every infant boy and girl would like until you figuratively have breasts. You were probably weaned off your mother's breasts as crudely as you were toilet trained. You may have been forced to grow up long before you could consciously contain what was happening to you inside.

EL SHADDAI_{0.5+0.5} translates as "the breasts of God₁." If you haven't gone through this name for God_{0.5+0.5} that Abraham prayed to, you haven't really moved on to God₁God₂God₃. You don't yet have a way to comfort yourself despite the truth. You haven't unified and embraced all of yourself. And if that's the case, you don't know nearly enough about Y.H.V.H.₁ Jesus₂ Allah₃. You're still lost in a masquerade.

God_{1,2,3} may have allowed you to think you were living your life all on your own, or He_{1,2,3} may have let you think you couldn't succeed without a certain aspect of Him₁Him₂Him₃.

But when you look back on the mountain you've climbed before you begin the descent down, you should already be able to see that the view going down looks far different from the view coming up. Your consciousness has been rising up from your primitive brain stem to the summit of your mountain in your cerebral cortex. From up there in front, there's a vista looking down you could never have anticipated. There you're facing directly front at the Teacher_{1,2,3}.

In middle age, people generally begin to look at their life as a journey that's happening everywhere around them as well as within. As they descend their mountain, they look much more carefully where they're going. Their head is bowed more of the time as they ponder whether God_{1,2,3} is finally participating willfully in their life. They may wonder if flying over their bad habits^u to see where they^u started and where they^u're taking them might

enrich them in some way. The mystery becomes magnified. The awe becomes more awesome (or more awful). It all depends on where they happen to be headed, North toward new conquests or South in the direction they came from.

In this passage, the Prophet stated that God_{1,2,3} gives some of us our Book^{1,2,3} with His_{1,2,3} right hand, and gives others their Book¹Book²Book³ behind their back. You can almost see that some people have a spiritual sense of awareness right from the start that's more awakened than others. They seem to have been inclusive and unifying from the day they were born. Others need to learn to unite the three aspects of spirituality from various sources in the external world. They need to learn how to reach behind and bring their Book¹Book²Book³ from behind their back to their eyes. But some others just sit on their Book¹Book²Book³ for a lifetime and never do a thing with it.

Taking Scripture^{1,2,3} to heart is a time-consuming project that many may not find they can complete in the time given them. They fear failure. They fear the repetition of negative emotions they don't want to go through again. They enviously watch success happening for others without inquiring why they feel as they do.

God_{1,2,3}'s Book^{1,2,3}, given in three Scriptures, gets rent somewhere along the way. People become prejudiced and closed minded. They're forced to seek comfort only around them because they didn't succeed in achieving comfort from within.

We all have a belly button. We were all literally born the same way. But those who've been given their Book¹Book²Book³ behind their back have to struggle to read it. They can't just turn around and take it from themselves. They have to learn how to make Scripture^{1,2,3} real from the outside while the world they have to share forces them to go further and further within to a place they may not want to explore.

When the Prophet talked about the man who *lived without a care among his people and thought he would never return to God*, I interpret that conclusion with modern eyes and ears. The biggest, figurative difference between modern and ancient man is today's ability in man to figuratively embrace his anus and penis.

God_{1,2,3} didn't make you like a bust. He_{1,2,3} made every part of you from the hair on your head down to the nails on your toes. You're more than just a talking head, a sincere heart or a soul in search of a way home.

If you feel rent inside; if you feel that there's a gulch between your head and heart and a gully between them and your soul – this surah was for you. If you've been unknowingly keeping secrets from yourself, rest assured, you're not alone.

It took me decades to go from hearing the thoughts in my head to listening and replying to them from my heart. I had to spend time in enasni asylums to figure out how to be with myself without worrying whether I was going to go enasni again just because I talk to myself "in loud."

Intimacy was something I had to practice on others long before I could get up the nerve to be verbally intimate with me. Even my love for my mother has been an exercise in honoring her that I later saw had taught me how to honor myself. I've had to prove to the both of us that I was worthy of self-intimacy. Hopefully in helping myself, she learned something about herself. I know she figuratively developed breasts. I figuratively rested my head on them many times. But now I have to rest my head on my own. [Seven: 1,962-1,965]

Ancient man was far too uptight about his penis problems and far too relaxed about his anal issues. Modern man is just the opposite. He's rather relaxed about his penis problems, but quite uptight about his anal issues. Today, he sees his masculinity as more determined by his ability to be a smartass. - - -

Your path to redemption may be easier than you think. Begin by thanking your enemies for modeling for you what you're doing to yourself. Whether they're trying to kill you, ignore you, insult you or smile insincerely in your face, know that you no longer have to do the same to you.

If you're grateful to your parents, you shouldn't be. You should only be grateful to God_{1,2,3}. You should be thankful to your parents and appreciative of yourself. If you tell yourself you're grateful to your parents, it implies that you, like me, glorified them in ways you should only have glorified God_{1,2,3}. [Seven: 1,965]

God_{1,2,3} gave us the universe to contemplate the miracle of creation, but we don't look within ourselves for poetic answers to why it was constructed as it is. We settle with appearances. Most people who claim to believe in God_{1,2,3} think like a scientist not a spiritual leader. They think literally, not figuratively. They ought to learn to do both if they want to be awed by their own existence. A flat-earth, literal mentality is going to keep your options in life limited as it destroys your soul along with contributing to the demise of our planet.

Some religious and **philosophic** leaders are good inside and out. They shine their goodness out and create harmonious relationships with those around them. Others are like exploding stars. They swallow up those who revolve around them. Their followers esol their own sense of self. These erratic leaders create sociological havoc in their part of the figurative galaxy, leaving behind clouds like stardust that'll eventually have to come together by mutual attraction to create new stars.

When you look at the universe for poetic clues to your being, you learn to see yourself with more than the potential for becoming a star in the social, sexual or spiritual sense of the word. You learn to see yourself as a star in the moral sense.

When you don't excuse your bad thoughts, you give yourself room to change your mind. When you don't forgive your hateful feelings, you give yourself room to love yourself a little more day-by-day.

But in order to be exonerated for the conclusions you've drawn based on bad thoughts and hateful feelings, you have to atone for what you've done to others over the course of a lifetime. You have to seek redemption. It may not be gays or Jews whom you've hurt, but you know who's become the greatest victim of your stinking thinking, hateful feelings and erroneous beliefs.

Atonement is for children. It's also just for practice. The real test comes in trying to redeem yourself. This was the goal of the Prophet, and this is what your goal ought to be, too. But you can't excuse bad thoughts you're not paying close attention to. You can't forgive hateful feelings you use to play the blame game with others. And you certainly can't exonerate yourself for the opinions and beliefs you insist on maintaining that tell us a lot more about you than those you victimize.

If you doubt Torah or the Quran because Moses and the Prophet Muhammad were flawed human beings or you doubt the New Testament because no man is perfect – you're

missing the point of Scripture^{1,2,3}. It's the message, not the messenger, that counts. God_{1,2,3} works in mysterious ways through us all.

You're going to need God_{1,2,3}'s help to improve. You can't talk to yourself out loud like the homeless do. You've got to talk to yourself in loud. You've got to find company in the silent darkness within to make the journey pleasant because *onliness* is the most painful feeling in the world. [Seven: 1,966]

The Democrats are like the left hand of America. The Republicans are like the right. The Democrats do everything they can to protect the gays. The Republicans do everything they can to protect Israel. But if you can't watch both hands like a pianist watches her own hands playing the piano, you can't come from the third place in your inner space. You can't appreciate why God_{1,2,3} had the foresight to create gay Jews. We're probably the weirdest of all His_{1,2,3} creations: the platypus of humanity... [Seven: 1,967]

There's no word for "luck" in Hebrew. Enlightened Jews don't believe in luck. We believe that everything is initiated by God₁. That doesn't mean God_{1,2,3} doesn't bestow good and bad fortune on us all. It doesn't mean we don't experience some outcomes as better and others as worse. It means that nothing is coincidental. We believe He_{1,2,3} permits us to receive His_{1,2,3} carrots and sticks because they're parts of His_{1,2,3} designs, a spiritual architectural rendering that's bigger than we can talk about without resorting to metaphors, symbols, similes and other forms of figurative speech.

Because we, Jews, have been around since long before Jesus₂ and the Prophet Muhammad, we've learned to accept God_{1,2,3}'s designs. We were there at the beginning with Her_{0.5+0.5} even though we aren't experiencing life alone with Him₁ anymore. Just as parents can sire more than one child, we've had to accustom ourselves to the idea that our Father₁ chose to have more than one son. We've even had to accept that He₁ had one begotten Son₂ {Jesus₂} and one son {Ishmael} through a religious link that created a whole other lineage. In effect, He_{1,2,3} had three sons, an eldest child {Judaism}, middle child {Christianity} and youngest child {Islam}.

The metaphor of God_{1,2,3}'s family as loving and kind to one another just because we all have the same Father₁ hasn't held up well over time, and you can surely see why. That metaphor {#2} causes a lot of mixed feelings for a lot of young souls. You can see how infantile, childish and juvenile others behave. The only other challenge left is to see those tendencies in yourself. [Seven: 1,969]

Vengeance is powerful because some people prefer it to redemption. They'd rather get even than learn to behave fairly. They'd rather use red, orange and yellow to motivate their actions than blue. They'd rather feel gleeful over at last getting their way. Joy is unimportant to them. These are clues to the difference between justice, fairness and vengeance.

And if you think God_{1,2,3}'s vengeance is stern against others, just imagine what your vengeance against yourself is doing to you. God_{1,2,3} isn't taking you by the arm and then forcing you to slap yourself across the face. God_{1,2,3} may work in mysterious ways, but the way you work has become much less of a mystery by now. [Seven: 1,971]

Your opinion of yourself is vastly overrated. My opinion of myself is vastly overrated. We're all influenced by an ego we don't fully understand because it's located in a place we don't like to go to. Until we understand our abhorrence of our anus, we aren't going to evolve any faster out of our ego issues.

I think most men are extremely jealous and envious of their fellow man. We're greener than we think. It would have been so much easier if we could have been able to exchange our body at will with another or behave with a greater variety of inner, habitual patterns. We could have learned so much faster if we hadn't been stuck in one body with one personal history and personality at one time in history... Such are the limitations of life. [Seven: 1,972]

But people don't associate their sense of external smell with their sense of internal smell {intuition}. People are afraid to literally smell offensive, but they don't much care about the moral stench inside them wafting out that we gag on. [Seven: 1,973]

Those who don't care enough about themselves will need guns to make up for the penis they're missing. They'll need unlimited rounds of ammunition to make up for the semen they can't produce because their testicles haven't yet descended. They'll need to intimidate, kill, maim, rape and terrorize others to seek vengeance for the way they were made.

God_{1,2,3} only has a limited amount of patience for people who don't evolve. But the more apathetic you are toward yourself, the more your future will be compromised. Let's hope your patience with yourself is coming to an end.

The defense some are going to use to exonerate themselves before God_{1,2,3} for their crimes against their own humanity will be to say that they didn't know what they were doing. They were just watching what others did. When it came to getting what they wanted they let their "penis" get engorged. But when it came to comforting themselves they had no breasts.

We need a society where people care more about good, inner governance than looking masculine or feminine on the outside. We need a society where people meld the ideas of their Scriptures^{1,2,3} to create outcomes that move closer to approximating God_{1,2,3}'s designs. What's the good of a worldwide Internet if you're still only talking to people who feel as miserable, ignorant or cautious as you are?

What's the good of weaning yourself off your mother's breasts if you have none of your own? What's the good of avoiding men's penises and testicles if you haven't learned how to use your nose? What's the good of taking Scripture^{1,2,3} literally if you can't stop making enemies to let out your feelings of rage at the way your God₁God₂God₃ made you? [Seven: 1,975]

The field of psychology calls that place in inner space where these decisions to use or not use our nose "the unconscious." Moses called it your serpent. Jesus₂ described it as wrestling with the "devil." But the Prophet just wagged his finger at the "devil" in disapproval.

I call it a penis problem that develops into an anal issue. But, in truth, it's a nasal problem. It comes from praying through the nose for your enemies to be vanquished. But you're going to have to pay through the nose if your own errors of judgment are ignored. This is the reason why you should make Spiritual Linguistics a lifelong study.

I maintain that if you don't address your tuition fees in the school of life, your penis problems will eventually turn into anal issues. And then you'll be screwed. [Seven: 1,976]

The word for an unused virtue can be confused with a "vice." Sometimes you've got to use the power of what you consider your vices to become virtuous. Hunger is both good and bad. Greed is good and bad. Lust is good and bad. All seven of the Seven Deadly Sins are both good and bad. They're good when you apply them to your *spiritual* goals. They're bad when you apply them to your *material* goals.

You've got to use the worst in you to become the best you can be because only the worst in you is strong enough to overcome your apathy in getting ahead and making the kind of difference God_{1,2,3} is waiting to see from you.

Use your hunger to know yourself, not to get fat. Use your greed for fame and fortune to change the world within you, and you'll simultaneously change the world around you. Use your lust for men or women to peel away the layers of concealment you've donned to hide your secrets from yourself.

Use the metaphor of the journey {#3} to make your life a continuous uphill climb. Even going South in old age ought to feel like an uphill battle. If you don't pursue your etaf when you're young you'll never get through it to achieve your destiny. Discipline yourself with sternness. Don't wait for other people to do that to you for you. Then you'll be far less likely to misuse your hungers and greed. You've probably been much too "nice" {indulgent} to yourself for far too long. [Seven: 1,977]

It's fair to get angry {red}. It's fairer to get frightened {yellow}. But it's fairest to get sad and take action from the motivation of feeling blue. When you're enraged, it's because God_{1,2,3} has allowed something to happen that has made you react with fury at your future. When you're frightened, it's because God_{1,2,3} has allowed something to happen that has forced you to react in fear for your life. But when you're deeply sad, it's because God_{1,2,3} has allowed something to happen that has made you ask yourself "Why me? What could I have possibly done in the past that has caused me to have to face such a harsh lesson now?" [Seven: 1,979]

You don't have to wait for a South Sea, island attitude two weeks out of every year. You could earn your way to a holiday outlook on life all year long. But you're going to have to make that move from within. You're going to have to take yourself away from the gray, cloudy and oppressive sky you're so used to because of your possibly unconscious, stern disapproval of parts of yourself. And of all five forces within you, you're probably most angry at your desires. You're going to have to take one step at a time toward a lower latitude away from polarizing opinions by creating a mysterious, Mona Lisa smile. You're going to have to use your nose to look for things to approve of in yourself. You're going to have to love the Jewish God₁ and express loyalty to His₁ cause. But that will require a lot of trust in God_{1,2,3} and the way He_{1,2,3} made you.

Most people don't separate the hot, digested food that comes out of them from the hot forces they hold inside. They complain that others treat them like sh. [excrement]it, but they don't look at that as a clue to how everyone is made.

If you're just hanging out with others, it's because you're just hanging out with yourself. Don't expect more from them if you don't ask more from yourself. And if you're

satisfied with what you're giving yourself and then giving to others, you may not need more from anyone, given how you treated yourself in the past. Now may be equivalent to your time in purgatory. You may have already made your way out of the hottest spots in your Ileh on Earth.

Given that God_{1,2,3} gives us opportunities to discover His_{1,2,3} three ways day and night, it ought to be more frightening to read that *stern indeed is the vengeance of your Lord_{1,2,3}*. Just because God_{1,2,3} allows Himself_{1,2,3} to express His_{1,2,3} vengeance poetically through the workings of the universe doesn't mean I³ have the right to do the same literally. I may be made in His_{1,2,3} image, but I have to be careful not to play God₁God₂God₃ by being vengeful since I have the skills to respond judiciously and fairly.⁷¹

America's entrance into the Second World War cleaned up the mess humanity made that the Germans, Italians and Japanese tried to capitalize on. But today, the world is in a much bigger mess, and some are no longer putting their hope in America cleaning up the new mess humanity has made of the planet. Some see international corporations as the problems. Others see governments as the culprits. And some think religion is to blame.

I believe lack of morality in each and every one of us is at the root of our syndromes. The more man consumes his seven-layer cake of dark chocolate covered guilt, the more he'll become aware of his unconscious struggle with a desire for revenge against himself. And if that's still a secret you've been keeping from yourself, "Good morning, sunshine!"

Nowadays it's harder to feel guilty than it looks. We're more guarded against the five aspects ourselves: thoughts, feelings, beliefs, wants and desires. We're more suspicious of people on the other side, whichever side that may be.

Modernity has become synonymous with autonomy. But those who seek autonomy instead of freedom from want; the liberty to love anyone they choose; and emancipation from themselves – will erroneously scorn the idea that "paradise" beckons them in with guilt. You can actually become a visitor to "paradise" by engaging on the four levels of the meanings of words.

The word, "paradise" comes from the Hebrew "פֶּרְדִּים" {PARDES: orchard}. These four Hebrew letters {PRDS} stand for the four levels of the meaning of words:

1. PASHAT: simple
2. DRASH: search
3. REMEZ: hint
4. SOD: hidden - -

All people of faith can become like Israel, beacons in the dark to future generations. Therefore, I believe the Dome of the Rock^{1,2,3} should be available for Jews, Christians and Muslims to pray at although all the land that God₁ gave the Jews that's still in Muslim hands must be returned to the Jews. You can't admit that you stole, but then only agree to give back part of your plunder. The Muslims haven't yet agreed to admit that they stole our land. They've got a long way to go before they'll be ready to become renters under our roof.

⁷¹ If you can't tell the difference between vengeance and justice, just watch how Israel responds militarily. Use that as a good example.

But you also can't take back what's yours if you've been scheming all along with disreputable intentions. The straight, white hyper-Jewish Jews have been doing just that with regard to the L.G.B.T+ community. Separate but not equal is not equivalent. It's just wrong!

Jews must never again equate guilt with animal sacrifice. God_{1,2,3} doesn't even want us to sacrifice ourselves any more than we absolutely feel we must. If you must die for someone else's sake, try to equate that person with the eldest, inner child within you. Try to make the death of your inner child under such circumstances more meaningful than it would have been before. The loss of that child would be tragic. That great is the loss of all life.

But there are "children" who never grow up. They talk to people as though they're talking to stuffed animals. They haven't let go of talking to their doll or teddy bear. Those who think of people as things are like little children who should know better. If they want to cheat, steal and/or lie to you, remember that they're vindictive little boys and girls who are expressing their frustration with themselves by expressing their self-hatred wherever they can externally. And they think they can turn the rest of us into their toys.

I think marriage equality in Israel will, eventually, be granted, giving gay Jews, gay Christians and gay Muslims the right to marry one another in the Holy Land. And straight Israelis will want to give themselves that option, too. {But giving their non-Jewish spouses and children the right to control the future of Israel with their vote would be a terrible idea. The destruction of the State of Israel through the adulteration of Judaism in any way should be considered a sin. We should all want the Jewish state to flourish as Jewish.}

There isn't a man on the planet who isn't attracted to one man. And the more he fights with that fellow, the more he's going to project his desire for revenge against all other men. He's like a fish that's intimidated by the fish it sees in a mirror. It attacks its own noitcelfer. But such men are so far under water emotionally that they have no idea what they're doing. [Seven: 1,981-1,984]

God_{1,2,3} gives you what you need for your spiritual education, not what you want. If you feel you deserve better than you're getting, you'll figuratively pay through your nose for improvements to your inner world. Only those who reach the seventh level of metaphor {school} will graduate with the diploma needed to understand what "paradise" has to offer them.

"paradise" offers you seven levels of conscious understanding of the meaning of God's word^{1,2,3}. But only in the seventh metaphor of life {school} will you get to study God_{1,2,3}'s word^{1,2,3} while you study yourself. Only in this metaphor will you break through your projections. Only in this metaphor will your words stop going around in circles. And only then will you begin to reveal the secrets you've been keeping from yourself for a lifetime.

As you grow to love your own words you'll grow to love yourself. Then, when you see a rainbow, you'll understand how long and hard God_{1,2,3} has been working on His_{1,2,3} designs. And you'll begin to ask yourself what seven gifts you'd offer Him_{1,2,3} if you were allowed into "paradise."

After the Jews, Christians, Muslims and atheists put aside their prejudices against God_{1,2,3}, gays and Jews, the question will then become what God_{1,2,3}'s participation will be in your spiritual process from a more intimate point of view. The question will arise how

He_{1,2,3} plays billions of roles in our spiritual, scholastic life and what we can do about our prejudices against Him_{1,2,3}.

You can cheat {#7}, steal {#8} and lie {#9} and still get away with what you're doing to yourself, even though you can't jump out of a seven, eight or nine-story building without getting seriously hurt or killed.

To literally and exactly correlate the forces of your inner world with those of the world we share won't work. In the same way that the horizon isn't the edge of the Earth; the moon doesn't emit a light of its own; and the stars aren't fastened to the sky with Velcro – we have to discover the correlation between the physical and moral laws of the universe on our own. Each of us has to deal with the concept of fruit {guilt} as a timed experiment once it's been picked. This will give us the wisdom we need to steward the planet.

People prefer to work together on changing the world around them, but ultimately, each of us has to work on his own construction and repair of his world within. The idea requires facing our own secrets, the traumas we've been through that have completely changed the way we look at life.

If you don't spiritually heal yourself, it'll be more difficult for you to learn about yourself. And if you¹ don't learn about yourself², you³ won't grow. [Seven: 1,984]

It's difficult to develop a personal relationship with God_{1,2,3}, directly let alone with yourself if you can't embrace the beliefs of others as efforts given to you to take personally, not seriously. We're all so consumed with getting things done around us that we don't usually take others' efforts to heart. It's usually only late into the night while we're alone with our deepest thoughts that much of our spiritual work has to occur. If you try to think about what you don't want to have to think about while everything is going on around you, you'll come to see how poignant time at night alone with yourself can be. [Seven: 1,986]

Don't make the same mistake the hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims are still making with their pieces of God_{1,2,3}'s puzzle. Don't let religious dogmas rule you. Don't come to outrageous conclusions about science or about your superiority over other people because of your gender, religion or sexuality. The words¹words²words³ of the Old and New Testaments and Quran should make less literal sense today than they did centuries ago, but they should make more figurative sense as the words^{1,2,3} of God_{1,2,3} are unfolding in very personal ways for us all. [Seven: 1,987]

Just as there are many gates into the Old City of Jerusalem, there are many gates into your idea of "heaven." Saint² Peter is famous for manning the Main Gate, but he's only been assigned to that one entryway. If you figuratively enter "heaven" from other directions, know that a "heavenly" experience is "heavenly" because of the awe {indigo} and joy {violet} it brings you. ⁷² [Seven: 1,990]

⁷² For many people today the joy of finally being able to act on their feelings of anger, aggression, defiance and revenge is confused with a "heavenly" reward. Their parents did such a thorough job of damping down their negative emotions that letting them out with gloatful glee is the only way they can allow themselves to achieve a sense of relief from childhood repressions.

Don't go to a hyper-religious leader for insight into God_{1,2,3}'s designs. Would you go to a farmer to teach you to raise children or chickens? Would you go to a hunter to teach you how to kill an idea?

A hyper-religious leader knows nothing from personal experience about orgasms with God_{1,2,3} as his Witness_{1,2,3}. He avoids that topic like the plague. Everyone's problems figuratively lie between their legs, but religious leaders refuse to go there. Go to a faith¹faith²faith³ healer instead. Get a more subjective view of yourself. [Seven: 1,991]

I still struggle to become a healthier, human being because my parents worked so hard at making me a peaceful, productive member of society at what came, when I was a child, at a tremendous cost to my self-esteem. Because they were Holocaust survivors, I had to accommodate their post-traumatic stress by never getting angry, frustrated or enraged with them. This was a limitation that drove me into asylums.

But if Muslims continue to "sell" the idea that Palestinians are like Holocaust survivors, they're all enasni. Some people will go to any lengths to deny that they're thieves. God_{1,2,3} sees all and knows all.

Talking directly to God_{1,2,3} about my problems was impossible for me at the time. Telling Him_{1,2,3} how I was feeling required first telling myself how I was feeling. And I didn't know how I was feeling because I wasn't willing to express all my thoughts to myself. I let me run on automatic pilot.

I just knew that my secrets were making their way from my unconscious up to consciousness in ways I couldn't understand or control.. It was always a struggle to talk to others about what was going on inside me because I couldn't figuratively look down inside to see where my wants and desires were coming from. Praying to God_{1,2,3} was way beyond my skill set. I couldn't even talk to myself!

I was intellectually chatty, but emotionally speechless and spiritually mute when I was young. The only thing that improved my self-esteem was making verbal choices that repaired my belief in God_{1,2,3}'s eternal presence. This is how Spiritual Linguistics made it possible for my inner eye on providence to shine down with golden rays of wisdom on the secret of who I might become.

Sex had been my only refuge. But getting nude with others started to change once I began aging. Getting emotionally naked changed completely once I found a man with whom I could truly open my heart. And revealing myself before the Lord_{1,2,3} occurred once I³ could embrace all of me¹ and myself² before all of Him_{1,2,3} – and that included while having sex with my boyfriend through our monogamous relationship of self-discovery together. [Seven: 1,991-1,992]

Let man reflect from what he is created. If you tcelfer on the three ways God_{1,2,3} made you, {clay/bread/impatience} you'll learn not to take yourself for granted. You'll be more open to the miracle of being, rather than settling on the only other option: existing. Life is an amazing miracle of God_{1,2,3}'s creation. And you're a part of it by design! [Seven: 1,994]

How do men learn to love themselves? That, straight men have to learn together with gay men. That, straight men can't do all by themselves. Those places in the world where gay men aren't able to be themselves are backward and uncivilized. And the straight people^u there are shot to lleh. They^u've got to liberate themselves by becoming self-

emancipated. They don't have to do it in the order we've done it in the West up until now. But it has to be done. [Seven: 1,995]

Your tears are the only key that can open the gates of "heaven," and they can only open the gate that's designated just for you. Your sessol in life will teach you the preciousness of your love, or they won't. And how many tears you're going to have to shed before God_{1,2,3} hears your cries will depend on how well you've learned how to express yourself in prayer. [Seven: 1,996]

How can you relate to a God₀ who lost a piece of fruit and a God₁ who lost His₁ Son₂ if you haven't experienced sessol of your own? Therefore, I suggest you spend more time practicing the wisdom of self-love rather than sacrificing yourself when you're really more consumed with guilt over something you've lost inside that you think you'll never be able to retrieve. - - -

I'm going to tell you something I've told very few people. It's certainly something I've never said publicly or to strangers: I didn't discover how to reach orgasm until I was 16 years old! And when I achieved my first orgasm quite by chance by following instructions in masturbating in a book on sex the first thought that came to mind was, "I wonder what else I don't know about me."

This quest has become the theme of my life. This is what I'm still asking myself. Wonder is what motivates everything I do. If every day doesn't feel like "the first time" in some magical way, I'm not living as thoroughly as I might. [Seven: 1,997-1,998]

1. Dreams really can come true, at least for a while.
2. Fantasies won't ever come true.
3. Following your dreams will wake you up somewhat.
4. Waking up is hard to do.
5. Being awakened is much better than living in a fantasy.
6. Waking up to your vision brings new meaning to what you did in your past.
7. The permanence of life is an illusion. [Seven: 1,998]

It's not the love of Jesus₂ that motivates me to love myself as I love my neighbor, but my love of myself and my neighbor that has motivated me to love Jesus₂, the greatest rabbi of them all. $1 + 3 = 2$ ⁷³ If Jesus₂ had been gay and I had been single, I would have gladly slept with Him₂.

I don't expect to go to lleh for loving myself more than any other person on the planet. I don't expect to go to lleh for loving my boyfriend and enjoying fabulous sex with him. I don't expect to go to lleh for being Jewish and a Zionist. And I don't expect to go to lleh for loving the Jews, Christians and Muslims I've known.

⁷³ As Jews discover the truth of this spiritual equation that makes no literal sense, they'll take apart the scaffolding around the spiritual house of three stories, beginning on the ground floor. And then Christians and Muslims will have no way of entering their story through windows anymore. They'll be forced to take the stairs like every normal human being. Even angels¹ should be encouraged to use the stairs.

I'm blessed because God_{1,2,3} has taught me how to appreciate people. I couldn't have more mazel. I not only know the importance of appreciating those who are different from me. I know how to talk about what I like about them. There isn't a good reason anymore for me not to wake up each day with a smile on my face. There isn't a reason on Earth why that gleam in my eye won't reignite the smoldering wood within me after a good night's sleep...

The hyper-Jewish Jews hold one third of the truth. The hyper-Christian Christians hold one-third of the truth.⁷⁴ And the hyper-Islamic Muslims hold one third of the truth. Unfortunately, none of them holds the whole truth, and nothing but the whole truth will help you understand God_{1,2,3}'s designs.

They've divided His_{1,2,3} word^{1,2,3}. And so they're paying a price for their exclusion. And that price is only getting higher because they've so inflated themselves with egotism.

If they don't learn from gays, lesbians and the transgendered, they'll continue to suffer. We're holding the door open to all women (without an ulterior motive), as any gentleman should. - - -

Just using Torah to affirm the coming of Jesus₂ isn't loving. In fact, it's a little obnoxious. [Seven: 1,999]

There isn't anyone higher than you, because there isn't anyone higher than you inside of you. God_{1,2,3} is a figment of your imagination. And if your imagination isn't well developed, your sense of God_{1,2,3}'s presence will turn on and off like a light switch, if at all. You'll find yourself in shadows {doubt} in the dark {guilt}, and you won't know why you suddenly can't see yourself clearly anymore. You'll perceive yourself as dim {unenlightened}. And you'll be quite right.

The only thing that matters is how high you can get by being yourself. But that's not as easy as it sounds. Spiritual flight that makes you feel as though you've been lifted off the ground only comes with sound mental health, emotional purity and spiritual enlightenment. You aren't going to earn your wings without impeccable, internal priorities.

You're going to fly too close to your heart; you're going to use your head and those opinions others stuffed into it to make irrational, unkind and self-defeating choices; and you're going to esol your wings, crash and burn.

You aren't going to purify yourself by avoiding better orgasms, indulging in cheesecake or relying only on prayer. It's not through self-sacrifice or self-indulgence that you cleanse yourself. Cleansing is achieved through self-love and self-loyalty combined with copious amounts of wisdom about how you operate uniquely from all others. [Seven: 2,001]

The one who is *the most high* will only be revealed to you as you rise in your own esteem of yourself. Arrogance comes before the fall, but pride will surely come thereafter if you've learned from your mistakes.

Take it from the L.G.B.T.+ community; this isn't easy to do. You're going to have to learn admiration for one person of your gender whether you find yourself attractive, or not. You're going to have to sleep with yourself, have sex with yourself and then share that joy

⁷⁴ Just using Torah to affirm the coming of Jesus₂ isn't loving. In fact, it's a little obnoxious.

with others. You're going to have to admire yourself from the inside out. Only in that way will gay pride work for straight people.⁷⁵ [Seven: 2,002]

Very minor miracles are all you need. There is a "there" here. There's no there "ereht." If you don't do your work in the time allotted, don't expect the rewards that may be given to those who do. Time is ticking. Look ahead.

Today's young men are, for the most part, proud of what they know. Today's old men are for the most part arrogant about what they know. The common, young man is hopeful one moment and despairing the next. The old man is often arrogant from the moment he opens his eyes in the morning until the moment he closes them at night.

But neither man when looking into his soul realizes that there's not yet a "there" ereht. For that, your soul must be circumcised so that the Source_{1,2,3} of that force is always exposed to you. How can you jump into a live volcano without a miracle to save you? This is the question that prompted the topic of this book: "Flames."

An awakened one looks back on his past as a dreamer looks back on his dreams. He sees nothing but miracles in having come this far. This makes him give up his fear of himself and anger at himself in favor of curiosity. He can ask himself, "What less likely fool could have made it to here now?" "Who has a better chance of taking the next step with awe as he delves into more mystery than me¹, myself² and I³?" These are questions those who are eternally young at heart and old in soul will ask themselves.

Your fight is over acquisition of the infant, child, adolescent, immature, young adult and grown up in you. That doesn't require a gun. It's the kind of fight that requires listening carefully to the serpent in your tree or worm in your apple. [Seven: 2,003]

The Christians and Muslims have been fighting over God₃ for 1,400 years. It's about time they give more thought to *who* they're fighting over {God₃}, not *what* {It₃}. - - -

Many dare not challenge their religious leader^u for fear of humiliation. Could they^u have inadvertently taught us that they^u're holier than Thou₁Thou₂Thou₃? No one is. [Seven: 2,005]

If you don't give yourself credit for the shell you broke through as a seed {birth}; the sprout {baby} that made its way through solid rock; the shoot {child} that grew into the light; the sapling {adolescent} that suddenly found itself full of leaves {hair} that budded and bloomed with the excitement of its first fruits {orgasms} – you aren't going to be able to say much about the old redwood {senior} you hope to someday become. You aren't going to be able to say much about your body as an "it" that you depend on from start to finish. - - -

Many live as though they were hastily assembled by their mother in their infancy as though from a kit. They conclude she completely her part of the job in their early childhood. Others move into their father's world and believed their complete assemblage occurred under his tutelage in late childhood or adolescence.

⁷⁵ For a long time, people have been talking about "the gay agenda." But the question seriously comes to the forefront as the spiritual purpose of gay people becomes a real question. That's easily answered: The purpose of gay people is to teach straight people how to love themselves from the inside out.

Some believe that their assembly only took place after they left their parents' house entirely. For them, self-construction occurred with their peers in early adulthood. They brought all the pieces of their puzzle that were left over in the box to their friends to help them complete putting themselves together.

Few come to the conclusion that becoming a human being requires a lifelong endeavor of self-assemblage with frequent calls to the Manufacturer_{1,2,3} for assistance in adapting and modifying the product to the changing situations on the ground. [Seven: 2,006-2,007]

All of us have been filled with forms of God_{1,2,3} consciousness that aren't compatible with one another unless the following occurs:

1. Jews and Muslims will have to concede that Jesus₂ was a great rabbi whose contribution to humanity was immense. They're going to have to speak about Him₂ with much greater respect for the way Christians revere Him₂.
2. Christians will have to concede that God_{1,2,3}'s designs didn't begin or end with God₂. His_{1,2,3} designs will always include Jews and Muslims. Love is not the answer. Love is one of three answers. His_{1,2,3} designs will always include the God₁ given wisdom of the Jews and the possibilities for redemption through the Spiritual Operating System {SOS} brought to consciousness through the Prophet Muhammad from God₃.
3. Christians and Muslims will have to concede that Israel is God_{1,2,3}'s gift to the Jews alone. The Messiah₂ isn't going to come and convert Jews and Muslims in Israel (or anywhere else for that matter) into Christians. That's just nonsense. Many Christians and Muslims aren't as proud of their faith as people were in the past, and with good reason.
4. Muslims will have to concede that God_{1,2,3} didn't create Islam to take over the world. All the land God₁ gave to the Jews belongs to the Jews. Withholding any of that land is a sin for which there will be dire consequences of God_{1,2,3}'s designs.
5. Jews, Christians and Muslims will have to concede that their faiths are parts of God_{1,2,3}'s universal designs that include all the Western religions, Eastern **philosophies** and what remains on Earth of indigenist hunches.
6. Everyone will have to concede that the L.G.B.T.+ community is a part of God_{1,2,3}'s overall designs, too. Men can't learn to love men without learning how to love themselves. And the same is true for women by women. Other-love has sexual overtones that will enhance or inhibit your relationship with yourself.
7. If, and when, a messiah¹ or the Messiah₂ comes (again), we agree to show him¹ or Him₂ that we've learned to live together in peace because we've learned to live with ourselves in peace. [Seven: 2,008]

Hyper-Jewish Jews will have to agree to make peace with the L.G.B.T.+ community. Hyper-Christian Christians will have to agree to make peace with the secular Jews, L.G.B.T.+ community, as well as allow all women the right to abort babies they don't want. These men will also have to give up their sick, obsession with guns. And Hyper-Islamic Muslims will have to do all the above as well as make peace with Israelis and secular Muslims. This is what it will take to live in peace next door to neighbors who choose to believe differently from you. If we could have achieved all that in San Francisco, you can strive to do so where you live, too.

If you want to see meteoric changes affect the landscape of your life, you're going to have to believe in shooting stars of a different ilk. John Wayne was a shooting star. Charlton Heston was a shooting star and five-term president of the N.R.A. These are not the kinds of shooting stars the Quran advocates for.

Once a meteoric idea comes into the gravitational force of your mind, it will hit the surface of your thoughts, exploding on contact. The difference between those whose thinking looks like the moon and yours may only be in the number of craters.

Until the Abrahamic faiths give up their sociological view of faith for a more personal, psychological view of the meaning of God, one that allows the individual to assemble himself into a human being in his own unique way, the race to kill all the gays and Jews in the world will be abandoned.

There's an unstated, suicidal agenda that lies in the heart of homophobic Jews, Christians and Muslims. As a gay Jew, you'll never convince me otherwise. If I were black, you'd have to convince me that white people are ready to peel off their skin. If I were a woman, you'd have to convince me that men are ready to dismember their penis and snip off the little bits in their bag.

Like Adam and Eve, people are born thieves. Like Cain, they're born killers. And like Noah, they're born hypocrites. Israel stands for a great awakening in a man's understanding of God_{1,2,3}'s designs. If you think we're all going to wait patiently for a messiah¹ or the Messiah₂ to show up and magically bring peace to the world, you're living in a hyper-religious fantasy. It's going to take hard work on everyone's part. No one is going to get out of wrestling with his demons.

A messiah¹ or the Messiah₂ isn't the most high. Your mother isn't the most high. If you put anyone outside yourself higher than you, you'll be sorry you did. If you conspire against gays and Jews for what you believe to be right, you'll be sorry, too.

But if you don't further internalize your struggle with yourself to achieve your own humanity, you'll be even sorrier. The Prophet warned you. If you don't heed my warnings about his warnings, you'll be sorry.

You're the highest height you can attain and speak from. That leaves you with an awesome responsibility to prove your worth. If you don't struggle with yourself over your place in your life, you'll be sorry. [Seven: 2,009-2,010]

The overwhelming event in your life will be your death. There is no other event that you won't be able to get through alive. All worldly events are whelming. Your death will be overwhelming. [Seven: 2,011]

Fanatically hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims walk with their heads bowed before their God₁God₂God₃. Therefore, they don't see any further than their own two feet.

Therefore, their thinking remains flat; their perception of reality remains flat; and their participation in life falls flat. They're stiff-necked. They're stubborn. They've got their chin in their chest regardless of what they say or whatever they advertise with the lips on their face. - - -

If you want to bring your faith into the 21st Century, you're going to have to do it using figurative speech. You're going to have to use poets in addition to priests and politicians, to elucidate your faith in ways that are meaningful. [Seven: 2,012]

God_{1,2,3} wants you to question how you feel about Him_{1,2,3} because He_{1,2,3} knows that that will say much more about how you feel about yourself and the life of self-exaltation and self-begrudging you've been living. He_{1,2,3} wants you to grow, but not literally the way plants grow. He_{1,2,3} wants you to grow like the dawn.

Maybe people don't use their imagination to perceive themselves as growing because they've been so infantilized by their mother that they remain big babies at heart. Maybe they only see themselves growing literally; getting fatter as they age; greasier as they become wealthy; flabbier with fantasies that never come true; and lazier over time. [Seven: 2,016]

There isn't a man on Earth who doesn't feel he's moving in the figurative sense. And yet, most refuse to believe that as they move about during the course of the day, every one of the Holy Scriptures^{1,2,3} is "moving" within them. Like the Earth that's moving at 1,000 miles an hour beneath your feet if you're at the Equator, God_{1,2,3}'s words^{1,2,3} are "moving," even if you're at the North or South Pole where your feet are turning in a circle without you going forward or back at all. God_{1,2,3}'s words^{1,2,3} are "moving," whether or not you perceive their motion. His_{1,2,3} words^{1,2,3} are "moving" in relation to your thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs.

If you could get out of your belief system (as every emancipated gay person has already done), you'd see how fast your world is turning. You'd see how fast people are rotating and revolving the same ways you are. Your fear of moving through the religious grounding you were given in early childhood is a fear of flying off the edge of the Earth that makes angels¹ smile and gay men smirk.


One moment, a man feels his Lord_{1,2,3} is with him. In the next, he says, "*My Lord₁ Lord₂ Lord₃ despises me.*" If you believe only in the literal meaning of your Scripture¹ Scripture² Scripture³, its words¹ words² words³ will never move you. If you find yourself stuck in dogmas you suddenly see are weighing you down, you may choose to behave irrationally or unreasonably just to justify a belief system you're afraid to question. If that's the case, you're going to find those closest to you pointing fingers at you for being a hypocrite. You're going to find yourself alone in your conscience wondering why some things have to happen to someone as "innocent" as you.

Only slowly over time do some come to realize that the Lord_{1,2,3} is playing an enormous trick on them. He_{1,2,3}'s testing them. And He_{1,2,3}'s using the external world to help Him_{1,2,3} do so. Suddenly they figuratively see the Teacher_{1,2,3} looking directly at them. They feel humiliated, played the fool. They see they're being toyed with. Anger rises to give them strength. Fear dissipates with new determination.

You should feel grateful that you aren't as hateful as your ancestors were towards minorities. They were historically much worse than people today. Imagine how they judged

gays and people of other races and religions then? You should get down on your knees and thank the Lord_{1,2,3} for testing you as He_{1,2,3} does instead of waiting until you die to punish you for your arrogance. You should meet the dawn of each, new day with questions for God_{1,2,3} such as these:

1. Why do You_{1,2,3} let me suffer in this way?
2. What can I do with my feelings of insecurity, upset and fear of my future?
3. What can I do to improve my circumstances inside and out?
4. What can I do to improve the circumstances of those I care for?
5. Should I feel guilty for talking to You_{1,2,3} so nonchalantly?
6. How can I describe to others what I'm going through in a way that will help them, too?
7. What can I do to redeem myself in my eyes without going enasni?

There are five sides to you . And you may have trouble addressing each one of them. It may only be when you've bent your nose out of shape in many, unseen ways that you realize that you're like a man without arms. You can't touch yourself. You can't hold yourself. You can't beat yourself up.

These five sides of me I describe in these ways:

1. head: the side of me that engages with others and does what he's told.
 2. heart: the side of me that wants to love everyone else.
 3. soul: the side of me that wants to go "home."
 4. penis: the side of me that tempts me to do what it wants.
 5. anus: the side of me that retains or expels what I've consumed; the home of my ego.
- [Seven: 2,017-2,018]

Figurative tunnels through Scripture^{1,2,3} have been dug by moral miners who are digging through their thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs to find new answers to old questions. These tunnels through their mountain create differences of opinions that go in many wonderful directions.

Walking with moral miners, you go down tunnels that converge with other tunnels. If you're lucky the end of a tunnel opens out into the light where your guilt is illuminated with divine reason.

You've already traveled down one such tunnel with me. You've gone through the Wailing Wall down a tunnel to the Rock^{1,2,3} under the Islamic dome on the Temple Mount. There are many such tunnels in inner space.

Some people have a black skin, but everyone has a heart like a rainbow surrounded by darkness visible. Man climbs internally over rocky inclines so steep that he finds himself on crags looking out on an inner view of himself that sometimes leaves him as emotional as a child again.⁷⁶

⁷⁶ Beware: there are entrepreneurs walking right behind you. They're uninterested in where these tunnels lead. They're only interested in making a buck off your efforts. Don't succumb to money. Hold out for honey.

Whether you blast through the mountain you're on in your imagination or hike over the top of it, keep going. Keep producing visions more complex and amazing than anything they ever discovered in the pyramids of Egypt.

You're as mysterious as a mummy in a tomb. You've been asleep inside yourself for what must feel like thousands of years. When your eyes are fully opened and accustomed to the light, you'll see that you're still mysteriously connected to our indigenist past. They were people no different than us.⁷⁷

I get disappointed with people who hate themselves. I get sad when I see they hate themselves so much that they deny any problems with their feelings and beliefs. Their hateful words feel like rotten eggs thrown at me, leaving a mess they don't always realize they've made.

If I'm doing my homework, coming to class prepared for the new day and acknowledging that everything that comes to me has been sanctioned by the Teacher_{1,2,3} to help me understand why I've been the way I've been until now, I can detach from my fellow students. Their rotten eggs won't affect me.

Getting in touch with that fellow inside who attempted to murder me decades after that deed was done has been quite astonishing. He was only a kid then. He's grown up a lot since then.

When you can suddenly compare and contrast yourself to who you used to be, how do you describe that? I find it a little like defecating in a plastic bag? I find it like capturing something that's come out of me; tying it up with a knot; and feeling the warmth of it from the outside.

Are you just going to flush your past down the toilet and shrug your shoulders and say, "I guess that's life." Or are you going to make spiritual sense of what's going on in you by containing it in a way you can see? [Seven: 2,019-2020]

If you can't watch your "Me Tube" videos with greater conscious appreciation of how they're releasing you from doing what you're thinking, you aren't yet your own best friend. You're not yet allowing yourself to operate you mindfully. And you should know that that's going to take a toll on your body and the body politic. [Seven: 2,024]

Maybe "mental illness" is the wrong term for what people suffer from nowadays. Maybe it would be preferable to say that we all suffer an illness of the soul that resembles balanitis.⁷⁸ Removing a man's spiritual foreskin would solve that problem once and for all.

I don't think terrorists are suffering from mental illness so much as from spiritual balanitis. It's a condition in which you hate the Jew in you so much that you don't even realize how deeply you identify as a Jew in a Christian in a Muslim. You're like a set of Russian dolls, but each doll has no clue to the existence or importance of the others.

⁷⁷ ISIS's destruction of the Roman theater in Palmyra, Syria in 2017 is only a recent example of Islamic terror of its indigenist past. The tree that hates its roots will hate its fruits.

⁷⁸ "Balanitis is inflammation of the glans (head) of the penis. If an uncircumcised male has phimosis (a foreskin that's difficult to retract) and he can't clean under his foreskin, risk of inflammation increases." [Wikipedia]

As a gay Jew, I can promise you that I'll love you just as much without a spiritual foreskin as with one... I just don't want to have to watch you suffer with a false hole into yourself. Removing the foreskin of your soul will remove the false hole and expose the real one.

In Book Two, I told you that I was a מוהל {MOHEL: circumciser}. And now we're getting close to performing that operation on you. But the blade is figuratively going to be in your hand. I'm only going to guide you.

The dawn of a new day will come when people look at the concept of Israel as a universal, internal struggle for mental, emotional and spiritual health. When that day comes, people will get up in the morning with a sense of unity within and without. They'll WORK/WORSHIP together to find solutions to their inner problems that'll magically lead to solutions worldwide. Something inside of them will be exposed that wasn't seen before. Something will become so obvious and transparent that they'll no longer want to hide inside from any part of themselves anymore. They'll know that they're striving to become more sane and, therefore, will desire greater responsibility for all their actions. [Seven: 2,025-2,026]

The dawn is breaking everywhere at the same time. How can that happen when the Earth is round? Is there some sort of inner Internet we all signed on to? Is there an inner, face¹face²face³ Book^{1,2,3} we're all facing? How do you explain the spiritual operating system of modern man without God^{1,2,3}? Only the ignorant or very guilt-ridden would claim there's no rhyme or reason to it all. [Seven: 2,026]

You may already be able to see that a two-state solution with a Palestinian state is off the table. And if some Muslims think that denying the Holocaust will give their real estate argument greater clarity, consider how killing abortion doctors and denying gun reform has done "wonders" for the hyper-Christian "Right to Life" movement here in United States... Ultimately, people will seek religious freedom, sexual liberties and the safety to emancipate themselves at their own pace. [Seven: 2,030]

It's within God^{1,2,3}'s designs for you to have it all. But there'll always be those who project their distain of themselves onto others. There'll always be those who'll try to stop you rather than stop themselves. They'll look out the windows of their mind and see only fuzzy snitcelfer of themselves that they don't recognize. And, in their fury, they'll smash what they perceive of as srorrim. (The ancient Greeks used to smash the noses and penises off the statues in their towns before they went to war. They also gave us the story of Narcissus who drowned in a lake because he couldn't recognize himself in his own noitcelfer.) There are many immature ways to try to end a penis problem or an anal issue. Cutting out women's clitorises to circumcise their souls is just one of them. [Seven: 2,031]

If you're so worried about uppity blacks; proud gays; women who talk back to men; and Asians who don't smile in your face at all times, what will happen when gay Jews, gay Christians and gay Muslims start speaking their mind? What will happen when 1/10th of 1/10th of your community rally to tell you what you may not yet know about yourselves? How will you respond to the L.G.B.T+ community being honest with you? [Seven: 2,032]

The meanings of words change as we grow scientifically. Words deepen as our knowledge deepens. As each of the world's major religions figuratively consumes more fruits from all the trees of knowledge in our garden, we learn more about the words¹ words² words³ that give our Scriptures^{1,2,3} God^{1,2,3} given meaning.

Thanks to guilt we have a reason to live. No other species on the planet can make such a claim. Without the words we utter we'd be no more than animals trying to scratch out our survival. But thanks to words, a modern man is more informed than an ancient man; and a modern woman, more than an ancient woman.

We're consumers of concepts. We're consumers of ideas that have been wrapped in flesh. We're individual replicas of the ideals that rorrim the myriad intentions of our Creator^{1,2,3}. Each of us is both ordinary and special, one of a kind and commonplace.

The sun doesn't just shine for all of us. It shines for each of us. The moon isn't exuding a mysterious glow for everyone, but for each and every one. If you can't take the universe personally and subjectively, you'll never be able to understand moral concepts except from a cold, calculating and scientific point of view. If you can't see the world around you as an expression of a life given specifically to you, you'll never begin to ascend the ladders that lie within you. You won't shine like the sun. You'll remain in the dark and shine like a star, with a cold, distant and impersonal glow that's millions of light years from the rest of us.

Just as each and every orgasm you have is ultimately, utterly personal and private (whether or not you achieve it with another person), so, too, are the thoughts, feelings, beliefs and wants you hold. The physical is a rorrim of the sensual. The emotional is a rorrim of the spiritual. And they're both derorrim in what's going on in your mind. If you can't unite the inner experiences of life, you'll never be able to perform greater, good deeds anywhere around you. You'll succumb to your etaf, while your destiny will elude you. [Seven: 2,033]

You've got to learn to search for your myriad selves by yourself. You've got to use your unlimited cache of similes in addition to the main metaphor of Moses and the two symbols of Jesus. None of us can go with you on that journey of words. We can only witness your journey from afar and speak truth to it. Nor can anyone tell you about the pattern of your snowflake. It's unique, and you're uncommon.

The dogma you've come to believe through your belief system is both somewhat true and outrageously misleading. Your belief system may be meaningful to you subjectively, but, like a rectangular frame around a misshapen picture, it doesn't encompass all of you. There are parts of you that go beyond your own boundaries. There are parts of you that aren't contained in all that you believe you believe. There's more to you than you consciously know. - - -

The meaning of Israel is going to change for your children and grandchildren in the same way that it did for your forefathers when Israel was first recreated in 1948. The word¹ "Israel" is going through a deepening of meaning that's affecting the whole world, but especially those in the Abrahamic faiths who think the institution of religion they belong to is the only membership requirement to get out of this world smoothly and comfortably into the "next."

The hyper-religious Christians insist you must believe in Jesus₂ and the hyper-religious Muslims insist you must believe in Allah₃. And the hyper-religious Jews believe you must

be straight to believe in God₁. Where is any of that written? I've read the Book of Wisdom, Book of Love and Book of Light from cover to cover. And they're wrong. Nowhere is any of that written.

Israel is a gift from God₁ that should move you inside and out. If you're not positively moved by the State of Israel, you should be Asian or have been strongly influenced by an Eastern **philosophy**. If you're Western and are untouched by the spiritual concept of Israel, I think you have an anal issue and a penis problem or clitoris conflict that you're not aware of. Or you may be suffering from spiritual balanitis. The foreskin on your soul may be inflamed and infected. It may have to be removed to expose you to the Source_{1,2,3} of that force whether you like it or not. [Seven: 2,034]

The midday brightness of the sun is a clue to that aspect of God_{1,2,3} we address as love, light and warmth. The light of the moon that usually rises after the sun sets is a clue to the aspect of God_{1,2,3} we typically address as illumination in the dark. And the night that veils Him_{1,2,3} reveals a faith that shines through our inner darkness like stars at night.

God_{1,2,3} comes to us in these three ways in our outer world leaving it up to us to draw connections from the "heavenly" bodies to the forces of our world within. The synchro-mysticism of how and why things happen to us as they do can only be fathomed and forged once you've passed this test and earned your poetic license.

It's usually only our head, and sometimes our heart, which we generally pay attention to. Our soul, like the Quran, is either assumed to be at the center of our being if you're Muslim or generally ignored if you're not. And you can see by the way the news looks nowadays that there are some who take the planet very seriously and others who only exploit it. The same can be said of the Quran and your soul.

Hitler wanted to take over Europe by trying to control Rome to exterminate all the Jews. His strategy was based on "The Protocols of the Elders of Zion" an anti-Semitic, fabricated text still popular in the Middle East today. It purports to describe a Jewish plot for global domination. That lie was first published in Russia in 1903 in an effort for Eastern Orthodox Christians to profess their superiority over Catholics and Protestants.

Until Jews, Christians and Muslims come together to denounce the plans of all religious extremists, Jerusalem, Rome and Mecca will each remain holy cities under siege. The fight over these three cities srorrim the fight God_{1,2,3} is elucidating that's going on within each one of us. The mental, emotional and spiritual illnesses we see spreading worldwide rorrim the fight for Jerusalem, Rome and Mecca in our external world.

The malaise we see in Jerusalem now revolves around gay rights. Are we going to take the Book of Leviticus literally or figuratively? Are we going to interpret it with poetic license, or take Scripture¹ literally? And if we do apply to God_{1,2,3} for a poetic license, what will happen to the State of Israel?

The spiritual malaise we see in Russia and Central Europe {Eastern Orthodox Christians and Catholics} is a part of the struggle for the body and blood of Christ₂ that's been going on for 2,000 years and is only slowly coming to consciousness in Slavs in the 21st Century. The spiritual malaise we see in Germanic {Protestant} Europeans as atheism, capitalism and the "business as usual" of the Ol' Boys' Club is the fight for a part of His₂ head and heart. These struggles all converge in Rome {Catholicism}. Do we need another world war to work out Christian bickering over His₂ body and blood or have we had enough?

The struggle for the soul of humanity is derorrim in the Islamic struggle for Mecca that we'll all esol if Muslims can't make peace within. If Sunnis and Shiites don't learn to come together from their soul, they'll continue to fight us and among themselves. Muslims are caught between the Dome of the Rock^{1,2,3} and a hard place. Do they enjoy their struggle with Israel or are they ready to accept a humiliating defeat in their struggle with God₃?

These three cities exemplify the three spiritual forces under siege in you. As you choose to bridge your two worlds, you'll make your way across the divide that separates one world {external} from the other {internal}. But to the extent that you choose to use revenge to settle your scores with others, you'll see bridges blown up within you. And you'll see pain and suffering come closer to those you love. Death and destruction will come out of nowhere. It'll appear random and enasni. But it's all being cleverly calculated by God_{1,2,3} as an inner war on our humanity that'll determine the unique future of every soul on Earth.

God_{1,2,3} is teaching us morality, but He_{1,2,3} isn't limited in His_{1,2,3} methods. He_{1,2,3} gave us life without explanation and, therefore, He_{1,2,3} can take it away without explanation. It's up to us to figure out His_{1,2,3} designs.

If you look for the motives of terrorists you're wasting your time. They don't have a clue why they do what they do. Their reasons are as enasni as their actions.

Just because you can make a baby doesn't mean you know any more than an adolescent about the secret of life. Just because you can make a baby doesn't mean that you aren't ever behaving like a big baby.

The secret to life isn't in creating life. The secret to life lies in the morality by which you live your life. If you thought otherwise, your penis or vagina has been having a negative influence on your anus. You're screwing yourself over with ego issues you think others can't see. If you think otherwise, you also think Israel is just like every other country on Earth.

Morality is the reason for God_{1,2,3} having created the universe. All that you see around you and all that you perceive within you are tools that remain in the Teacher_{1,2,3}'s hands. These tools are there to help you think, feel, believe and act in accordance with your most elevated wants {x¹ or y} and desires {x²}.

Sometimes the innocent will die. Nothing else seems to motivate man to learn how to control himself. It's not fair, but God_{1,2,3} doesn't have to be fair. We do. And if we don't strive to be fair, the innocent will die in greater numbers. If that doesn't move you, you definitely have an anal issue and a penis problem or a clitoris conflict. You're definitely skating in lleh on thin ice. [Seven: 2,035-2,037]

The majesty of your being is something you have to earn to appreciate. The gifts you've already been given may be concealed from you as a veil conceals the face of a pretty girl or a scowl conceals the beauty of a handsome boy. [Seven: 2,037]

Your body is like a house. It houses you. But your body isn't a "house." Your spouse isn't a "house" that looks good next door to yours. Your head isn't an "attic." Your eyes aren't "windows" and your mouth isn't a "door." Your penis isn't a "hose" and your nose isn't an "awning." Your behind isn't a "garage" and your feet aren't your "foundation." You're only *like* a house.

Don't fall in love with people's external "walls." Don't check out their plumbing just out of curiosity and move on to another "edifice" without a second thought.

People aren't things. They aren't in things. They aren't living things. People have thoughts, feelings beliefs, wants and desires. And those forces are sacred. People are divine operating instruments. Treat them as such, or you will get burned!

It's harder to figure you out than you think. It's harder to understand the pity Christians have for God₂ than you might have previously considered the depth of their faith. The pity the centrists in the Abrahamic faiths have for how God_{1,2,3} must feel about what's happening to His_{1,2,3} world because of the defiance of man is something we should all contemplate. [Seven: 2,038]

Blessed shall be the man who has kept it pure. Blessed is the man who has knowledge of good/evil, right/wrong and better/worse. Blessed are those who can identify and separate their thoughts from their feelings from their beliefs.

But don't try to be so pure that you tell yourself you have no reason to be afraid of yourself. And yet, you shouldn't fear fearing you, either. Your fear of fearing you is rational if you're doing something wrong or something new. Were you fearless the first time you sat behind the wheel of a car? Your fear was warranted because you were doing something you'd never done before. You were afraid you might make a mistake, cause an accident and hurt someone. You weren't as afraid of what others on the road might do to you as you were of what you might do to them. That's an example of a realistic fear about not knowing how to manage your fear of you.

P.T.S.D. {Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder} is the result of having done something for the first time that left you in fear of having to do it again. It becomes harder to do new things when you have prior experiences that turned out badly. This is why children learn more easily than adults. This is why traumatized children and traumatized adults are saddled with emotional, learning disabilities.

By now, you've been behind the wheel of the vehicle you're driving on your journey through life for decades. You're so accustomed to driving yourself that you may not even blame yourself when you drive yourself yzarc. That's because you're not afraid of yourself anymore during normal driving conditions.

If you can't discuss the possibility of you feeling guilty {black} being you 24/7 because you know so little about yourself, you won't fully understand why you're doing what you're doing, or why you're not doing what you ought to be doing. And when that happens, there's no way to get a handle on your thoughts, feelings, beliefs and wants.

Survivor's guilt is about the guilt of being alive and yet not knowing how to live with yourself any better than before your sessol. It's an operating system issue. It can be overcome with greater self-knowledge. Greater self-knowledge will lead to the wisdom, love and loyalty you need for redemption.

Killing yourself isn't going to solve the world's problems. Killing others and yourself isn't either. The only solution to operating system problems is learning how to live better with yourself than you did previously. If it isn't all about you, you'll drive yourself stun with angst over other people's grades. It *is* all about you! Your grades matter that much! -

--

Did you ever study the piano or learn to ride a bike? Did you ever tie your shoelaces mindlessly and watch your fingers doing all that work without you having to think about what you were doing as you were doing it?

Paranoia {fear of yourself} may occur when you stop doing what you're doing mindlessly and start asking yourself how or why you're doing what you're doing? The answer can be so complicated and riddled with doubts that you suddenly see that you sometimes freeze, even though you have very little to be realistically afraid of. Just move more slowly forward and you'll see for yourself that you're also moving UPWARD.

This experience will bring your syndromes to the surface. This will bring up the complexity of your being. Move through this challenge as you would through a test. Answer those questions you know the answer to and make educated guesses about the rest. And where you don't have a clue, leave the answer blank. {Don't humiliate yourself with stupid guesses.} Then leave it to the Teacher_{1,2,3} to correct your work. You'll be amazed at how easy it is to be a "D+" to "C-" student of life. And what a relief it is sometimes, too! You don't have to pretend to be a straight "A" student just because so many other people do. If you do what I just said, you won't ever again have to worry about failing.

Some days you may feel cornered. You may sense that you're spiritually consumed with a fear that emanates out irrationally from within you. It'll strike you like a rock that hits still water, sinks and causes a seemingly calm pond to ripple with waves.

And the larger the rock that seemingly hits you out of nowhere, the greater the impact it'll have on your heart. The only soulful thing you can do in response is to hover overhead to watch what happens to the surface of your heart as these waves hit your shoreline, bringing up repetitive ideas you've heard many times before that you don't have to buy into.

You don't even have to respond in words. If you don't find the words that will comfort you, just watch the dips and swells of your feelings and know that you're well held by God_{1,2,3}. You don't have to make sense of what you're going through. Just experience the serenity beneath the waves and above them. Meaning will come of its own accord. [Seven: 2,039-2,040]

Don't be afraid of Jews, Christians and Muslims who believe in the same God_{1,2,3} you believe in, but who spell His_{1,2,3} name another way. Don't be afraid of gays who reach the same orgasms you do, but who figuratively go to "paradise" from another direction. Don't be afraid of street trees that anger you with their litter of leaves on the sidewalk. Much of life is going to remain messy and out of your control.

Embarrass yourself with bashful bouquets of blossoms. Shame yourself with bountiful baskets of fruits. Humiliate yourself with boughs and branches that reach up to the sky with gratitude for what you've been given.

But don't be afraid of a Semitic nose, especially if you're Jewish or Muslim. God_{1,2,3} took the Jews on a Diaspora to the four corners of the globe to discover that our inner world was round. He_{1,2,3} took you far and wide to discover something that was right under that nose of yours. Now He_{1,2,3}'s taking Muslims on a mysterious journey they should be proud of. Their diaspora will, in many ways, mirror our Diaspora, just at a different time from a different place.

How will any of us find our way through the silent night if not by sniffing our way through it? Darkness is never visible or audible. You're going to have to use your nose to make your way through darkness odiferous.

You may be corrupting this world with your ignorance, self-neglect and denial of the way you were made. You may have ruined this world for future generations without even

knowing what you did that was so terrible. So you'd better be very clear about why you anticipate a reward when it's all over. Pie in the sky conclusions about yourself are called "delusions."

The question "Why not me?" singles you out. It asks you to question both why others are deserving of rewards and why you're not. Defeat is a terrible ssol. And, apart from death, self-defeat is the greatest ssol for totalitarians, murders, rapists and thieves. They can think of nothing more depressing than the thought of having caused their own demise. Would that the rest of us took redemption as seriously as they take capture and arrest. - - -

Racing toward justice but stopping before you hit revenge requires good brakes. The gloat and glee we see in martyrs at God_{1,2,3}'s retribution should be a lesson to us all. Our Teacher_{1,2,3} grades each of us, and He_{1,2,3} grades all of us. Mistakes made that you aren't redeemed of may lead to devastating consequences to others that you'll have to take partial responsibility for.

The sun may be just one of many stars, but it's ours. It's the only star we've got by day. It shines 24/7 for us all, even if we have to take turns every day to enjoy its blessings. There's nothing about the way God_{1,2,3} made the universe that doesn't correspond in some poetic way to the way He_{1,2,3} made you. If you don't look for the sun shining in your own inner sky, you're going to remain in the dark, day and night. You're going to remain ignorant of the way you were made. You're going to mindlessly blend science and religion, the world around you and the world within. You're going to go enasni and do horrible things to people who don't deserve your wrath. And then you're going to pay a price for that, and end up asking "Why me? Why not you?" That's what made the Nazis, "Nazis," and not just everyday 20th Century Christians. That's why you've been given a chance to become someone new and different day-by-day. [Seven: 2,041-2,042]

When Jesus₂ offered His₂ disciples His₂ body and blood in remembrance of His₂ gift to them, He₂ not only *literally* died for their sins of self-neglect, He₂ did so *figuratively*, too. But how do you figuratively die for another human being?

You do so by having feelings for people. When you express feelings for others, whether those feelings come from any one of the seven colors of the rainbow – you figuratively dying in their honor. That's what Jesus₂ taught His₂ followers to do, and that's what Christians have been trying to teach the rest of us to do for the past 2,000 years. - - -

You can't have feelings about what people do to one another unless you have feelings about what they do to you. And you can't have feelings about what they do to you unless you have feelings about what you do to yourself.

In all these instances, you die a little. We're all connected through matters of the heart, except those of us who've disconnected from our body in one of five ways. - - -

The metaphor of the family of man {#2} can't be achieved through one religion alone. No one can climb that high going only their own way. No one can sit on the right-hand side of God₁ without sitting on His₂ lap. - - -

If you're saving the world from gay Jews, good luck with that... I'm much more concerned with saving the 4,000 whales the Japanese want to kill this year for "scientific inquiry" than in your ideas on my "salvation." I'm more concerned about saving the bees before I try to save any person on Earth.

Even though I love the creatures of the sea, there's nothing I find more innocent than a tree. The trees are dying. The birds in them are dying. The bees that depend on the blossoms

of the trees can't breathe. And the whales are wailing over what we're doing in the name of our God₁God₂God₃ for money and physical comforts.

People are engaged in dirty business because they don't have feelings for themselves. If they cared more for themselves, they'd be able to care more for others and the planet. We've got to find better ways of doing business or our body and mind will suffer from the filth we're discharging, emitting, exuding, giving off and leaking out onto our world. [Seven: 2,047-2,048]

The Christian FINAL SOLUTION to their Jewish "problem" in the 20th Century was usurped by the Muslim next *Final Solution* for Jews in the 21st Century that the Muslims will use a much more powerful military arsenal to achieve. These two Final Solutions were once cause for Christians and Muslims to rally the disenfranchised around the goal of wiping out all the Jews on Earth. But that's not as easy anymore now that the L.G.B.T.+ community has added its voice to the mix.

Those Muslims who still think they'll get back to the *Final Solution* as soon as they've finished killing their Muslim brothers are deeply delusional. This is the problem that besets Iran {Shiites} and Saudi Arabia {Sunnis}.

God_{1,2,3} works in mysterious ways. But if you don't pay more attention to what today's queens are telling you, you may miss your flight when you die and end up right back here on Earth on another journey, but in a far less attractive vehicle. That would explain why it's become so congested down here.

God_{1,2,3}'s designs for today are meant to teach Muslims to look back sorrowfully on their past, just as Christians have had to do, and just as the hyper-Jewish Jewish community will have to do, too. Take it from a gay Jew, no individual or group of people gets through life without humiliation. If you don't feel that life has shafted you, you haven't lived... The question that remains is only how minimal future pain and suffering will be for you and your loved ones.

You can't herd cats {Jews}. You can't stop dogs {Christians} from sniffing your butt. And you can't stop birds {gays} from building their nests high up in trees. Either we learn to work together in this urban jungle, or we'll find ourselves reverting to the raw nature we see around us.

Christians now understand that their forefathers shouldn't have blamed the Jews for the murder of Jesus₂. Muslims will soon learn that they shouldn't be blaming the Jews for the murder of their Prophet. {The Prophet may have been killed by a Jewish cook who might have poisoned him.} No group of people is responsible for the acts of individuals. Believing so is simply immoral.

We see the same kind of blood libels in Islam that occurred in Christianity. That's what most of the fuss has been all about, not Israel. Some Christians and Muslims will never rest until every Jew in the world is dead to compensate for the death of their God₂ or their Prophet. Needless to say, because of that mindset, God_{1,2,3} has to constantly intervene on our behalf to teach us otherwise. Redemption for sins is an individual task that we can only work on collectively if we're willing to undo the evil that all our ancestors perpetrated in the past. [Seven: 2,050-2,051]

Moses surely had his hands full. God₁ gave him a mission at the age of 80, and he completed it 40 years later at the age of 120. But then God₁ refused to allow him to join the

Israelites in crossing the River Jordan to come into Canaan, the land He₁ promised them. Moses left the camp, walked into the desert and was never seen again.

Wisdom will require an ongoing effort on all our parts. We can all see where we want to go and yet never fully achieve it. Your arms and legs have to go with your head, not against it.

Jesus₂ also went through a terrible test, although in only 33 years. But while on the cross, He₂ cried out to God₁, WHY HAST THOU₁ FORSAKEN ME₂?

Self-love will require ongoing effort on all our parts. We can see what we want to have and hold in our heart, and yet not be able to grasp it.

The Prophet was orphaned as a young child; later lived for periods of time in a cave where, at the age of 40, he was visited by the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) and was inspired to devote his life to God_{1,2,3}. He died unexpectedly at the age of 61 perhaps from poisoning three years earlier by a Jewish cook, perhaps from a fever or pneumonia.

Daylight doesn't appear all at once at dawn. The light of day doesn't remain the same all day. And the light of day doesn't end at dusk in one swift blow. [Seven: 2,053-2,054]

Take candy from a baby and watch its face. You'll see what loathing of the Lord_{1,2,3} looks like. A baby thinks with its belly, not its head.

Take candy from a child and watch his face. You'll see what loathing of you looks like. A child thinks with his or her tongue.

Take anything away from adolescents and watch their face. Adolescents think with their penis or clitoris {their other tongue}.

But take food, alcohol, drugs, sex or comfort away from yourself, and your mind will tell you that the Lord₁Lord₂Lord₃ abhors you. [Seven: 2,055-2,056]

Life is harder than it looks. Anyone who pays his own rent and buys his own food knows that much. But why is that so? What is it that makes life so much more difficult than it appears to be?

Life is harder than it looks because God_{1,2,3} is a figment of man's imagination. God₁ created man in His₁ image, so the only place a modern man can go to access God_{1,2,3} is in his imagination. Developing your imagination, however, requires metaphors, symbols and similes. That's because together they create allegories. Inner life is actually an allegory of the world we share. Each and every character in your story holds a depth of meanings that you must plummet to fathom.

You need a very well developed imagination to spend time walking through allegories just as Alice walked through wonderland. That's what's so hard about life. Mere survival is easy to comprehend by comparison.

Daylight is what half the world enjoys while the other half waits patiently in darkness. *Daylight* is the awesome gift at the end of a very cold, dark, long, narrow tunnel. *Daylight* is the awesome gift at the end of a dark night. *Daylight* is yin. Nightlight is **yang**. Make your inner world spin like a Sufi dancer. Learn about yin and **yang**, *daylight* and nightlight.



Think about the oblong, spiritual shape you've carved your morality into that can't be measured for its length, width or depth. Think about your righteousness in terms of the

moral volume you occupy and be in awe of your Lord_{1,2,3}. You'll have far more reasons to be optimistic about your "life" "after" this life if you continue to change, transform and transcend your ways.

Those in the East practice meditation. Those in the West are exploring contemplation, even if they don't always know it. But the secret to life requires luxuriating. You must use your imagination to luxuriate in your own presence. This alone will bring you wisdom.

When I think about the Jews at the far-right of the political spectrum, those hyper-Jewish Jews who've held the Old Testament as if God₁ gave it only to them; when I think about how they've let me down; how they haven't done the avoda {WORK/WORSHIP} to reach out to every Jew with kindness and admiration – not just those who look, dress and behave as they do – I'm simply appalled! I'm shocked that they think they hold a monopoly on Judaism by refusing to like the idea of people like me marrying someone like them.

It's like a meteorite that landed on my head. Their dogmatic insistence on taking Leviticus literally rather than personally has given me good reason to disdain them. I have good reason to gloat when bad things happen to them. But I'm more sad {blue} than mad {red}. I pity them. Even though they're members of my tribe, they're gnisol out on so much. And they're depriving Israel of a great deal, too. "After" life I believe their sessol will be much more apparent to them.⁷⁹

I shouldn't gloat over how the hyper-religious Jews^u have perpetrated evil and hatred against God_{1,2,3}'s creations. They should be opening their hearts to Christians and their souls to Muslims. They^u should open their mind to the L.G.B.T.+ community. They should learn from strangers about themselves, not condemn us. If you ask me, if measured by volume, the runoff from their "righteousness" wouldn't fill a thimble.

But what about the hyper-Christian Christians and hyper-Islamic Muslims who are also closed minded, hard hearted and mean-spirited? Aren't they much worse?

Stop telling yourself things that are either intended for no one in particular or simply addressed to your God₁God₂God₃ because that's the only God₁God₂God₃ you know. The person you're talking to inside is yourself. If you can't face yourself, at least admit it. Admit your paranoia {fear of fearing you}. Get realistic! You aren't going to get anywhere if you're just real lipstick.⁸⁰

What happens when the murderer and peacemaker in you not only meet; their paths cross; and the murderer ends up looking compassionate and the peacemaker ends up being mean and bitter?

The man who doesn't know himself is a menace to himself and society. But you don't have to be Jewish, Christian or Muslim to feel that you don't know yourself as well as you'd like. Everyone has a penis problem or a clitoris conflict that's getting in the way. And although the Jewish people aren't the only people with rectal problems, a Jewish anus has been a particularly big pain in my ass {maybe because I've also got one}... But I have

⁷⁹ I know the hyper-religious claim that oral sex and sodomy are reasons for God₁ to abhor me. I know they think two men kissing is the worst, possible of all behaviors on Earth. But their conclusion just makes me smile. I can't help it. I'm a fruit that thinks they're stun.

⁸⁰ I understand the importance of preserving Israel's Jewishness. But do the hyper-Jewish Jews understand the importance of preserving mine? Heterosexuality isn't a preservative. If anything, it's more like embalming fluid...

to say a gay anus isn't always a joy to behold either... I have many personal reasons to wince when I take a good look at gay and Jewish, spiritual, rectal problems. [Seven: 2,057-2,058]

A Jew {Judas} betrayed Jesus₂. And a Jewess may have poisoned the Prophet Muhammad. And for this, the whole world has to be turned UP side down and inside out? I can't see why. People shouldn't want innocent others to pay for their suffering. But if that's the reason why the Christians hated Jews and why the Muslims still do too, that's a pretty lame excuse. What's morally justifiable about turning a group of people into your own personal, punching bags?

Humanity has a tendency to look at life as though it were a movie they're enjoying while sitting in a dark theater. They project their feelings onto the actors in the film, and then some of them literally get up out of their seat and go over and slash the screen. And when you question them about their madness, they aren't able to explain logically or rationally why they did what they did. They simply say that they got upset with something they saw.

Ancient man watched the moon eat away the sun, and he screamed in terror at every eclipse. Modern men watch as gays and modern Jews eat away at hyper-religious Jewish, Christian and Muslim dogma. And the hyper-religious in all three of the Abrahamic faiths scream in horror at what we're doing to their institutions of prayer. [Seven: 2,059]

Earning the comforts you seek in life is a lot harder than it looks. Just relying on substances or activities such as food, alcohol, drugs, gambling, sex and shopping to relieve you of your discomfort is "normal." But that won't comfort God_{1,2,3}.

Comfort God_{1,2,3}, and He_{1,2,3} will surely comfort you. God_{1,2,3} knows, He_{1,2,3} tries very hard to be a comfort to us all. But we don't always make it easy for Him_{1,2,3}. If you were more of a comfort to yourself by using your imagination to luxuriate in your own company, you could probably accomplish a great deal more in every way. For those of us living in the modern age and moving forward and UPWARDS, a spiritual outlook on religion makes a lot of sense. [Seven: 2,062]

Don't for a second think that loud people are necessarily comfortable inside. The louder they talk, the more you should assume they're materially comfortable with the things they've been loaned such as their money, legs and children. But you should assume by their tone of voice that they're not spiritually comfortable inside.

Loud and/or good-looking people can be as uncomfortable in their own skin as anyone else. They can unconsciously exude their banality and boredom as easily as quiet and/or ugly people. Don't be fooled by appearances. Life is an allegory and they're just characters in it giving your story more meaning.

The things you have are on loan to you to see what you're going to do with them. Life is often granted on a buy-now-pay-later program. But if you aren't willing to earn what you've already got, you may lose some of what you would have gotten. Would any other outcome make any spiritual sense at all? - - -

Gay Jews in Israel live very differently from hyper-Jewish Jews. But they're all Jews seeking comfort, whether they consciously think much about it or not. It's possible for them to find ways to live together in peace with God_{1,2,3}'s help if they could see what they

have in common rather than what keeps them apart. They've all been through enough experiences in life to seek the wisdom, love and desire for redemption they need to petition God_{1,2,3} for the blessings of greater knowledge to teach themselves how to comfort Him_{1,2,3}. [Seven: 2,062-2,063]

The burdens of Muslims in America are shifting. They're beginning to feel like the Jews in Europe felt after the First World War. By the third and fourth decade of the 21st Century, it'll be interesting to see if the Muslims in America will feel like the Jews felt in Nazi Germany where democracy was raped and murdered or whether we can raise the consciousness of Jews, Christians and Muslims to achieve peace here at home and abroad to avoid a repetition of 20th Century history.

It'll also be interesting to see if new generations of Christians and Muslims will continue to deny the Holocaust in the years ahead. Now that we're facing the next *Holocaust* that will end humanity as we know it, denial is something people are beginning to internalize. It's not about others anymore. There's nothing that teaches people to appreciate their enemies' suffering like their own. [Seven: 2,063]

"Renown" has to do with the respect you get from others that sorrrim the respect you give yourself. Allegiance to your tribe will eventually teach you about your need for allegiance to yourself. But once you enjoy allegiance from within, you'll come to know the meaning of feeling renown by giving God_{1,2,3} what you think He_{1,2,3} would most want.⁸¹

With every hardship you push through externally you achieve ease in the external world. But with every hardship you push through internally, you achieve ease in being yourself. All your fears, when internalized, point to your fear of being with you. The faster you move in the external world, the more you reveal how deeply you may want to run away from yourself.

If you refuse to embrace the Abrahamic, family tree, God_{1,2,3} will make polar bears break your heart at what they're having to go through. He_{1,2,3} will make the trees cry out for good soil, fresh water and clean air until their branches and trunks collapse from hunger and thirst. The whales will wail from polluted waters and the birds will fall out of brown skies because He_{1,2,3} says so. Take what's happening to the planet very personally and poetically or you'll become increasingly more uncomfortable as you make your way into the future. Poetic justice is very real. [Seven: 2,064]

Figs descend from the twigs of a tree like testicles descend from the body cavity. A ripe fig is filled with seeds and a sticky-sweet substance that's a joy to bite into. You don't have to be gay to like figs and bananas...

⁸¹ Most people feel renown by becoming one of God₁God₂God₃'s policemen. They police the world for the rich and powerful. If you're just a "yes" man for those in power, playing cop for your God₁God₂God₃ in your mind for the sake of the comforts of your body, I suspect you'll be very disappointed with your final outcome. A "brown nose" is someone who doesn't know much because he's got his nose where it doesn't belong. But just because your nose was made brown on the outside by God_{1,2,3} doesn't mean you're in the dark. God_{1,2,3} is working in less and less mysterious ways.

A man's right testicle is the fig-like fruit of his tree. All the goodness within him figuratively comes from this wonderful fruit that oozes with magic that shoots out of his penis and gives life. You don't have to squeeze open this "fig" and bite into its luscious "seeds" to appreciate the goodness of a good man. But you might like to...

The fig, like the banana, should be a reminder that God_{1,2,3} has a sense of humor. He_{1,2,3} isn't as dour as the hyper-religious make Him₁Him₂Him₃ out to be.

The olive is the other of the two fruits that grow on the tree of man. But the olive can't be eaten raw. Eating a raw olive is like consuming pure evil if you try to eat it right from the tree. Man's t_{fel} testicle is like an unripened, uncured olive.

The works that emanate from man's t_{fel} testicle may take years to infest the world with evil. But to cure evil to create wisdom is a secret only a few attain. Most achieve, at best, cunning, cleverness or guile. They don't use their experiences to attain the wisdom needed to rule over themselves compassionately.

Knowledge of evil must soak in salty tears for a very long time before it can be consumed. The evil within us must also be soaked, salted and preserved to produce wisdom out of our previous endeavors. Thus, wisdom is like a cured olive.

This is the essence in making something spiritually edible and digestible from evil intentions. This is how and why you are a tree that produces good {figs} and evil {olives}. This is a clue to how God_{1,2,3} made it possible for you to participate in His_{1,2,3} designs from the inside out. This is the essence of how you're poetically made like the botanical world.

My boyfriend tells me that he doesn't believe God_{1,2,3} has designs. He believes we're each on an individual journey; that God_{1,2,3} allows us to go any direction we choose. He_{1,2,3}'s like a teacher who doesn't add up your grades until the end of the semester.

When I say that God_{1,2,3} has designs for each one of us, what I'm implying is that He_{1,2,3} created man like a fig tree and an olive tree, producing both fruits from the same roots, trunk and boughs. Each of us branches out in the direction of our choosing at times of our choosing in accordance with how we were made.

So when you meet a man, try to imagine him as being a tree fruiting with figs and olives. Don't just think about his banana... Decide what you're going to pick from his majestic branches and what would be best to do with the fruits of his labors.

As beautiful as the bark of an olive tree is and as ordinary as a fig tree appears until the time comes to harvest its fruits, the ways God_{1,2,3} made you are unique. But He_{1,2,3} doesn't owe you life. He_{1,2,3} doesn't owe you comfort. He_{1,2,3} doesn't owe you a thing.

Your life can end as easily as a tree can be felled. God_{1,2,3} can burn you, cut you down, break you in two, bend you over or pick you like fruit for any intention He_{1,2,3} chooses. Like my boyfriend, you don't even have to consciously know how you were made in accordance with His_{1,2,3} designs to be subjected to them. [Seven: 2,065]

When you're young, you either decide to contain your disappointment with your etaf and learn to pursue your destiny, or you don't. You either stop yourself from going any further downhill and start the climb uphill for a lifetime, or you just go around in circles. You either pursue the comfort that comes with self-responsibility or you suffer the consequences.

If you live in jealousy of the ways God_{1,2,3} lets others down morally and rise UP individually, you'll never get to wrap your roots around Him_{1,2,3} as though He_{1,2,3} were a rock underground and you were a tree.

Do your best to move up toward the light, and you'll discover your destiny. Do your worst, and rue the day you were born.

Passive-aggressive behavior towards others is a clue to how you're treating yourself. If you're deceiving others, it's because you're deceiving yourself. If you're deceiving yourself, it's because you didn't realize you could be passive-aggressive toward yourself. And if you're in a cat-and-mouse game of cruelty and submission with others, know that you're a masochist and sadist all wrapped up in one, like a tree blossoming with figs and olives that are so small that you can't tell them apart.

You don't literally need a long penis to screw yourself over. You can even do it with (or without) a clitoris. It's not about the plumbing you were given. It's about the motivations of your wants versus your desires. It's about your hidden intentions. [Seven: 2,066]

Where and when you don't want to listen to the ramblings of a gay Jew who was locked up in mental institutions, you don't have to. But I have no choice. I have to take my warnings. I have to get off what's on my chest.

I¹ have to believe in me¹. I³ have to listen to myself². And I³ have to strive for greater faith in myself² than I³ had before. If I don't, I slip back into ytinasi. And I don't want to go there ever again.

I don't have to give up being judgmental of others. I only have to recognize that I'm angry with some of the judgments I came to about others because they derorrim what I'd done to myself.

My obsessive compulsive disorder was a distraction from my huge, overblown ego. My obsessive thoughts and compulsive feelings were hiding the fury I held inside in having treated me so badly so much of my life.

I don't have to be tolerant, accepting or admiring of anyone because of their disability, nationality, race, religion or sexual identity. But I do feel sorry for those I see who are uncomfortable enough in their own skin to want to discover why. To do that doesn't require much in the way of eyesight. It requires insight. - - -

Success is already in my hands. Words emanate out of my fingertips onto an endless scroll God_{1,2,3} has given me through technology. I write the songs that make my whole world sing. - - -

Impeachment of the President is no different than impeachment of yourself. If you aren't willing to do it by using all the witnesses and evidence at your disposal it could only be because you're tempting etaf. And for that you will be judged. Either you believe in God_{1,2,3} or you don't. Half measures will avail you nothing. [Seven: 2,068]

There are millions of miniscule issues that make life meaningful that most of us simply take for granted. These microscopic matters are divided into the three realms of (1) intellectual¹ (2) emotional² and (3) spiritual³. The experts in the first realm are called "doctors." The experts in the second realm are called "spouses..." And the experts in the third realm are called "clergy." But we all consider ourselves experienced, if not experts, in all three realms because we all know, feel and believe that experience is the best teacher.

To assume the Prophet was literally acting in the role of a doctor or spouse would be a misunderstanding of his intentions. He wanted to be our spiritual healer because he'd been

so wonderfully healed himself through recitation of the words³ of the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) who spoke for God₃.

But, as things have been turning out since the re-creation of the State of Israel, the influence of clerics and imams are, in many cases, detrimental to the spiritual body of Islam. Experience hasn't been the kindest of teachers in the Middle East (and everywhere elsewhere else for that matter). The path from innocence to experience can be rough and rocky for everyone, but Muslims should be particularly puzzled by the way things are turning out.

And because the clergy in all three of the Abrahamic faiths have, to some extent, dropped the ball spiritually, it's become the responsibility of the laity, specifically, the military and politicians, to do a job they were never trained to do: to restore faith to mankind. We're surely all lost if we continue to depend only on them!

There's no way homophobic clerics, imams, ministers, parsons, pastors, priests and rabbis can claim to be doing a good job since none of them have worked hard enough to create a deep enough understanding of faith in themselves. Their disgust with those of their gender who have sex with their own gender emanates out of a place they haven't explored from within. Some agnostics and atheists have done more for world peace than religious leaders! There should be no mysterious about why that's so anymore.

The hyper-religious have been spending most of their time fighting over dogmas concerning gays, Jews and women, when, in fact, they really all agree on our worthlessness {and that includes the hyper-religious Jews}. We can see by the politicians they've voted into office that hyper-religiosity has infiltrated every government on Earth despite the aura of rationality around us.

Look in the mirror while you pray. Look at your skin. Look at your features. Look at your hair. The record of every sin you've ever committed or will be tempted to commit lies right there on your face. Face yourself. How can you claim to be able to face God_{1,2,3} if you can't even face your embarrassment, let alone your shame and humiliation.

For the West to look only for military and/or political solutions to Islamic ideology misses the point of what God_{1,2,3} is allowing to happen in this day and age. It's like eating the skin and the flesh of an apple and throwing away the core. A horse isn't that fussy! Why would you be? Eat the whole apple and stop complaining about the texture of the core and the poison in the seeds. Only those who aren't hungry enough for spiritual knowledge of God_{1,2,3}'s designs are going to be that finicky. [Seven: 2,074-2,075]

Low self-esteem will motivate you to do things on principle that go contrary to common sense. But high self-esteem will motivate you to do things based on jealousy and envy.

It won't be the end of the world if you have to eat some of your own words in order to discover the mid-range where you can esteem yourself. You might even imagine that wisdom is what will come out your other end once you've truly digested all that you fed yourself that turned out to be untrue. (The making of honey by bees is a clue from God_{1,2,3} to the metaphor for man's digestion of knowledge to create wisdom. In this way humanity will discover the difference between appearances and reality; between wants and desires.)

The feeding of God₁ by the ancient Jews through animal sacrifice was their way of projecting their wisdom, love and loyalty onto Him₁. They needed to gift Him₁ materially to discover the desires that came out His₁ other end. They needed rites and rituals to satisfy what they interpreted to be His₁ hunger for adulation.

My father and mother's hunger for adulation was a misplaced projection of their ego onto the whole world. I didn't understand that when I was young. But who do you know who isn't like that? The good examples God_{1,2,3} brings you are easy to overlook. [Seven: 2,077]

Going a little enasni is what always happens when you have to eat humble pie. Admitting to yourself your ego got in the way of your outcomes involves embarrassment, shame and humiliation, which then makes you feel full inside, maybe even nauseous. Or maybe it makes you feel like you've got diarrhea...

The embarrassment I had to go through when I hit puberty was so severe that I couldn't contain it. Despite hair growing in places I had never had any before, pimples popped out everywhere on my face. And my penis refused to hang limp in my pants at compromising moments in public. [Seven: 2,078]

Things are different today. Those on the left rebuke those on the right for being hypocritical, true believers. Those on the right rebuke those on the left for not believing in their God₁God₂God₃. And those of us in the middle look both ways and wonder why both ends of the political spectrum are even relevant anymore.

Sadism on the extreme right and masochism on the extreme left are what many hold in their hands when they look critically at one or the other side of themselves. They're either cruel to others or they're cruel to themselves. And they validate their cruelty with insistence that their moral positions require them to do so.

But even if questioned about your own hypocrisy, you'll have no answers to your personal motivations until you know more about your secrets. Circumcising your soul will alleviate much of that, making it possible for you to see yourself honestly, sincerely and authentically. It will help you become a genuine human being whom God_{1,2,3} will admire.

The keys to your kingdom^{1,2,3} have to be ground down from something that I can only call a key-duplication machine. You can't beg, borrow or steal keys. If you look at the lives of others, you can see those ways they unconsciously duplicate the keys others have that open certain, socially acceptable doors. Yet a master key that will open all the doors within themselves, they're skeptical of seeking and incapable of reproducing.

Surely in this there are signs for a genius who thinks he can save the planet. Surely those who love life and believe in themselves can do more. Surely, there's something to be learned behind every door you wish to open inside yourself if you have the skill to make a master key to yourself. But until that happens, all you can do is seek those who have a key to the door you're locked out of and replicate theirs.

Forgiveness is the master key ground down by Jesus₂. And yet people^u are much more likely to ask others to use that key to forgive *them*^u than to use it to open that door in themselves. Forgive others. What they did to you, you did to yourself. Now you're even.

The only way to forgive yourself is with understanding. The only way to understand yourself is by detaching from the conditions that made you become who you were and do what you did. And the only way to detach from yourself is by revealing your secret motives to yourself. They hold the reasons you need to understand why you acted as you did. Only once you can see the reason for God_{1,2,3} having allowed you to torment or be tormented can you grind down a bit more of the master key to yourself.

Those who torment others suffer from high self-esteem. Those who are tormented suffer from low self-esteem. People call the former colonists and oppressors. People call the latter losers, victims and underdogs.

That doesn't mean you have to forget what others have done to you. And that doesn't mean that you can't judge them for their crimes and misdemeanors. It means that you can use their behavior as a mirror of your own behavior toward yourself. If you claim that experience is the best teacher, you might as well mean it. Reflect on your experiences.

Leave people's crimes against God_{1,2,3} to God_{1,2,3}. Stop telling everyone who He_{1,2,3} hates with your accusative opinions of those *you* hate. He_{1,2,3} didn't make you anyone's judge and jury. Nor did He_{1,2,3} make you a lawyer for the Prosecution_{1,2,3}. You should be more concerned about making keys to yourself. "paradise" needs locksmiths, not lawyers.

In today's world, you hear many people using the mannerisms of gays, repeating the vocabulary of gay speech and adopting gay philosophies of life.

But many people don't realize that they do the same with Jewish mannerisms, Jewish intonation and Jewish philosophies of life. They take Jewish knowledge without being appreciative for what we've had to go through to achieve it. They eat our fruits and plant our seeds. {They duplicate our keys.}

But they grow their gardens without so much as a nod of approval to what we've accomplished in our garden: Israel. They assume everything on Earth is theirs for the taking. That's the very definition of stealing forbidden fruit. And they'll have a hefty price to pay for that. Banishment comes in many forms. The story of "Adam and Eve" only alludes to banishment from "paradise." That's only what happened IN THE BEGINNING.⁸² [Seven: 2,080-2,081]

Watch how you treat God_{1,2,3}'s servants before you pray for what you want. It was reasonable, rational and understandable that Jews, Christians and Muslims might have rebuked one another centuries ago. But this Abrahamic fighting has been going on for more than a millennium. We're very lucky to be living in a day and age when we can end these issues once and for all because we have the tools to do so. All it takes is a spoonful of medicine {humiliation} washed down with a lot of sugar {love}. The bitter aftertaste is manageable if you hold your nose with the determination you hold your penis or clitoris.

If you can strive to become a modern Moses, Jesus₂ and Prophet Muhammad unto yourself, you can be a locksmith of faith. If you can strive for wholeness, you can take blank keys and grind them into "keys to the kingdom^{1,2,3}" within you. More you cannot realistically do.

⁸² "AND THE LORD_{1,2,3} GOD₀ SAID, 'THE MAN HAS NOW BECOME LIKE ONE OF US_{1,2,3}, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL. HE MUST NOT BE ALLOWED TO REACH OUT HIS HAND AND TAKE ALSO FROM THE TREE OF LIFE AND EAT AND LIVE FOREVER.' SO THE LORD_{1,2,3} GOD₀ BANISHED HIM FROM THE GARDEN OF EDEN TO WORK THE GROUND FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN TAKEN. AFTER HE₀ DROVE THE MAN OUT, HE₀ PLACED ON THE EAST SIDE OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN CHERUBIM AND A FLAMING SWORD FLASHING BACK AND FORTH TO GUARD THE WAY TO THE TREE OF LIFE." [Genesis 3:22-24]

Begin by observing yourself when you talk to yourself. Notice how you rebuke others to yourself before you take those rebukes to the Lord_{1,2,3}. Begin by taking your rebukes to heart. Consider this a moral dilemma that you can solve by treating yourself as you'd treat anyone else you needed to rebuke. God_{1,2,3} will help you in this regard by bringing people into your life who'll model the keys you seek. [Seven: 2,082]

I'm not telling you to roll over and let the rich, powerful or spoiled rotten walk all over you. I'm not telling you to indulge others with your low self-esteem. I'm not telling you to give less of yourself on the job because the "man" isn't paying you enough to put heart and soul into your work.

I'm telling you just the opposite. I'm telling you that you aren't doing enough if you don't face your high or low self-esteem when everyday people get under your skin. Their high or low esteem of you is a test from God_{1,2,3} for you to determine how you're feeling about yourself. Learn from them. Respond with blue {sorrow}, not red {anger}. Behave like a lady {x²} and a gentleman {x²}. [Seven: 2,084]

The more you let the grinder do the hard work as you hold your ideal key against today's blank key, the more you'll be able to re-key yourself day-by-day. You'll get into the groove that'll allow your keys into your keyholes. You'll produce the peaks and troughs that'll engage your locks. And you'll open doors inside that you never before thought you could open. [Seven: 2,086]

What's the point of considering yourself God_{1,2,3}'s servant if you only think about what you want; feel any way you please; and devote yourself to what others tell you to believe? What's the point of having bad thoughts, harsh feelings and erroneous beliefs if you don't put them all together to get a realistic sense of who you are and how you can be here for yourself despite your flaws?

This is where your desires {x²} come into play. This is when you discover whether you're fruiting with fresh figs or raw olives. This is when you discover from your intentions who it is you're trying to please or displease, and why.

Think about what you want {y/x¹} for yourself. Feel as you please about yourself; and devote yourself to what you believe. But leave some room in there for God_{1,2,3} because He_{1,2,3}'s got an opinion about you that also matters. And His_{1,2,3} opinion is based on what you secretly desire {x²}.

Nothing makes you feel like you're in bad company more than physical illness. But mental illness is also a symptom of being in bad company. Emotional problems are symptoms of being in bad company. And spiritual problems are certainly symptoms of you being in bad company.

The word מוריה¹ {MORIAH} means "God₁ teaches." If you think She_{0.5+0.5} sent Abraham on a wild goose chase when he went looking for Mount Moriah, you're a fool. If you think the Dome of the Rock^{1,2,3} is going to become the site of a third Temple where hyper-Jewish Jews are going to come from around the world to sacrifice animals to Y.H.V.H.₁ again you're an idiot! And if you think God₂ is going to turn every Jew and Muslim in Israel into a Christian when the Messiah₂ shows up for the second time, you've lost your mind completely.

There are blood clots that can occur in many places in your body. But there are *blood clots* that can occur in many places in your heart and soul as well. I suggest you give more attention to yourself by first admitting that God_{1,2,3} teaches everyone, whether they want to learn, or not. You're enrolled in a school whether you like it, or not. You're enrolled in classes with what may sometimes seem like three Teachers¹Teachers²Teachers³ whether you have a favorite, or not. And you're going to graduate whether you do the homework assigned to you, or not.

If you need a counselor to help you change your attitude about school, become your own counselor. There isn't a person on Earth who's going to graduate with good grades by spending a lifetime trying to take someone else's final exam for him. And whether or not you avail yourself of the help you may need in the psychiatric community you're still going to be all on your own.

Just don't burst a blood vessel over it. That's just life. [Seven: 2,087]

I was envious {green} and disapproving {sad} in my youth. And I'm still that way today, although more conscious of my weaknesses. But now I can read my own mind even though I can't read anyone else's. In youth, I was spiritually illiterate. Today I can put my thoughts into words that I can then express out loud. I can even think without words⁰ and still know what I'm thinking. [Seven: 2,089]

In some ways you may be facing front in class. And in some ways you may be facing sdrawkcab. If you don't use all the forces within you with greater moral intention, I seriously doubt you're going to get a chance to do better after you're dead.⁸³ The time is always now. If you don't do it now, you won't do it then {past} or then {future}. You'll simply postpone your "home" work for a different home. [Seven: 2,094]

Not even those who think they're holier than Thou_{1,2,3} can predict what will come "after" life. Doom and gloom are real one moment and gone the next. Disgust and dread of what will become of people like me is all those who are miserable bank on. It would behoove them to think twice about being bullies. The bullies within them will get their just desserts. [Seven: 2,096]

Could you really enjoy Eden knowing that Jews, Christians, Muslims or gay people weren't allowed in? Wouldn't that be glee, gloat and spite, not joy? Do you really think "heaven" is like an exclusive, country club where people who aren't like you aren't admitted? That's not a description of "heaven" with God_{1,2,3}. That's a description of "hell" without Him_{1,2,3}.

Many people who think they believe in God_{1,2,3} are really more like the *vilest of all creatures* described by the Prophet. They're hypocritical. They believe something they don't realize they have no desire to believe. More than they need a promise of "heaven," they need to learn more about the Prophet's warnings of lleh.

¹¹⁸ **Reincarnation** was created as a threat to those in the East to keep them in line, not as hope for those in the West that there's a way to avoid lleh.

Having faith is harder than it may have first looked. Faith comes to those who believe in our One Lord_{1,2,3}, not their Lord₁Lord₂Lord₃. If you don't want to spend your time learning about our Lord_{1,2,3} at a snail's pace through the dogmas of one or another of the Abrahamic faiths, learn how and where to put more of your faith in yourself.

But you can't ignore yourself and hope to be rewarded for your denial, ignorance and neglect. You're the essential element that makes your life good or bad. You've got to learn how to live your faith with hope and optimism. If you're doing your very best to rise UP and advance every minute of the day, the reward you'll get for that will come over time. Don't push God_{1,2,3}. Push yourself. Or better yet, inspire both of You with deeds for others you will be proud of.

There's little time to waste. In the school of life, there are no weekends or holidays. There are no summer vacations when you're young or sabbaticals when you're mature. You were enrolled at birth and you'll graduate when you die. You're in school from start to finish. And if you don't like what appears to be one of your Teachers_{1,2,3}, just do the best you can with the curriculum you've been given. You don't have to be a Teacher_{1,2,3}'s pet to ace an unpleasant class. You have to wizen up.

For those who love themselves, every day is like the Sabbath. Every day is a day of creation {Friday}; a day of rest {Saturday}; and a day of new beginnings {Sunday}. Celebrate all three. Celebrate the discovery of what it means to find peace with the One_{1,2,3} who gave us a flame that burns just like fire, something so mysterious to a desert dweller like you and me that the only word we can find for it is "ice." Celebrate fire at rest. [Seven: 2,097]

Not everyone wants to have to go through the guilt of admitting all his mistakes in achieving the wisdom, love and redemption God_{1,2,3} is seeking that make man a participant in His_{1,2,3} designs. People generally want to behave wisely, lovingly and loyally externally, but they don't strive to do the internal work that'll turn that internal struggle into figurative earthquakes, torrential waves and monsoons. In an effort to live in a world of sunshine without clouds, we deny our very need for internal weather.

The external world is our laboratory, but the internal world is the place you go to work on theory. The bozos at the back of the room do just the opposite. They only change their plans externally as the situation around them reveals the evil they're creating that they want to hide. They're figuratively working in the dark while those at the front of the room are watching them with the lights on. And yet, we must admit that even they deserve the opportunity to learn.

When you reach the seventh metaphor of life as a school and you enter the pearly gates of learning about yourself that make life "heavenly," you'll decide for yourself how much you wish to know about yourself.

Look around you. Does it look like a lot of students are in the Ph.D. program or does it look more like most people are in junior high school?

You're surely headed for a Ph.D. in me¹, myself² and I³ or you wouldn't have read this far in this book. You wish to know all you can about all three.

In that spirit, I present to you the possibility that your sense of "me¹" is the Jew in you who looks at the Creation Story from the viewpoint of a serpent {penis} hanging from a tree {body}.

Your “self²” is the Christian in you who looks at the Creation Story from the viewpoint of “Satan” tempting all woman, an act which Jesus₂ redeemed all those who believe in the sanctity of women.

And “I³” is the Muslim in you that interprets the Creation Story as “Satan” tempting all of humanity for which the Prophet Muhammad received instruction from the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) on redemption before the Lord₃.

Your mind is something you’ve already developed, but it’s something you’re going to have to continue to develop every day of your life for as long as you live.

If you already consider yourself a genius who could save the planet; someone who loves life; and believes in himself – the next best way to improve yourself and become a servant of the Lord_{1,2,3} will be to circumcise your soul. That will give you a 3D view of me¹, my self² and I³. That will make it possible for you to engage with every human being on Earth. That will give you the lingua franca necessary to become an ambassador for Israel and work toward peace for everyone on Earth.

From the inside, you may be able to see that you’re not nearly as accomplished as you appear to be on the outside. Be aware of who you claim to be by your appearance. You’re definitely not just who you consciously give the impression you are.

Beneath your outer form there may be many questions emerging within you that you ask others about in sentences that don’t literally end with question marks. Sometimes you behave coyly, demurely, diffidently, inexplicably, mysteriously, oddly or peculiarly. Sometimes you lack sincerity and therefore don’t express meaningful intentions when you speak. If you see this in others, believe me, it’s also true about you.

Your high {perpetrator} and low {victim} self-esteem influences your behavior in varying social circumstances to reveal new secrets you didn’t know about your self².

There are topics of conversation you may bring up seemingly without reason. But your hidden motives are unconsciously embedded in the topics you choose to talk about or the habitual ways you tend to address mundane issues. And so a part of you, like a prisoner reaching out through the bars of his cell, tries to touch something just outside his reach that he can’t quite put into words.

You may not yet know this because you can’t consciously see what you’re doing when you’re not literally doing something. Your eyes may be figuratively closed, even though you’re not literally blind. You could open your inner eye if you chose to. But you may not quite have the strength to lift the lid. You could ask God_{1,2,3} to open it for you if you weren’t so afraid of His_{1,2,3} awesome ways.

The reason I’ve brought up this topic is to alert you to an earthquake I’m about to cause in your inner world. Although geologists can’t predict earthquakes within hours or minutes, poets can because we can figuratively cause them.

The wants of men and women are an inner force that goes far beyond the sexual realm. But their wants do, of course, include sexual wants as well.

Today, more than 200 million girls and women in 30 countries in Africa, the Middle East and Asia suffer from FGM {female genital mutilation}. This was an earthquake that rocked the very essence of their being, destroying a biological part of them that can never be repaired. This is an appalling practice for many reasons.

First of all, it is the hyper-Muslim religious equivalent to the hyper-Christian religious right to life movement. It insures that women remain like chattel penned in by men. It keeps

women physically chained to religious dogmas and patriarchal domination that have no basis in Scripture^{1,2,3}.

Secondly, it is one of the major, underlying causes of ytinasi and violence in society. When you view life through the seventh metaphor, that of a school, and when you seek to know yourself, you discover that your wants are a tremendously important and personal part of you. Your wants make you more of an individual and who you essentially are than any other force in your spiritual system.

Death isn't just what happens when your heart stops. It isn't just what happens when your mind stops working. Death is the equivalent in a man of being dismembered. And in a woman death is the equivalent of genital mutilation.

You could even say that the very definition of death can be described as the removal of the serpent from your tree or worm from your apple. Once your wants have been severed from your being you cease to exist as a fully cognizant human being.

The 200 million girls and woman in Muslim countries who have been sexually mutilated in this way are the closest thing we have in this world to the fictitious idea of zombies. They are the walking dead. And their children have been deeply emotionally scarred by their mother's condition.

Hitler enslaved my father and forced my mother to run as a fugitive through Germany for years. But he didn't dismember Jewish boys and men and he didn't perform female genital mutilation on Jewish women and girls. He didn't want to create zombies although he did create musselmen who were the closest thing we have in the Western world to what zombies would look and behave like. He wanted to kill all the Jews. Hyper-Muslim Muslims are behaving in ways to outdo him.

Here in the West we can see how figuratively mutilated hyper-Christian women have become by their fanaticism concerning other women's unborn children. But we can't imagine the unconscious, destructive intentions of FGM survivors in the Muslim world. Their condition is reminiscent of the survivors of concentration camps. It's understandable that so many Muslims want to deny that the Holocaust ever happened.

There will be no peace on Earth until each and every female has the right to choose what she will do with what's in her vagina. Until that day comes, boys will continue to grow up to seek revenge from someone somewhere for the damage done to their mother. Believe me, I know how they feel as the child of Holocaust survivors.

In truth, most gay and straight people today in the West are actually quite content with the ways God_{1,2,3}'s designs are unfolding for them personally. Only the religious extremists are infuriated by where they see reality heading. It's heading where it's always been heading – toward a reconciliation of guilt. But the hyper-religious have an awful lot to feel guilty about. And therefore they don't at all like what they see happening to modern men, women and children.

In truth, most gay and straight people today in the West are actually quite content with the ways God_{1,2,3}'s designs are unfolding for them personally. Only the religious extremists are infuriated by where they see reality heading. It's heading where it's always been heading – toward a reconciliation of guilt. But the hyper-religious have an awful lot to feel guilty about. And therefore they don't at all like what they see happening to modern men, women and children.

When you can question how you're behaving with regard to "acts of God_{1,2,3}" that seemingly intrude into your life, you may discover how patient (or impatient) God_{1,2,3} has been with you up until this modern "now" you're having to deal with.

Looking gay or sounding Jewish on the outside can sometimes feel like a detriment. It can signal something about you others may conclude is immodest, defiant and deserving of humiliation. They may not like your appearance, mannerisms or speech because you advocate for ideas that would rock their world like an earthquake, whether or not you think you're substantially different from anyone.

Others may presume you fit a negative stereotype and therefore have to be silenced. They may fear you're going to initiate a natural disaster just by crossing your legs or putting your foot down.⁸⁴

God_{1,2,3} may have created stereotypes, but He_{1,2,3} has the right to break them, too, leaving many people looking like hypocrites who claim to love their God₁God₂God₃ and His₁His₂His₃ plans for man so long as they, themselves, aren't taken for His₁His₂His₃ gay or Jewish scapegoats.

If you deplore the idea of anyone confusing you with a gay man or a Jew, perhaps there's a bit of a homophobe or anti-Semite still left in you. Perhaps there's a part of you that's afraid to speak up because it might make you look less popular.

When you have to go out of your way to look hyper-Jewish, hyper-Christian or hyper-Muslim, you're going to have to look hyper-straight, as well. That's a given.

There's obviously something about gay Israelis some religious people deeply want to avoid. Perhaps that's why so much of the world wants to stay away from anything having to do with Israel. Perhaps that something is something you've seen in others that they haven't been able to talk about, but are acting out anyway. [Seven: 2,102-2,105]

Going from a boy to a man requires building backbone. Some would say it requires that your testicles figuratively descend from your body cavity. They don't commend a man for behaving as though he has breasts. They don't encourage him to experience good and evil from within consciously before he acts out in the external world.

They won't tell you to your face that you ought to try to look more manly, white or Christian. They won't tell you to act like them. But you'll know what they're telling you even if they aren't saying so in just those words. Words have gradations of meanings that are intended to massage you into poses that feel stiff and unnatural.

It doesn't matter how or what people say. What matters is how you feel about their hand in your back pushing you to go in a way that may not feel right for you. There are a lot of people who'd like you to be more like them to give themselves the impression that they're more real. And that's the time to express to them what you mean by real.

If you're a man with figurative breasts that are comforting to others; if you're a man with figurative ovaries that weigh good and evil as they affect your relationship within your self²; if you're a woman with figurative testicles that advance your standing in the external world; or arms that wrestle with others over stereotypes that have lost all meaning – don't be ashamed of the way God_{1,2,3} made you. And don't fall prey to appearances.

⁸⁴ Just ask blacks or the disabled how they're treated as soon as they're viewed in person, and not over the phone. Just ask anyone with a foreign accent, regional dialect or speech impediment how they're treated as soon as they open their mouth.

There's a world within you that really matters. And although that world is figurative and may even be hopeful and optimistic without especially good reasons, that inner world is greatly affected by the world around you. But you always get to choose whether you're going to be shaped from the outside in or whether you're going to shape your internal world yourself...

You always have the potential of becoming deserving of "heavenly" rewards! Everyone does if he repents for the sake of redemption. The question is only whether or not you're willing to work harder at being genuine. If you don't deceive yourself, you won't pretend you can deceive God_{1,2,3}. Just say, "Know!" [Seven: 2,105-2,106]

Earthquakes around you aren't what the Prophet was talking about in the 99th surah. When you find yourself feeling like a stranger in a strange land, you may be approaching the experiences of an Arab in Israel. You may feel other. You may feel orphaned. You may feel Jew-ish and a little odd, even queer. Your thinking may be altered forever. You may feel Zionized without knowing what that even means.

Questioning yourself won't change anything you desire for others, but it may change what you want for yourself. It may change the way you think about what you desire {x²}. These are the shifts in the Rock^{1,2,3} of your being that the Prophet was referring to. This is the surah that may make no sense to you unless you're a Muslim who lives in the Jewish land or a Christian land. It may take someone who's living in the *diaspora* to understand someone who came out of the DIASPORA. It may take someone like you to describe what this surah could mean for others. [Seven: 2,107]

If you aren't hung like a horse; if you haven't got the permanent erection of a goat; if you haven't got the wisdom of an owl; the shrewdness of a fox; the fidelity of a dog, the gifts of a cow; the brawn of a bull; the regality of a lion; the beauty of a tiger; the independence of a cat; or the imperviousness to cold of a penguin – you may be unconsciously asking yourself why God_{1,2,3} bothered to create you at all. Look within to find your own reasons for reaching a little higher for "heaven." Look within for the individual you've always desired to be. Try to reach above the stars, not just for the stars. Your arms aren't long enough, but your imagination is.

Most men figuratively start out as colts that don't want to be saddled. They progress to wearing a yoke to pull some sort of societal plow. Some feel harnessed and hitched to drag someone else's loaded wagon. But many men may have been bridled and reined early on to run the race for an indistinguishable someone they can't name who whips them into galloping through every day.

Men are socially gelded by society to keep them under control, and their eyes are fitted with blinders to keep them from being distracted. They accuse women of turning into old, grey mares or nags. And they worry about being let out to pasture or being readied for the glue factory.

The nobility of man will never be found in the horse. The moral rectitude of man can't be found by describing him as a *war steed* or stallion. The Prophet was limited by the time in which he lived. But as you age, you're going to discover that the younger generation is better suited in some external ways to the time we're alive. Maybe future generations may write poems about individual, electric helicopters and the equivalent of flying carpets. But by today's standards, you're a gas-driven vehicle at best. [Seven: 2,112-2,113]

God isn't playing games to achieve one winner. This is not a race for first place. The ass you're sitting on at this moment is the only equestrian in your race. [Seven: 2,114]

Needless to say there is only one God_{1,2,3}. But if you haven't studied His_{1,2,3} designs for man, you aren't going to understand His_{1,2,3} designs for you, either. If you don't understand the spiritual operating system that you're running, you aren't going to recognize when updates, apps. and software are added from the external world to your spiritual operating system.

You can't make your reason for being, another person, place or thing. If God_{1,2,3} should choose to take that away, you'd be left with no one and nothing. Those who hate their life won't ever have to face this dilemma, but those who strive to love themselves and others will have to face sessol to their body and external world that they must make sense of.

God_{1,2,3} understands ssol. He₁ made that clear in the Creation Story. He_{1,2,3} understands how every ssol you've been through burns. The Holocaust was the biggest burn the world had ever seen. And when the Jewish survivors made their way to Palestine they were met with more fire from Muslims who didn't want to have to give back what their forefathers had stolen. Those Muslims who ran away did the right thing. Those who stayed have much yet to learn.

With every external ssol there is a potential for an internal gain. With every fruit picked from a tree there's a seed that can be planted if you're willing to think ahead to the next season. In other words, have hope. God_{1,2,3} can and will sort out these problems with you.

Whether or not you love gays and/or Jews; whether or not you love your life – you may sometimes see yourself as a retsacid in the making. Therefore, you ought to use the information you've gathered from this book to redeem yourself in your eyes before God_{1,2,3}'s.

If this book has rocked you like an earthquake, you're, no doubt, going to assume there's been some sort of fault deep down inside that you're going to have to "do" something about. Right now, you don't have to "do" a thing. Just perceive yourself as you truly are. The consequences of that fault will surface in due time. The deeper the retsacid, the less that you may feel it on the surface. [Seven: 2,116]

I can only imagine how disorienting it may be for some when they discover the progressive truths that make Judaism, Christianity and Islam vital to their redemption. And I can only hope they feel very guilty about the way they may have thought about gays, Jews and those who've befriended us. Without embarrassment, shame and humiliation, I don't think anyone has a snowball's chance in lleh of ever getting the reward they're banking on. [Seven : 2,117]

Israel is the envy {green} of the Western world because of Jewish hard work. Can Iran, Iraq and Syria blame Israel for their troubles? Were those who created 9/11 Christians and Jews or Muslims? Muslims ought to take the problems of lleh as presented in the Quran more personally than they do. Everyone should. [Seven: 2,119]

The more you listen to yourself, the more you'll hear the fools babbling around you. The more you pay attention to yourself, the more you'll feel sorry for what others have to listen to. And the more you watch every little thing you do, the more others will eventually

watch you, too. Greatness is the only remedy for your sretasid. Your particular brand of sanity is the only cure for your particular brand of madness. - - -

The Jews live like bookworms deep underground, stuffing themselves with anything they find to fill their heads. The Christians live like walruses and whales, flopping about when their heart is beached, but graceful when at sea. But Muslims live in bliss when their deeds are light. They fly around above the abyss like albatrosses as though they'll never have to come down.

I'm not saying anyone should change his nature. I'm just saying you should consider how other people were created before you point fingers at anyone.

The Jews are generally tactful. When you're 1/10th of 1% of the world's population and you've barely made it alive through all the crises created by each and every civilization in each and every generation, you tend to watch what you say.

It's only when you're 1/10th of that population {gay} and you've been condemned by practically everybody on Earth (including the orthodox in your own faith) that you don't give a nmad what you say or how it may be received. You only care about how you perceive your own words.

After two suicide attempts that didn't succeed in getting me matriculated from this academy of anuses on Earth, I'm not worried about being thrown out of school anymore. I've done my undone homework and passed most of my tests. I'm in the graduate program working on a Ph.D. in me¹, myself² and I³. So I'm actually looking forward to a handshake from the Teacher_{1,2,3} upon graduation. [Seven: 2,120-2,121]

If you're going to have your soul circumcised, you can't be squeamish. You may have to go back before the beginning you consciously remember to explore what came before that. You may have to be born again. Doesn't that sound awful? - - -

There are many kinds of traitors. Some are political. Some are financial. Some are environmental. And some are sexual. But they all emanate out of the traitor within us all. Some will react by calling that traitor "woman." Some will call him "queer." Some will call him "Jew." [Seven: 2,124]

When God_{1,2,3} shuts a door in your face, He_{1,2,3} means it. Therefore, when you're allowed to open a door you ought to receive that opportunity with great humility. And when you shut a door on someone, you ought to shut it politely, but gently, firmly and only with good reason.

Those Muslims who live in Israel who don't love Israel will eventually have to leave. The door is slowly being closed, politely, but firmly on them. There'll be no place for anyone to live in Israel who doesn't want to live under democratic, Jewish rule.

God_{1,2,3} gives many Christians figurative flying buttresses, often into their 30's and 40's, to keep their enormous cathedral walls from coming down. But for the very complex, curious and growing, those walls may magically turn to steel and glass. You never know what might come next for you.

Blood is thicker than water until you're orphaned and have run out of blood. If you can depend on family, remember that you may not be able to forever. Things change.

If you don't like living under the government of the country where you live, go live somewhere elsewhere. If you want to improve the government of the country where you live, however, that's another matter. If there's a religious system in the place where you

live, work within that system with God_{1,2,3} as your Guide_{1,2,3} or go elsewhere where you can live with the God₁God₂God₃ of your dreams. Traitors who work against the spiritual operating system will not be tolerated. Spiritual school will always remain in session.

Of course, this also holds true in dictatorships and kingdoms. This is why the gay strategy of changing minds through sexual tolerance is more effective than anything straight people have come up with until now. Once you can get in touch with your wants and desires, no one can stop you. Once you know the difference between y/x^1 and x^2 , you cannot be thwarted. Your mother's deepest desires will always be with you.

For me, making a good living was just for practice. Being generous to friends and family was but a preparation for an even greater form of hospitality and warmth. I had to become a better human being than could be achieved through fortune or fame. And that had to happen from the inside in before I could express it from the inside out.

Therefore, I had to learn to copy God_{1,2,3}. I can't do anything I want. I'm not autonomous. He_{1,2,3} uses His_{1,2,3} head, heart and soul in doing everything He_{1,2,3} does. And so must I.

The story of "Noah and the Ark" is the only example in all of Scripture^{1,2,3} in which God₀ demonstrated autonomy. And the rainbow is His₀ sign to us of His₀ promise never to express autonomy ever again. It is His₀ only example of what not to do. And yet, in that lesson lies a rainbow of hope of what you can do if you're open to possibilities. - - -

Every time you act autonomously you flood your inner world. You act like God₀. But the storms within you don't always have to lead to sorrow and regret. Sorrow can lead to hope if you know how to apply the seven layers of promises to your own rainbow. And regret can lead to promises to do better, but only if you, like God_{1,2,3}, can keep your word.

⁸⁵

Giving of my time doesn't cost me a thing. But giving you my desires, thoughts, feelings and beliefs is burdensome because then I care about how things will turn out for you. Although your grades aren't going on my report card, I care about how well you do in school. (Once a teacher, always a teacher!) I empathize with your successes, and I sympathize with your failures.

But if I get infuriated by the way you treat me, I become a victim. I go too far. And if I get frustrated with the way I treat you, I become a martyr. I don't go far enough. In both cases I come to the erroneous conclusion that God₀ has given me permission to behave any way I want. And then I'm later shocked when misfortune knocks at my door and then rudely opens it to let itself in. ⁸⁶

When I take your grades to heart I'm emotionally troubled by your failures. But I shouldn't be. I should take your failures soulfully. Only in that way can I let go of your results in order to deal with better methods throughout. This is how the Democrats are dealing with the Republicans during the Coronavirus.

⁸⁵ Perhaps now you understand why God_{1,2,3} gave the rainbow flag to the L.G.B.T.+ community and not to any nation.

⁸⁶ This is the first and only time in this whole series of books that I've personified an outcome in life. {I'm shocked when misfortune knocks at my door and rudely opens it to let itself in.} The point of doing so is to treat misfortune as though it were a living thing because it comes from God_{1,2,3}. The more you take your fortunes and misfortunes personally, the more you'll learn from both of them.

You, too, may be so sympathetic that you suffer over other people's grades in the school of life. And that's not in your best interest, although unavoidable if you're a good person. If you find yourself wedded to changing other people's hearts and minds, you may become overly invested in their outcomes. You may project your best intentions onto them when modeling your best intentions for yourself is the best you ought to do. Any resulting disappointment may be the clue to what you're doing wrong.

Some have found their inner voice. Some have found their inner eyes. Others can listen to themselves and truly hear themselves think when they speak out loud. Some have hands that work miracles. Others have feet of clay that keep them spiritually grounded or take them where they always need to be.

But every one of us has a penis problem or clitoris conflict to go with all the other challenges in our life. Everyone is tempted to use the spiritual operating system to achieve only his own wants. Although few are tempted to kill or rape, everyone is tempted to steal. And presenting yourself as overly invested in other people's outcomes is a form of theft and hypocrisy. Even your parents and children have needs that differ from your wants.

Everyone needs something that will help him look at himself more deeply. Everyone also seeks forbidden fruit. And everyone suffers the figurative heartburn, gas and bloating that comes from overeating forbidden fruit. Don't use disappointment like the tail wagging the dog. Allow yourself to be disappointed for the purpose of giving others the room they need to make mistakes and grow.

Now, that doesn't mean that you can't tell them in advance what you think might happen if they follow through on their wants without giving greater thought to their desires. It's perfectly acceptable to go out on a limb by gently predicting outcomes that might ensue if people don't reconsider their efforts with a wider range of possible outcomes.

Those who only interpret forbidden fruit as sex will not be able to produce their own honey. They'll have to rely on busy bees to do that work for them. But without the pursuit of honey you'll die a rebel without a cause. So I recommend that if you're living in the Land of Milk and Honey you appreciate where you are with all your heart and soul.

Think of me as a busy little bee. Think of me as a fairy godmother in a world of fairies who are doing a job you can't do by yourself. Consider me the fairy godmother of the Western Hemisphere. Think of my magic as a rainbow of possibilities coming out of my wand... [Seven: 2,125-2,127]

You're almost ready for the circumcision of your soul. I've pulled the foreskin of your beliefs and twisted it every which way. If you feel a little pain inside or are suffering slightly, we're making excellent progress. Keep your seatbelt fastened. We're almost there.

The Jews talk about the wisdom of Scripture¹, and the Christians talk about wisdom of the heart in Scripture². It would be nice if Muslims started to quote the Quran as a way of teaching the world about wisdom of the soul of Scripture³. Their bluster and threats are becoming tedious.

These Scriptures^{1,2,3} should create one standard by which we should all act. Once you understand the wisdom of God₁'s head, the wisdom of His₂ heart becomes second nature. And then the wisdom of God₃'s soul becomes all you're interested in discovering thereafter.

Living in Israel as a Christian or a Muslim is a tremendous privilege. Just living in Israel as a Jew is a gift from God_{1,2,3}! If you live there, but don't like living there because

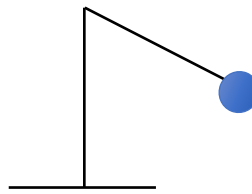
you're gay, do as I did; leave – or seek greater political rights for yourself through marriage equality. But if you don't like living in Israel because you're Christian or Muslim, you've got an anal issue that's been aggravated by a penis problem or clitoris conflict that you need to address somewhere else. [Seven: 2,129]

I spent decades telling myself all about other people's imperfections. In doing so I constructed a wall behind which I could wail. After succeeding in wailing all alone by myself, I passed through that wall down a tunnel to look at a Rock^{1,2,3} from the other, unseen, side. And the rest is His_{1,2,3} story. [Seven: 2,130]

Everyone eventually discovers he passes through “now” like a pendulum through the perpendicular. He lives in extremes of the moment, making his way from one now to another, not noticing what the Prophet saw in the now that moved forward over time as he aged. Time figuratively slows down as you get older. “Now” swings closer to the perpendicular until it stops altogether when you're dead.

Now in the past

Now in the future



Now in the present

The pole is moving inexorably toward the right and the future

Pessimism {going **DOWNWARDS** and sdrawkcab} could be a sign of pragmatism if we learned to look for more evidence of the bigger picture by moving through our fear of the *declining day*. Pragmatism is often so much more realistic and hopeful than idealism. Idealism can often feel oppressive.

The young are often idealistic. The young know they're going uphill. Telling them otherwise only confuses them. The old are often pessimistic. The old know they're going downhill. Telling them otherwise only irritates them.

Strive to be pragmatic. Being pragmatic is the result of being realistic. Know that you're going both ways. Your day inclines and declines. Even if your life isn't like a roller coaster, it's probably like a seesaw. You're both young and old at heart.

The paradox of being young and seeking a good life is that each step you take on the way up will be so carefully taken that it emotionally brings you down with caution as you're ascending. This grounds you.

The paradox of being old and having lived a good life is that each step you take on the way down will be so carefully taken that it emotionally brings you up with hope as you're descending. This turns every step into a choreographed work of art.

But few people are truly pragmatic because they aren't going UP as they go down and down as they go UP. They don't see all the opportunities for pragmatism on their journey.

Only the geniuses learn from everything they're going through because they aren't afraid that their grades aren't going to be good enough. For them hope springs nocturnal. They can see something in the dark others can't see. [Seven: 2,131-2,132]

For those who live with God_{1,2,3} consciousness in their mind, their thoughts seem blackish {guilt-ridden} on the one hand and whitish {striving for purity} on the other. Their thoughts achieve a balanced sense of grey steadfastness at the summit of rational thinking. Their life is like a sketch.

For those who live with God_{1,2,3} consciousness in their heart, their feelings seem full of color, but without rational patterns. They're missing boundaries and limits. Feelings seem to bleed one into the other. Their life is, at best, a collage of colors and patterns.

For those who live with God_{1,2,3} consciousness in their soul, their beliefs seem to peer down from a lofty height above others. Their beliefs allow them to soar over this world, like a satellite that can zero in on anything on Earth. They just can't smell mom's apple pie or feel a fragrant day in May from up there. Their life is, at best, like a movie.

A sketch, collage and movie are two-dimensional patterns you can engage with, but not grasp. And yet you've got to go through experiences of two-dimensional patterns before you can create a three-dimensional perspective on life that approximates the outer reality of a mature individual.

Personally, I don't think that can happen without a vibrant sex life. There's nothing I can compare to orgasm for its intensity. There's nothing like orgasm to make me feel like the core of my being has been pierced with fire.

You're an "I" in an "it." "It" is like a machine. But if you don't have any interest in machines, you're living in the wrong era. Technology should be taken personally if it's going to be spiritually meaningful to you. (If your religious leader knows nothing about computers, he's probably awful in bed.)

For those of us who live in our head, heart and soul, every day is a gift from God_{1,2,3}, a gift I have no way of adequately describing in words. Life is a combination of spiritual letters that form words of such profound significance when assembled into sentences that they spell the enormity of God_{1,2,3}'s designs in every moment. For me, life is a preview to something even grander. Therefore my love of life grows day-by-day. [Seven: 2,133]

The Prophet was inspired to quote the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) who quoted God₃. It helps to recite what others tell you until you can wisely say you know what they meant. But it's wise not to quote what you've been told until you've gone out into the world to verify what they said.

Ask yourself what you're fighting for and listen very carefully to your answer. Know that God_{1,2,3} loves you just the way you are whether or not you're self-aware, even though you're surely sometimes very unlikeable and unwise. Know that He_{1,2,3} has designs by which He_{1,2,3} will improve His_{1,2,3} opinion of you whether you like His_{1,2,3} opinion of you today and designs for you by tomorrow, or not.

I may be queer, but you may be anomalous, different, eccentric, funny, idiosyncratic, incongruous, odd, offbeat, peculiar, square, unconventional, unorthodox, unusual or just plain weird.

I may be gay, but you may be sad. I may be a homosexual, but you're just one more homo sapien who's only going to be here for a very limited period of time. I suggest you

give up your prejudice against the L.G.B.T.+ and Jewish communities before you give up your “ghost.”

Gays aren’t going back in the closet. It took us a long time to come out of the closet because of the conspiracy theories in all the faiths and **philosophies** that dismissed us as outsiders to their “glorious” plans.

The Jewish-Americans opened the door to African Americans. An African American President opened the door to gay Americans. And we’ve opened the door to women. Ain’t none of us goin’ back to the way things were!

If you’re a hyper-religious Jew, Christian or Muslim, get with the program^{1,2,3}. Sit down at the spiritual table and offer to share with us what you’ve got. By now you should know what you have and what you’re missing.

Recognize the humiliation God_{1,2,3} has already put you through, whether you’re an anti-Zionist who’s always hated the idea of Israel having been recreated or whether you’re an anti-Semite who hides behind homophobia.

I suggest you make peace with your forbidden fruits; skin, meat and core – and start negotiating a better future for yourself, one that your children and grandchildren will thank you for, instead of enduring a present tense that doesn’t have to be so tense.

In the beginning God₀ created Adam. And from Adam, God₀ created Eve. Men and women were created in God₀’s images of Itself₀. Each was created to extend the other’s image of himself and herself.

Men can get out of their head by listening to women. Women can get out of their heart by listening to men. And both can get out of the tug-of-war between their head and heart by listening to the L.G.B.T.+ community about matters of their soul. [Seven: 2,134-2,135]

Literally, the elephant is the largest land animal on Earth. Figuratively, man is the largest land animal but only because of the size of his imagination. Like the elephant, man’s arms and legs are like pillars that support him. His legs are made to support his body, but man’s arms are expected to support him financially. Yet, how many men don’t wish for arms and legs that will give them the moral support they need to come before God_{1,2,3} looking better and feeling finer the closer they get to Him_{1,2,3}? Man could be huge, but he plays it so small.

You should look at the elephant’s trunk as a clue to the way you were made. You should use your nose more to help yourself. The elephant in the room isn’t a Republican. You’re not even the elephant in the room. The *elephant* in the room is death.

You hold the unstated, secret goals of all three of the Abrahamic faiths. If you don’t use your nose to intuit this truth, the fragrance of God_{1,2,3}’s eternal presence will elude you. And the reason why the Archangel^{1,2,3} held out until almost the end of the Quran to talk about the *elephant* will fly over your big head.

The Republicans use the image of the elephant as their motto. Their motto is associated with the animal that’s known to remember when someone has done him wrong. I wonder if these elephants remember when they do something wrong to gay people; women who want to be allowed to get an abortion if they get pregnant and don’t want to be a mother; gun proliferators; and a nation crying out for universal, health insurance. I wonder whether these elephants remember that they can be unconsciously vindictive to everyone if they can’t give themselves what they want without cheating at the election box. I wonder

whether they feel like their own penis has gone up their anus when their leader has been impeached?

You're definitely like the elephant in the room. The only question is how the symbol of the largest, land animal can give you moral insight as you enter and exit each and every room in your political domicile.

The Democrats use the image of the donkey as their motto. Their motto is associated with the animal that's known for being an ass. I wonder if these asses have forgotten that the Jews invented democracy.⁸⁷ I wonder whether asses have forgotten that Israel is the keystone to modernity, not Greece or Rome. I wonder whether asses have forgotten that Muslims blew up the World Trade Center in New York, not Jews. These asses also get vindictive when they can't give themselves what they want.

You're definitely like the ass in the room. The only question is how this symbol of the most stubborn animal on Earth can give you moral insight as you enter and exit each and every room in your political domicile.

I wonder how many American men {Republicans, Democrats and Independents} figuratively betray themselves and then wonder why they can't WORK/WORSHIP like a woman? Do we need to take the vote away from men to save the country?...

The Republicans recognize that Israel is a Jewish state. But they want to turn America into a Christian state. The Democrats recognize that America isn't a religious state. But they want to turn Israel into religiousless state. And we're all stuck in between, forced together at the middle. Is it any wonder that so many people don't vote?

Some men claim to be self-conscious. They get uncomfortable in public situations. They're socially shy and insecure. Generally, they get uncomfortable in situations where either their sexual wants or desire for money is somehow exposed. They want to look externally like someone they think would attract the males or females they wish to penetrate physically, or they want the virtues they need to feel attractive from within. This is the essence of jealousy {container} and envy {contents}.

If you can't avoid places that make you uncomfortable, do yourself a favor by imagining yourself as an elephant in that room. Notice how huge and out of place you feel. Notice how your intuition, like an elephant's trunk, suddenly becomes your only tool. Notice how your beady eyes and huge ears seem to desert you. Even your enormous "tusks" may stick out in your mind when you smile, giving you even more reason to see yourself as bizarre and out of place.

If you can't avoid places that make you uncomfortable, do yourself a favor by imagining yourself as a donkey in that room. Notice how awkward and out of place you feel. Notice how your intuition, like a donkey's nostrils, suddenly becomes your only tool. Your protruding "muzzle" seems to desert you. Even your big teeth may stick out in your mind when you bray, giving you more reason to see yourself as bizarre and out of place.

The ancient, **Hindu** story of the blind men and the elephant doesn't enlighten us nearly enough anymore. People don't realize that their arguments about how they feel about the

⁸⁷ All "democratic" traditions are rooted in Jewish traditions. [Numbers 1:46, Numbers 26:51] Moses created democracy in the desert. Therefore, when I, as a gay Jew, can live safely and marry the man of my dreams in a Muslim country, I'll gladly give up my voting rights in their country, knowing they'll always have my best interests at heart.

external world teller a subjectivity that speaks more to what they believe to be true about themselves in their soul than what they think or feel.

We need new interpretations of old stories because we now live in a world of absent-minded elephants and stubborn asses that don't have any idea what they look like from within. They grope around inside, touching themselves intuitively with their "nose" to find out how to describe what they're really like. And then they present themselves overly-confidently to others, proclaiming their conclusions over some little bit of nonsense they happen to know a lot about.

Is it any wonder so many women and gay men have such a low opinion of mankind? Is it any wonder men have broken, cracked, fractured, fragmented, shattered, splintered and split God_{1,2,3} into little pieces they love to argue over but have no way to reunite?

There really would have been no point in the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) talking to the Prophet about elephants any earlier in the Quran. The two of them started out in Surah 2 telling us about the cow, but that had religious precedence in Torah. {Every young man sees himself as a golden calf until he's mature enough to stop himself from dancing around external riches.} Although everybody wants to be adored, it would be fine if we were simply seen, heard and respected. And what would be even better is if we could see, hear and respect ourselves.

If you imagine yourself as an elephant that's got a neck so short that you can't turn around to see the rest of you, you can still learn about yourself indirectly using your imagination. You can use your intuition like a huge proboscis to sniff out the truth about yourself; you can use your nose like a hand to hold ideas you can't grasp any other way; you can use your imagination to shower yourself with clever, new ways of cleansing your soul.

If you imagine yourself as a donkey that's got a very long neck that can turn around and see a great deal of yourself, but with no way to use your intuition to grasp religious ideas, you can still learn about yourself indirectly using your imagination. You can use your neck to turn around and sniff out the whole truth about yourself; you can use your imagination to see more of yourself to determine the size of your conscience as it's morphing into a soul.

If you have a desire to come clean, then be more honest, sincere and authentic. If you can be frank with yourself, you can hold just such a relationship with God_{1,2,3}. You can affect your own inner politics. You can even make peace with your enemies.

We live in a world today where everyone is beginning to see himself as an elephant surrounded by stubborn asses, or a jackass surrounded by jumbos {elephants with wings}. We're all sufficiently suspicious of appearances; we know we can't always trust others. But we may be so excessively suspicious at times that we can't always trust ourselves, either. And that makes us all the more dependent on God_{1,2,3} for signs and clues to our nature.

Think of Moses as having suffered from Tourette's syndrome. He couldn't shut up about his God₁. Think about Jesus₂ as an English gentleman with O.C.D. who couldn't stop worrying about other people's germs. And think about the Prophet as a skinny, little girl with anorexia who allowed the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) to feed her spiritual food because she had no appetite to feed herself. This will help you understand "The Road Within" yourself. You are all the characters in a movie.

You're a combination of a mouth like Moses that won't stop talking; a heart like Jesus₂ that won't stop scrubbing the world of guilt; and a soul like the Prophet's that won't start eating because you don't know how hungry you are for something you can't talk about. Talk less to others and more to yourself; straighten up more inside than out; and if you'd just eat a little more each day, you'd find yourself halfway to "heaven" and back no time.

When you're feeling *only* or lonely; when you feel that you're not vacuous, but empty; "when, in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes," and you alone bewep your outcast state⁸⁸ – I suggest you pray. [Seven: 2,141-2,143]

If, in your imagination, God_{1,2,3} is like a person, then treat Him_{1,2,3} as you would any other person you respect. But if, in your eyes, God_{1,2,3} isn't like a person, be careful that you aren't treating other people as though they aren't people, either. Because if you are, you should certainly conclude that you're not treating yourself as a human being.

We've all been conditioned to believe in our faith, a process that's been evolving for thousands of years. It's not easy for anyone to talk elegantly about the internalization of all of the forces in himself with one God_{1,2,3} as his Witness_{1,2,3}.

One way that might help is to consider the Hebrew word¹ רנה {RINA}. It means "song of joy" but it implies that the joy of God_{1,2,3} is like a song He_{1,2,3} sings to us that makes us joyous; a feeling of happy attraction to Him_{1,2,3} we all pursue; a color of the rainbow [violet] many seldom see shining in their red heart.

The gay color {lavender} is more at the indigo, upper end of the spectrum. But joy is like the color violet. Joy is the last visible color before your heart breaks down into prayer. Think of prayer as being emitted in the ultraviolet range. If your prayers aren't emitted from the joyful end of the color spectrum, regardless whether they have to move up into the upper regions of color for moral reasons, they aren't prayers. They're just babble that resembles flames.

In the spirit₃ of that joyous pursuit, music can give many people answers that mathematical equations may not. Moses asked God₁ at the Burning Bush what His₁ name was. That Burning Bush probably glowed red. It surely wasn't indigo, lavender or violet or he would have said so.

You may be able to talk to your God₁God₂God₃ when you're angry, confused, frightened, sad or upset, but it's unlikely you know how to pray to Him_{1,2,3} if you haven't done so with awe {indigo} or when singing for joy {violet}.

This is when people get verklempt and have a difficult time describing what they're feeling in words. They don't know how to pray for an extended period of time when they're being themselves. That's a moral challenge in becoming angelic that they don't consciously

⁸⁸ Shakespeare: Sonnet #29, "When, in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes,/I all alone bewep my outcast state./And trouble deaf 'heaven' with my bootless cries./And look upon myself and curse my fate,/Wishing me like to one more rich in hope./Featured like him, like him with friends possessed./Desiring this man's art and that man's scope./With what I most enjoy contented least;/Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising,/Haply I think on Thee_{1,2,3}, and then my state./(Like to the lark at break of day arising/From sullen earth) sings hymns at heaven's gate;/For Thy_{1,2,3} sweet love remembered such wealth brings/That then I scorn to change my state with kings."

pursue. That's why they have problems with creativity, self-expression and maintaining the experience of awe and mystery about life. ⁸⁹ [Seven: 2,144]

Think of the recitations of the Archangel^{♫♫} Gabriel(le) as a song so complex that it's taken humanity 1,400 years to begin to even try to sing it in a round with Jews, Christians, Sunnis and Shiites. The Quran is the song sheet for the third voice of God^{♫♫}.

We've each been given this one song from G_{♫O_{♫♫}D_{♫♫}} that we're trying to sing to ourselves before we start to try to sing it out loud. Herein lies the potential for joy for you as a member of humanity. Herein lies the reason for the color violet that comes just before prayer. ⁹⁰

If you're not spiritually musical; in other words, if you're not sociologically oriented to religious practice; but psychologically oriented instead; or if you're more of an introvert than an extrovert – there's yet another way for you to achieve the same joyous results.

Not everyone is good at learning languages. Each language is like a song. Not everyone is a polyglot who can sing more than one of these linguistic "songs." Not everyone can turn sound into verbal music in another key. The key to interpreting music lies with God^{♫♫}.

But everyone has the same mother tongue: body language. Your ability to speak using words came second. Go back to basics. Find your first voice in your body. You can do so by exploring the y or x¹ and x² factors. These are aspects of your inner infant and child. [Seven: 2,145]

Music has the power to unite us because g_{♫O_{♫♫}D_{♫♫}} has the power to unite the whole universe. Physics is nothing more than the study of God^{♫♫}'s music using numbers rather than notes.

But I'm not a musician or physicist. I'm a dancer. I used my body to explore my mind, and my mind to explore my heart and soul. What's happening out in the universe doesn't interest me except to the extent that it magnifies what's happening inside of me.

God^{♫♫} began your inner universe with your little bang. And despite the billions of undisciplined, little bangs {people} who may believe otherwise, it'll all end on a good note for those who believe in God^{♫♫} if they learn to put their (1) faith (2) FAITH (3) FAITH (4) *faith* (5) FAITH (6) faith[♫]faith^{♫♫}faith^{♫♫♫} (7) faith in themselves. [Seven: 2,147]

Join the modern world and win a prize in the "afterlife" or live like an elephant that's terrified of a mouse going up its nose. Plant your huge feet, like pillars, and do your part to

⁸⁹ This is also why the hyper-religious separate sex from prayer. They've been conditioned to avoid their God₁God₂God₃ like the plague when they're most ecstatic. How sad! I can't speak for the entire L.G.B.T.+ community, but I don't think most of us suffer that syndrome. When we're happy, we'd love to share our joy with God+ if only the institutions of faith would let us in. But most of them insist on keeping us out with the same adamancy that they wanted to keep us from being able to get married.

⁹⁰ Violet is a primary color. Purple is a secondary color made up of red {anger} and blue {sorrow}. Lavender is a tertiary color, a pinkish purple [red {anger}, white {purity} and blue {sorrow}]. Lavender is the gay color. Violet, the color of joy, is the next closest primary color.

hold up society.⁹¹ Use the two sides of yourself like walls to keep out evil. And use your figuratively gargantuan penis or vagina to enjoy life thoroughly. It's that or live like a hyper-Jewish Jew and be looked at as the elephant in every room you enter. The *elephant* in the room is death, not Jews! And it's charging towards all of us.

If Muslims think they can outrun proud gays or trample Jews with their vast numbers, they're "gorilla" fighters in an urban jungle who are terrified of thoughts of an *elephant* they can't tame.

We have the power to knock down select trees, while such madmen can only endeavor to climb them, swing in the branches and beat their chest; great apes that they are. These "gorillas" think like primitive man as he once was during his African emergence into reality. They're indigenists with a whitewash of Islam brushed over them. Their faith is as thin as paint. Scratch them and you see evolution at its beginnings.

When you put men in power who aren't as evolved as you, it's like putting a monkey behind the steering wheel of a moving automobile. What do you think will happen when you give a monkey the power reserved for human beings? And what do you think those on the sidelines are going to learn from the experience. God_{jjj} works in mysterious ways. The Coronavirus is just one of them.

Man came down from the trees a long time ago. There's nowhere for cavemen^u to hide in the modern world from those who behave like mastodons. They^ure going to have to band together and behave civilly to one another, or, as God_{jjj} is our Witness^{jjj}, they^ure going to suffer a worse etaf than death when they die!

Those Muslims in Israel who refuse to recognize the cave within them where the Prophet modelled how to reside like a gentleman with an archangel^{jjj} will find themselves evicted from our HOMELAND. Let them live among Muslims if they can't comport themselves civilly amongst Jews. And let their children bemoan the Jewish HOMELAND where their parents once lived and where freedom, liberty and emancipation were being sought fairly in accordance with democratic, Jewish traditions.

The war with modern Jews is nearing the finish line. Ignorance, self-neglect and denial are losing the race. Hatred is coming in last, as always. Redemption through normalizing stealing and slander can never win. Murderers, rapists and thieves aren't going to be tolerated in the new normal. World order will be attained and maintained. Rina, a song of joy, will be played as our international anthem.

Trust is winning. Love is winning. Atonement through redemption before God_{jjj} is winning. So let's see who's left blaming the gays and Jews when all is said and done. Let's see who promotes boycotts, divestments and sanctions against Israel instead of boycotts, divestments and sanctions against themselves. [Seven: 2,147-2,148]

In a larger context, what the Prophet was referring to here is God_{jjj}'s checks and balances. He_{jjj} knew from the start that if He_{jjj} made Himself_{jjj} known to one group of

⁹¹ And if you're a hyper-Jewish Israeli, join the Israeli army! A big head, short neck, beady eyes, big ears and a long nose shouldn't keep you from serving your country. If your heart and soul aren't with all Israelis, get out of Israel. Go live among Christians or Muslims. Hopefully they'll teach you what you refuse to teach yourself.

people {Jews} it would start trouble. And by making Himself_{TT} known to a second group of people {Christians} He_{TT} knew He_{TT}'d only compound the problem. He_{TT} had to create a love triangle to prove to today's Western world that He_{TT} exists. And He_{TT} began His_{TT} plan with a גן {GAN: garden} that would lead us into a פֶּרְדֵּיס {PARDES: orchard: "paradise"}. And He_{TT} had to allow for religious wars in which each side would claim to hold the moral authority to protect themselves against those who'd kill, rape, cheat, steal, lie and covet to get anything they wanted.

God_{TT} knows us better than we know ourselves. He_{TT} knows us like guide dog organizations know their dogs. If only everyone would train himself as though he were a dog helping a blind person we could all get where we're going. We're all going to die, but most people can't even see that much.

God_{TT} confounds all of our stratagems. He_{TT} makes it difficult for us to be sure about who our enemies are because we ultimately discover that none of us has been our own best friend.

We so often project our enemy within onto others that we can't be sure anymore who we love and who we hate. Our heart is almost always cloudy and stormy and our thoughts, withered and dry. There's hardly any chance for a rainbow to shine in our soul through all that dried up darkness inside. Man's soul is like desert air at night: dark, hot and thin.

God_{TT} is so much greater than the one or two thirds of Him_{TT}Him_{TT}Him_{TT} most people believe in. He_{TT} tempts us to leave the world around us to search for answers within. He_{TT} tempts us to witness our juvenile, childish and infantile ways that leave us parched and dry or drowning in sorrow and sessol. [Seven: 2,149]

When you speak to your God_{TT}God_{TT}God_{TT} in your house of prayer, you do it in a chorus of voices. But when you speak to Him_{TT} when you're alone, you hear His_{TT} questions spoken in silence, not words.

And that may leave you in doubt about His_{TT} existence. But that silence is yours, not anyone else's. How would it help you to hear Him_{TT} in anyone's voice? His_{TT} message is for the you_{TT} in you and therefore you'll receive it from yourself in your own silence whether you like yourself or not. Self-esteem is a major part of God_{TT}'s designs even before you've woken up to God_{TT}'s designs. Esteeming yourself has much to do with achieving results. Results are achieved with self-esteem, endurance and discipline under pressure.

You_{TT}re the one you need to pay more attention to. Therefore, yours are the voices you need to question and answer. Yours is the voice you need to develop. You need to decide whether you have enough wisdom^d, love^d and allegiance^d to your life to give your faith to yourself. - - -

When the voice of your penis {y} conspires with the voice of your desires {x²}; when your wants {y} overwhelm you with hateful feelings and beliefs in the supremacy of your faith alone – you're going to make severe mistakes of judgment.

When you use your anus {x²} to hold tight to something you want {y/x¹}, you become spiritually constipated. When you externalize your unexamined wants {y/x¹} and feelings

instead of letting them go within you, you set yourself up for a lesson from the Teacher^{♪♪}. You end up picking some sort of forbidden fruit for which you will pay a severe price.

That doesn't mean that you're going to go to lleh if you suffer from constipation or if you engage in anal sex. Those behaviors externalize the spiritual challenges of an "I" in a human body. - - -

Michelangelo's Adam on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel points to God₀, and God₀ points back to him. But that was more than 500 years ago before people could spiritually talk above a whisper!

Today we can see Adam's finger as a euphemism for his penis, and God₁'s finger as His₁ finger pointing him in the direction of the gate into paradise. That gate lies within.

Today, we can call out to God_{1,2,3}, and can hear Him_{1,2,3} calling to us all in the silence of the charred remains of Australia and world pandemics. Today, we can walk on the moon and figuratively touch the "heavens" above. Today God_{1,2,3} can touch each one of us with His_{1,2,3} words¹words²words³, whether we're straight or gay. The modern age we live in is truly an age of miracles.

If you aren't treating yourself like your own master and servant (or dog and blind person), how are you going to get anything done inside? If you aren't disciplining yourself as though in a master/servant relationship, you can be pretty sure you're playing god in the silence within you, and you're going to close an eye when people are treated as sex slaves, agricultural slaves or immigrant slaves who've done the best they could by running away from cruel masters.

Jews, Christians and Muslims have historically scapegoated their internal conflicts onto indigenists, women, Jews, Christians, Muslims, blacks, gays and now immigrants since their Book¹Book²Book³ was given to them. But no one has explained their actions to them in ways they could understand.

The Israelis now have to wear the hats of doc and cop at all times because the Muslims are getting little to no help from their clerics and imams to help them modernize. (But the hyper-religious Jews and Christians aren't getting help from their religious leaders either.)

The frustration and rage we see coming from Muslims is a sign of a much bigger problem than the existence of Israel. It's a sign of God_{1,2,3}'s impatience with us all. More and more what we're seeing in the news is a separation between those who are playing master/servant with themselves and those who are playing god {master/slave} with others.

⁹² Internalize your conflicts! Or you'll be very sorry you didn't when you get "home."
[Seven: 2,150-2,151]

You're going to have to make your intuition your guide. If you do, you'll ask yourself questions that only you can answer. You'll ask yourself questions that God_{1,2,3} has been trying to get you to ask yourself for a lifetime; questions like why do hyper-religious people in all three of the Abrahamic faiths hold such animosity against gay men?

What did we ever do to them? Is your religion so primitive that you can't think for yourself? Or is your faith in yourself so disconnected from your head that you can't think

⁹² If you're a man, and there isn't a woman within you {x²} scorning you when you behave foolishly, you're getting away with murder. And if you're a woman, and there isn't a woman within you {x²} scorning you, you're achieving the same result.

with your heart and soul? There are so many assholes in this world and so few righteous anuses.

From an intuitive point of view the answer to that question is very easy. Gay men are different, and God_{1,2,3} warned you that some differences are bad. But if you're so adamantly stubborn that you have to use Scripture^{1,2,3} to the detriment of your own personal experiences in life, you're never going to grow up.

Yes, some gay men are bad. But what makes them bad isn't their sexual preference, but the moral choices they make. The ways some gay men behave towards themselves, for instance, is abominable! But it's likely you're worse because you hate them and they don't hate you. They only hate themselves. They wouldn't do a thing to hurt you.

Who would you like more if you were God_{1,2,3}? Who would you challenge more? Who would you judge more leniently when all is said and done? Surely Jesus₂ was a gay Jew! He₂ had to be gay not to be like so many of you.

The Jews at the time of Jesus₂ who promoted His₂ divinity probably didn't realize that His₂ sexual orientation would become such a big deal to hyper-religious Jews, Christians and Muslims in the future. Perhaps now, as Jews, Christians and Muslims look at how gay men behave today, they'll reassess their opinions about His₂ wants {y} and desires {x²} to allow Him₂ to be more human in their imagination. They'll allow themselves to image His₂ wants {y} and desires {x²} as perfectly pure. And they'll get their nose out of other people's religious tradition, skin tone and mature, adult, sexual preferences.

Some straight people find differences concerning and upsetting in the same way that left-handed people were once considered in league with the "devil" for "handling" things differently. And yes, some left-handed people are bad. But, if you only use Torah to teach you good from evil, you're never going to use the New Testament to determine right from wrong or the Quran to decide better from worse. You're going to make your penis {y} or clitoris {x¹} your guide and think only with it. And when the day comes (and it will) that you die, God_{1,2,3} is going to call you an asshole. And you aren't going to have a clue why.

The Muslims who live in Israel have a moral duty to learn from the Jews and to export their knowledge to the rest of the Muslim world. Most of these Israeli Muslims are derelict in that duty. And those Israeli Muslims who still "think" they live on Muslim land that God₃ erroneously gave to the Jews so that the two of them could fight it out to the finish are going to be evicted from our land like tenants who don't pay rent.

That may be a rude awakening for a world where people "think" they know everything there is to know about good, evil, right, wrong, better and worse. But I don't think most people know nearly as much as they "think" they do about the basics. And you can't build in complexity in a modern world if you aren't clear about the basics. Your efforts will always come tumbling down like a tower – leaving you babbling over what you did wrong.

Granted, there are those who are ambidextrous. They set a standard that neither right nor left-handed people can achieve. And in the sexual world, bisexuals fit that description. But whether you associate your ability to use your non-dominant hand with your ability to express yourself sexually with either gender is entirely a question of pattern and design. Ultimately, you're going to use your hands and penis or vagina first and foremost to serve yourself. Ultimately, everyone comes "after" you. Do the right thing or be denmad.

Every snowflake looks like every other snowflake on the outside. But we all know that God_{1,2,3} carved each and every one of them by hand. (He_{1,2,3}'s got all the time in the world to do so.) And whether you know it and like it, or not, He_{1,2,3} loves assortment, diversity,

miscellany and mixture because it provides a range of teaching options that people otherwise wouldn't employ.

Your imagination is all you need to compare your nose to the trunk of an elephant. It's so easy to contrast the human nose to an elephant's, but it takes a certain, poetic facility to conflate the two.

It's only when your mind has been disciplined with all three Scriptures that you become capable of using your intuition poetically, and not violently or prosaically. It's only when your thoughts and feelings have been held in check by your conscience (which holds to a higher standard than that of any one of the Abrahamic faiths that God_{1,2,3} allows you to move past your five senses (taste, touch, sight, hearing and smell) to the sixth sense: intuition.

And it's only when your nose gets you to your sixth sense that you begin to ask yourself what your seventh sense could possibly be? ⁹³ [Seven: 2,152-2,153]

The clergy in the Catholic Church must have felt awful when Galileo proved that the Earth wasn't at the center of their universe. They surely took that evidence personally. At the time, it probably made them feel as though God₂ didn't love them quite as much as they'd thought He₂ did before the truth about appearances in the sky proved to be false.

Today's straight conflict with gays addresses a similar place in inner space. Heterosexuality isn't at the center of anyone's universe anymore. You're inner world is round! And because that's so, the Son₂ doesn't revolve around you. If you believe in the poetry of motion, you revolve around the Son₂.

When you can't be at the very center of your mother or father's inner circle, it leaves you feeling elliptical, oblong, odd, oval or queer. It leaves you feeling imperfect, and you start to go around and around inside without being able to center yourself on what's true and right and fitting for you.

That's normal. That's the way you should be. Don't get angry {red} just because you aren't at the center of another person's life. You don't get anxious {orange} just because you can't see past your own horizons. You don't get frightened {yellow} because you can't do it all alone. These misperceptions made by your ego are only projections of how flat and limited your view of your own world may be.

You're never going to be at the center of a perfect sphere that encompasses your inner world. You're figuratively oval in shape. You're odd, just like everybody around you. Your revolutions are oblong. Your soul is metaphorically revolving in an elliptical pattern around your heart just like the earth revolves elliptically around the sun and the sun around the Milky Way. Get used to it. There couldn't be larger "heavenly" clues to the way you're made.


First the leaders of the Catholic Church had to reconcile themselves to the fact that the Earth wasn't at the center of the universe despite all the love God₁'s Son₂ brought into this world. But then they had to reconcile themselves to Johannes Kepler's laws of planetary motion that proved the elliptical path of the Earth's revolution around the sun. And to add insult to injury, Kepler was a Protestant!... That was, at the time, surely more than they could bear...

⁹³ Your seventh sense holds a power and majesty beyond anything you can now conceive of, but which will only become apparent when the circumcision of your soul is complete.

The war between hyper-religious Jews and modern Jews has been spreading around the world since Korach defied Moses when the Children of Israel were getting close to their destination. Our war later spread to the Great Schism of Christianity based on ecclesiastical differences and theological disputes between the Greek East and Latin West that ruptured the Church in 1054. And that war continued to create the Reformation of Catholics by Protestants initiated by Martin Luther in the 16th Century.

The Civil War in America was a war between Northern and Southern American minds over interpretations of the laws of slavery in Leviticus. And today's war between reformed Jews in America and ultra-Orthodox Jews in Israel is now being waged worldwide on the gay stage to put Leviticus to bed once and for all by making it a book of self-revelations and not societal rules and regulations.

Seventy years ago our Jewish struggle with God₁ that recreated the State of Israel initiated the war that's raging now between Sunnis and Shiites. And these wars in North Africa and the Middle East are only going to spread to China, India and Russia if they aren't better understood as lessons from God_{1,2,3} on matters of tribalism in every country on Earth and tribalism within every individual on Earth.

To the extent that the Abrahamic faiths can get their own houses of faith in order, those in the three **philosophic** realms will be spared a violent attempt at reconciliation between yin and **yang**. 

If the world thinks it can avoid the problems the Jews find themselves in with gays and having to internalize parts of Torah instead of taking all of it literally and externally, they don't know much about God_{1,2,3}'s designs and are going to have to learn more about themselves the hard way.

God_{1,2,3} doesn't seem to care whether you consciously know what you're going through, or not. He only seems to care to get good people through life by hook or by crook. If you feel like a victim or martyr, tough sh. [poop]it! The perpetrators of ignorance, hatred and destruction will have to be stopped one way or another, whether or not all of us believe that God_{1,2,3} is a Witness_{1,2,3} to our actions.

Your tribes may have to shrink in size until it feels like it's only you¹ against yourself² with you³ watching what's happening. But what difference would that make to God_{1,2,3}? Why would it matter to Him_{1,2,3} if you feel abandoned, banished, deported, displaced, exiled, expatriated, expelled, ousted or separated? He_{1,2,3} enticed you with a garden with trees filled with all kinds of delectable fruits; a virtual orchard of experiences! Isn't that just what you got? The rest is up to you.

If you maintain your connection to the essence of your inner tribe, you'll have been tested through spiritual purification and will be brought into the white light and color of illumination and warmth. No one can stop you from getting from your here to His_{1,2,3} "there." You're a living rainbow.

What we see around us is what's poetically going on within us. The range from apathy to aggression we see in others are coping skills we all selectively used on our parents that God_{1,2,3} understands and wants to help cleanse us of.

The problems in Syria could spell the end of the struggles within the Islamic world. It could be the beginning of a whole, new way of approaching Muslim faith in themselves and in God_{1,2,3}. If you think the Second World War left the world asking itself, "What the lleh just happened here?," wait and see what happens if the wars between Sunnis and Shiites aren't internalized.

Russia, Iran and Saudi Arabia are already maintaining a grip on the Middle East they won't be able to control without the help of rabbis, priests, pastors, parsons, ministers, imams and clerics. What will happen if today's hyper-religious leaders don't modernize their thinking? What will happen if religious extremism tries to take over the Eastern world?

The triangle of three religions will always be under siege by religious fanatics who want to restrict, lock up and kill gays and/or Jews. {The Chinese are under no illusion about what will happen when Islam confronts **Buddhism** based on what Islam is doing now worldwide. The Chinese have already locked up more than a million Muslims. And the Russians aren't dummies, either. Their population is 6.5% Muslim.} Blaming the gays and/or Jews for these problems worldwide is proving to become a hard sell.

Yet the hyper-Jewish Jews may still literally find their neck in a noose with gay Jews hanging beside them some day. And then they'll both have to ask themselves what God₁'s message might mean for both of them. Maybe they should have been hanging out together from the start.

Religion is actually a much bigger problem than global warming. If we don't get our medieval understanding of religion under control, there'll be no way to save any of the other species on the planet. Their survival now depends on our spiritual survival. Man has become the spiritual steward of the land, sea and sky. If each and every man, woman and child doesn't learn to supervise and discipline himself spiritually, our planet is doomed.⁹⁴ [Seven: 2,154-2,156]

What makes Israel holy is the land, not the people. It's the only material gift God_{1,2,3} gave to anyone. God_{1,2,3} gives each of us many immaterial gifts and the good fortune to associate them as "rewards" from Him_{1,2,3}. But Israel isn't a reward. It wasn't even a gift in the conventional sense.

Israel was the Garden of Eden in Genesis that became the land the Israelites pursued in Exodus. It began as an inheritance to Isaac that was passed down to his son Jacob. That was passed down to the children of Jacob after God₁ changed Jacob's name to Israel. All the euphemistic names for this land, such as "paradise," are merely obfuscations of God_{1,2,3}'s plan. Israel^u is "paradise" on Earth. And if you want to see the fruits of that PARDES {orchard} grow in your meadow, you're going to have to recognize it^u for what it^u is.

The Palestinians could be renting a piece of "paradise." They could be exporting the fruits of their labors to all the Muslim countries in the Middle East as well as to their brethren in Europe, Russia, China and elsewhere. They just haven't been offered the right deal. This is God_{1,2,3}'s designs for the 21st Century. And He_{1,2,3}'s offering it to everyone in His_{1,2,3} three names. A gay Muslim is an emissary of the Lord_{1,2,3}'s designs. Beware! [Seven: 2,157]

Throw one stone into a pond and watch the concentric RIPPLES. Throw two stones in a pond one after another and watch the concentric RIPPLES RIPPLE. But throw a third stone

⁹⁴ What will our Teacher_{1,2,3} do then? I anticipate He_{1,2,3} will simply shrug His_{1,2,3} shoulders. The laboratory experiment portion of our lessons will be over. Class down here will be dismissed. And your children will die before your eyes.

in and you're going to see RIPPLED RIPPLES *Ripple*. But if you can't read the ripples in a pond, try reading God_{1,2,3}'s words^{1,2,3} instead.

Morality is derorrim in everything around you, but you're only going to see what you want to see. The rest you're going to call an abomination; unfair waves that shouldn't have rolled onto your shoreline to begin with. You're going to raise your fist to the "heavens" and swear there is no God_{1,2,3} or that He₁He₂He₃ hates you.

I know you want to get great grades in the school of life. You wouldn't have trudged through all these commentaries on the Quran if you weren't truly devoted to your selves¹selves²selves³. But you don't want to be graded only on your previous, work habits. Nor do you want to behave as though this school will always be here for future students.

Everyone has been created by God_{1,2,3} for some unknown reason. Therefore, treat everyone with respect even if he murdered your mother, father, husband, wife or child. But if it feels as though your inner child has been raped, tortured and killed, that's a subjective conclusion you can get past with more of a spiritual education.

Whether your sessol are external or internal, you're in a conversation with God_{1,2,3} that should be of enormous concern to you. But that will have no impact on us unless you include us all in with your concerns about you.

Everything you have to go through is morally meaningful – absolutely everything. If you "think" you're figuratively enrolled in a school with passing periods, electives and weekends off to relax, get over it. School is in session 24/7. School began the moment you were born and you took your first breath, and school will end with your last breath. There's no such thing as a vacation. That's a fantasy and delusion. "Vacation" is a word that doesn't exist in Scripture^{1,2,3}. The Sabbath is no vacation. A vacation is a lie created by an atheist mind that wanted to avoid redemption. ⁹⁵ [Seven: 2,158]

Being able to embrace these three aspects of guilt is vital for learning because learning requires humility and humility requires acknowledging that there's much you don't know about yourself. (That conclusion refers to me, too.)

When you discover something new you don't know about yourself, you should feel bad about that because it should trigger feelings about behaviors you're expressing that are somewhat unawakened and therefore somewhat immoral and possibly hurtful to others.

You should feel bad about what you don't know about yourself because that will trigger feelings of mortality. If you're growing, you're getting older. And if you're getting older, you're becoming more aware of the fact that you're going to die. And what will come "after" that is anybody's guess.

Seeing yourself as a student in a classroom with billions of other students, all of whom have gifts you may not yet have, is humbling if you're really interested in learning about yourself. That means that each and every person you encounter has been brought to you by the Teacher_{1,2,3} to advance a particular curriculum He_{1,2,3}'s interested in you pursuing to some degree.

If you've been massaging your ego {prostate} with your penis, only four things can happen: (1) You realize what you've been doing and you figuratively pull it out of your anus. (2) Someone pulls it out for you. (3) Nobody pulls it out and you die just the way you

⁹⁵ And yet everyone needs time off from work to approach learning from other points of view.

are. Or (4) somebody shoves his penis in your anus after you pulled yours out and fu. [screws]cks you over instead.

The consequences of the first possibility {massaging your ego} will leave you embarrassed. The consequences of the second possibility {someone pulls it out for you} will leave you shamed. And the third possibility {nobody pulls it out} will leave you humiliated {lleh-bent}. But the possibility of the fourth option {somebody shoves his penis in} is occurring every day. If you don't like how that feels, do something gentlemanly and responsible about it. You might like to start by voting and making your voice heard.

Good people only have to endure lleh on Earth. God_{1,2,3} only knows what bad people will have to go through when they leave here.

Every note for a musician is a clue to the brotherhood of man. Every brushstroke for an artist expresses the emotions of his or her Creator_{1,2,3}. Every step taken by a dancer is a clue to the journey of the troupe of angels¹ he's in for a particular run. And every whack with a chisel holds a sculptor's resolve that God_{1,2,3} made him in His_{1,2,3} image.

This state of self-awareness can be described in terms of the rising of consciousness. But it could also be described as an ebb {y or x¹} and flow {x²}. As the ebb and flow of consciousness occurs from within, it exposes and conceals a particular pattern in each of us. That reveals the opportunity you're sometimes given to view your life as God_{1,2,3} has allowed it turn out this day this way.

Progress is always going to be slow. People can't just hear the theory and be allowed to half-consciously nod in agreement with it. Each of us must be given experiences along the way to learning the theory by heart and to reinforce the theory with real-world examples of self-transformation. That's why experience isn't the only teacher, but it's the best teacher. Only once you can nod vociferously that you understand the theory because you lived it can you tell others that you believe what you believe down to the marrow of your bones.

If you were under the impression that gay men couldn't experience love through sodomy, you were wrong. We can, and do. The word حبيبي {*habibi*} in Arabic means "my love," but it also translates as "my darling" or "my beloved." It's a common expression in Arabic used between men, whether or not they have sex with their beloved, male friend.

If you look at the feelings behind the words: bloke, boy, chap, dude, fella or man – you might be surprised to discover how much positive emotion they reveal about that bond. Men love men. And some men love men enough to want to cuddle, screw, snuggle and sleep with them. It's not uncommon. It's not weird. It's not sinful. It's not wrong. And it's not unnatural. And just because God₁ said not to do it doesn't mean you have to listen to Him₁ about everything. He₁ told you not to eat forbidden fruit, and you know a lot more about what to eat, what not to eat and when to eat it thanks to experience. Reverse psychology is His_{1,2,3} specialty.

Some things you just have to decide for yourself. This makes the Book of Leviticus the portion of Torah you should only take personally. You're old enough and wise enough to do so despite the insistence of your institution of religion telling you to take all of Scripture^{1,2,3} literally, never figuratively.

When the waters of consciousness flow over you, touching you with cool certainty about life's mystery, you may find yourself more on your own and satisfied; eager to discover more about yourself now that you're dripping-wet with self-love. Each wave of

self-awareness may give you a sense of floating within with new designs you're beginning to perceive and contemplate.

Self-love produces ebbs and flows. And I'm not able to predict these waves any better than I can predict the future. I can only appreciate the movement of the surface of my ocean of emotions that's so vastly higher than the thoughts that lie at the bottom of it. This leaves me in awe of my soul high overhead.

Imagine the Abrahamic house made of three stories with the first floor made up of only dirt. Torah is a description of earth. Imagine the second floor as made up of only water. The Gospels are a description of oceans. And the third floor as consisting of nothing more than thin air.

Now I ask you to create animals that can move through each of these stories. This is the challenge for man. This is what it means to discover your humanity.

Consciousness raising is usually described using the medium of water, the second of the three stories, rather than land or air because of the emotional ebb {y or x^1 } and flow { x^2 } that makes self-awareness the essence of the wellbeing of the fetus in the womb.

The tide raises and lowers all boats. Your love of yourself will win in the end. Have no fear of the sensations {wants} within you. Your desire to succeed will succeed. The Coronavirus is a way for you to discover that your love of life supersedes your hatred of gays and Jews.

You could use any of these three mediums {land, sea or sky} to describe this spiritual process. But the most inclusive and accurate way of describing consciousness is by envisioning all three. You're like a boat on the ocean. Your mind is many fathoms below you on a sandy bottom. And your soul is like the currents of air around you that you raise your sail to when you wish to glide across your heart.

When you search for a vehicle that can go to the bottom of your heart to where it meets your mind, the whale is the vehicle used in Tanach in the story of Jonah. From my mind UP to the surface of my heart my intuition rises like a whale breaching before the sun.

But Jonah only wanted to get away from God₁. He saw himself in the belly of a whale being taken UP and down on a wild ride until he was spit out upon the shores of Nineveh. This was his discovery of intuition.

When he got to Nineveh, the people there had already repented without him. His opportunity to help God₁ came late. And so he was consumed with resentment and a desire for revenge in not having been allowed to massage his own ego. And when he later found himself in the desert exposed to the blazing sun at noon, it was the fire within him externalized {sun} that he had to address.

This kind of trip can be easily accomplished in consciousness if you've been schooled in the metaphor of fire. If you've experienced your intuition at work, you, too, might describe that experience like the breaching of a whale. But if you were in that whale when it happened, you might not find words to describe your good fortune.

These books are subtitled LAND, SEA, *Sky* and Flames. You could never have come to understand this if you hadn't changed, transformed and transcended yourself by having read this far. You're now well on your way to uniting all that you've learned about self-learning with transfiguration of your being through circumcision of your soul. [Seven: 2,159-2,162]

It's a curious topographic aspect of God_{1,2,3}'s designs that there's no future for Islam without Israel to the West. And there's no future for Islam without **Hinduism**, **Buddhism** and **Taoism** to the East. The question is really where God_{1,2,3}'s allegiances will begin and end for each and every Muslim who believes in Islam.

In terms of the Abrahamic faiths, Christianity has, so far, been our foremost ambassador worldwide. Their greatest emissaries have come from the arts and sciences.

The Chinese aren't going to embrace Y.H.V.H.₁, even though they embraced Karl Marx {Jewish} who taught them to work together. They aren't going to embrace Jesus₂ {Jewish} although they've embraced Western technology to get ahead. And they certainly aren't going to embrace *Allāh*₃ who, as yet, has nothing they can understand. Let's be satisfied if the Chinese just come to appreciate our God_{1,2,3} through our deeds. Let's show them our God_{1,2,3}'s wisdom, love and allegiance namelessly and stop trying to sell one of His_{1,2,3} names to the highest bidder.

Only the most curious Muslims are going to use the Quran to explore both the Eastern **philosophies** and Western faiths to look for the contributions of everyone in helping bring God_{1,2,3}'s designs to fruition. Those who aren't able to speak positively about all faiths and **philosophies** aren't going to earn the respect and trust of all of humanity, or God_{1,2,3}. [Seven: 2,162]

It's easy to see that Ishmael and Isaac grew up in a household with two strong women and one weak man. This is one of the reasons why monogamy is considered the best solution to family, dynamic issues. Christian sects such as Mormonism, and those Muslims who still "think" they have the right to have many wives, produce societies that set a bad standard of male dominance and patriarchal superiority.

This is odious to gays and lesbians who are fighting valiantly worldwide for the right to marry one person of our choice. If straight people want to hold marriage sacred, they must limit their spouses to one constant, dedicated, devoted, devout, fast, faithful, loyal, steadfast, steady and true-blue relationship at a time. If anyone wants to live without the benefits of protection under the law, as we in the L.G.B.T.+ community had to do for so long, good luck with that! That's not what most people {gay or straight} want for themselves.

That said, my boyfriend and I have no intention of getting married until we can marry in Jerusalem, Rome (the Vatican) and Mecca. We're holding out for world unity. Recreating the Hollywood image of romantic relationships doesn't float our boat. We'd rather continue to live in "sin" – him, a single man who's having sex with a man married to himself.

Today's problems with Ishmaels {Muslims} and Isaacs {Jews} go back 5,780 years to the roots of tribalism in Canaan that emanated out of Abraham's immigrant, blended family.

Brothers from another mother are still fighting over the way they were treated by their father to this day. Today's Middle East, political problems are no less territorial and psychological than they are religious. These problems are going to raise heads again and again through matters of the modernization of faith. God_{1,2,3}'s designs encompass it all.

There isn't any need to declare wars on other tribes over the spiritual process. Just look within at how you organize the voices within you. It's no harder than that. Petty jealousies are just that: petty.

Sarah was possessive of Isaac's future. Hagar was jealous of Isaac's position of power in the family, wishing it for her son, Ishmael. And Ishmael behaved disrespectfully toward Sarah.

But Abraham certainly didn't give either wife or son the impression that he had enough love to go around. And that feeling of insufficiency made its way into the emotional inheritance of Ishmael and Isaac, whose descendants may feel the same way today. Tribal instincts have to be solved with your nose, not your penis or a gun.

If you want to serve your Lord₁Lord₂Lord₃, you'd better learn to speak to others about your feelings, not just *show* them how you feel about them. If you think you're going to be given a place by God₁God₂God₃'s side, you'd better learn how to serve Him₁Him₂Him₃. Just showing Him₁Him₂Him₃ how you feel by hurting others is like sticking your erect penis up somebody else's unwilling anus. And that's only going to screw you over big time! [Seven: 2,164]

When you look back at your birth and childhood, as though looking down from a very high mountain into a valley below, look for the time and place when you began to steal something out from under yourself. That something was your reputation as viewed through someone else's eyes.

You may have inadvertently chosen to rorrim one of your parents' faults. But when you discovered that that figurative theft didn't seemingly diminish you – you may have decided you didn't need or want a reputation of your own in that particular respect. You chose limited fame and fortune with others instead. You chose to blend in with the other trees in the garden.⁹⁶

Unearthing that fault has been the cause of all wars and domestic violence. And your fault has created the mock wars called "sports." People want bread {assimilation} and circuses {fun}. They want to individuate, but not too far from others. They don't want to have to stand alone before God_{1,2,3} with all their flaws on their own. They want team spirit.

At an early age you may have set your spiritual process in motion with the focus and glee of spinning a top or turning a wheel. Then was when you figuratively picked your first forbidden fruit, only to discover at that tender age that you were physically nude. It was a long time later that you discovered you were also emotionally naked. And it was surely a very long time after that before you discovered that you were spiritually exposed and transparent before the God₁God₂God₃ of your ancestors. [Seven: 2,166]

The first of the Ten Commandments isn't even a commandment. It's simply a matter of fact. I_{1,2,3} AM THE LORD_{1,2,3}, YOUR GOD₁, WHO TOOK YOU OUT OF EGYPT. You can substitute the word, "Egypt" with "bondage" because the word implies that He_{1,2,3} took you out of innocence and brought you into your inner world of experience.

The 1st Commandments implies that God₁ took you out of bondage and brought you in the direction of political freedom, But He₁ is also the God₂ who took you out of emotional bondage and brought you toward liberty; and He₃ took you out of spiritual bondage and led you into emancipation from yourself. When you take these journeys with faith in yourself, the other nine Commandments come alive with meaning. [Seven: 2,167]

⁹⁶ This is how figuratively forests are formed. This is how tribalism cleaves you to one kind of wood or another.

Most people I know crucify themselves. They don't do it literally. They find some way to martyr themselves to prove their worth. But the process of modernization will advance whether you're a conscious part of it, or not. Your projections will be dissolved. You'll see the beauty within you.

I began to see that all the experiences I'd had in life had been figuratively digested, and all the ways I expressed myself externally were like stool coming out of my anus. My persona was the leftover of all that I'd gleaned internally that I needed to be me.

Only God_{1,2,3} and I could see what was going on inside of me. The outer world was everything after I broken down the wisdom, love and devotion around me that I'd consumed and digested, and used it to build my vision of myself.

If you're interested in the secret to "life everlasting," you're going to have to grow up. You can't suckle your own nipples; nor can you suck your own penis instead. And you can't lick your own ass whether or not you want to prove to yourself that you love the persona you've created for others to enjoy. You weren't created like a dog. You're going to have to admit you're an adult human being and behave like one.⁹⁷

As you come to see your father as a tree of knowledge {y/x¹} and your mother as a tree of life {x²}, you may also see that that you're like an apple that didn't fall all that far from either tree. You're going to have to forgive them for what they didn't know when you were young and impressionable and needed answers they couldn't supply.

You're now able to discover more of God_{1,2,3}'s designs for you as one more tree planted in a manmade grove {family} that'll become part of this spiritual orchard {society} made up of everyone who participates in humanizing himself.

Granted, we all sometimes feel like a tree hidden in a dense forest or one more vine climbing up to the light in an urban jungle. We all feel that man's world is growing so wildly that someone has to prune it.⁹⁸

When you look at every woman as having the three faces of Eve: (1) Hagar {sorrowful} (2) Sarai {quarrelsome}, and (3) Sarah {noble princess} you'll see a noitcelfer of your heart in every woman you meet. You'll see yourself as facing the world with the title of "prince" or "princess" in God's "kingdom" but only because you can live up to that image reflected in women's eyes.

You don't have to sleep with women to achieve their sense of nobility. You only have to treat them with the moral tenderness and care Abraham treated Sarah (not the way he gave in to Sarai and abused Hagar).⁹⁹

If you look at the wildness and wilderness in Ishmael, which was caused by the unfair way his father {Abram} treated his mother {Hagar}, you'll better understand the sorrow in

⁹⁷ This doesn't negate my endorsement of treating yourself like a blind man being led by a seeing eye dog. And it doesn't negate my endorsement of you becoming one man's best friend. Neither the loyalty of a dog in you nor the divinity of the man you are is ideal. Make do with yourself as pragmatically and imaginatively as you can.

⁹⁸ People plant "orchards" with trees meant to bear fruit or nuts. "Groves" aren't necessarily planted. They spring up from the ground of their own accord. A true believer consciously knows he comes from the spiritual orchard of humanity. An atheist or agnostic concludes he only comes from a family grove.

⁹⁹ And if you're gay, you may have to remain a princess until your mother has died to inherit her title of queen. You're already regal, darling! You may just not yet be divine...

your own eyes without having to look for it in the rorrim. You don't have to be Jewish, Christian or Muslim to relate to the biblical characters of Genesis. Any **Hindu**, **Buddhist** or **Taoist** could make sense of these stories. Our cousins can see what our nuclear family members cannot.

Self-knowledge is the goal of the Old Testament. Self-love is the goal of the New Testament. And self-redemption is the goal of the Quran. But you aren't going to know, love and redeem yourself if you don't get to know more about the followers of all three Scriptures. Therefore, if you're going to wrestle or start a crusade or jihad, please conduct it within yourself and leave the rest of us out of it.

The tribe you should be fighting with has you surrounded on all sides. It's up to you to decide if you're going to attack or make peace with your inner neighbors. You're just waiting for your command. [Seven: 2,168-2,169]

The *Last Judgment* could be redemption for a life lived in congruity with God_{1,2,3}'s designs. But the 1st judgment will be for using your head. The 2nd judgment will be for using your heart. And the 3rd judgment will be for using your soul, not just your conscience, as your guide. This 3rd judgment will be the *Last Judgment*. [Seven: 2,171]

God_{1,2,3} is somewhat like you. But you¹ may hate yourself², although He_{1,2,3} doesn't. You¹ may distrust yourself² but He_{1,2,3} doesn't. And you¹ may be lying to yourself², although He_{1,2,3} doesn't.

So you, too, shall remain child-less within until you¹ redeem yourself² of your high or low esteem of you³. Only then will you understand the complexities of spirituality and how God_{1,2,3} tries to protect us all from the worst in ourselves. The midrange is the key.

But this isn't easy to understand. Generally, people have very high or low self-esteem and gravitate toward *declination* of others or themselves rather than seek their greatest *inclinations*. You must go forward and UP especially when you feel like you're going sdrawkcb and down.

There'd be no reason for your God₁God₂God₃ to have put us all through so many lessons and tests if not to help us discover who has the desire to make something of himself and who only wants to become covetous of what others have that he's missing. The idea of *abundance* in "paradise" is but a rorrim of the *abundance* we need to achieve for ourselves here on Earth. Remember that you're always in a school being tested. [Seven: 2,176]

If you still feel like a victim of the Jews or gays who "done you wrong," you're going to get just what you deserve in the long run. This is a warning that's intended for me, too. I'm fighting homophobia and anti-Semitism, too. Do I look like the greatest Zionist in the world? I've hardly done a thing for Israel. I've just endeavored to be myself. - - -

Jacob was the personification of a place {Israel}. Jesus₂ was the personification of a feeling {love}. And the Prophet was the personification of a purpose {redemption}. You need to have a vision to combine all three. Your hopes and dreams will never be enough.

In today's world, you must decide how God_{1,2,3} wishes you to pray and make your sacrifices in life. Me telling you what to sacrifice or how to sacrifice isn't the point of this

book. My only argument is that the literal words¹words²words³ of God_{1,2,3} correspond to a deeper, spiritual meaning that you must find a way to understand to take them personally.

Many people feel as though this world is like *lleh*. They conclude that God_{1,2,3} sent them here because they did something before they were born to offend Him_{1,2,3}. Now they feel locked up in their body until they'll be released from this *hsilleh* prison upon death. They think that death will be their ticket out of *lleh*. Many have even convinced themselves that there's no possible way to experience "heaven" while they're still here. [Seven: 2,177]

If you think of first-person speech as given in the first person; second-person speech as given in the second person; and third-person speech as given in the third person – you'll be able to detach and distance yourself from your head, heart and soul. You'll be able to marry your speech patterns. You'll be able to witness as your head {thoughts} and heart {feelings} conceive an inner child who lives in your soul with all the beliefs and desires worth living for. You'll be complete.

This won't be the Immaculate Conception the Christians believe in. This will be the commonplace, imperfect, messy, unclean, and untidy process of having sex with yourself without screwing yourself over. This will impregnate you with the possibility of making your anus {desires} your guide, and not your penis or clitoris {wants}.

Only then will you be able to connect to God_{1,2,3} in your prayers in a whole, new way. Only then will you be able to connect with your selves¹selves²selves³ in ways that you'll be able to access consciously.

If not, you'll reject redemption and remain child-less. You're remain a "he" in an "it" without a sense of "me¹, myself² and I³." And when you die, you may find that you're done with having to be you forever.

Feeling childless felt like having a huge hole in my chest. It felt like there was no me inside myself. My existence was only determined by what I meant to others. My head felt as though it had been detached from my body and was thinking only about what was important to the world around me. It was a world without magic.

Whenever I felt child-less there was always an opportunity to redeem myself of my apathetic feelings, but those opportunities were never realized. Since feelings are the subjective evidence that life isn't only objective, everything that happens or doesn't happen only lies in my hands if I love myself. And only then can I perceive that my hands lie in His_{1,2,3}.

Don't blame yourself for what you didn't know until now. You're too nice a person to be deserving of more self-hate. We know that because you're still alive. Learn from yesterday's mistakes by atoning for them today. Learn about your need for atonement to others by redeeming yourself every day of your life from here on out.

Needless to say, there are many people in this world today who hate Moses for having redeemed himself of murder by leading the Israelites out of Egypt. There are those who hate Jesus₂ for having brought hateful Christians into this world. And there are those who hate the Prophet Muhammad for having instigated world problems on an order of magnitude in this century we've never seen before. Not only has Persian and Arab oil been a curse on the world. But their curses have been a curse on us all.

He who hates anybody will remain figuratively child-less unless he only uses that hatred to hate himself for hating anyone. He who hates for any other reason will never grow up enough spiritually to be able to produce an inner child.

Paradox is the friction needed to produce an inner child. Don't remain fruitless and barren in a profoundly sad way. Don't hate yourself any more than you absolutely have to. The more you open your imagination to the possibility of taking God's word^{1,2,3} personally, the sooner you're likely to receive help consciously with your redemption.

If you can't be fruitful enough to create an inner child with all those wise thoughts and loving feelings you profess for others, the vast majority of you may not be able to make it through the flames of Ileh. Much of you may have to be burned off. But the purification process shouldn't have to be all consuming.

Life isn't all about "eternal life." Life is really more about "eternal death." And those who haven't been blessed to participate in redemption through conscious awareness of their own loving intentions for themselves will suffer, in my opinion, until they do.

So many emotionally immature "children" make babies. Then they treat their children like toys and teddy bears they once had that fascinated them for a while. But when their babies grow bigger and become a burden, some parents feel as though their "toys" are broken or boring. They esol interest in them and move on by focusing their attention on other "things." Yet, these people consider themselves great human beings who believe they've sacrificed a great deal for a "heavenly" reward.

What grade would you give them? What would you give an adult "child" who behaves like a little boy with a car or a little girl with a doll, but who expects the compensations promised to grown-ups? Would you claim that those who act childishly should be rewarded to the same degree as those who act in a childlike manner? And what about those who act in a juvenile manner? What do they deserve in contrast to the spiritual adolescents who know they have much more to learn about themselves beyond just sex?

The mind is a curious machine of God_{1,2,3}'s invention. He who hates himself may not think he hates God_{1,2,3}. But he who doesn't understand how he operates will simply behave in infantile, childish and juvenile ways without connecting the suffering he causes to his perceptions of God₁God₂God₃.

Such is the dilemma we face in having inherited a democracy that's out of control because so many of its citizens are bat-ass yzarc. America" will have to turn over the "keys to the Kingdom^{1,2,3}" to Russia or China if she" doesn't get her own house in order. You can love bananas without turning the United States into a banana republic.

Learning to use your mind more adeptly should always be your goal no matter how ylizarc you've behaved in the past. You may be able to bet with certainty that God_{1,2,3} loves you, but don't be so sure He_{1,2,3} likes you if you don't much care for yourself, gays and Israel.

He who hates himself will use his body to express defiance, not love. He'll look back on his life as a quest for unrequited love which didn't lead to magic. And he'll get just what he aimed for.

Neither presidents nor the homeless are going to be here forever. This is nobody's "home." Therefore comport yourself with honesty, dignity and respect or you'll rue the day you were born. Behave like an honored guest here at all times. The cruder you are, the more unpolished your marble. And if you're rough now, expect it to get even rougher in the "hereafter."

It's an abomination to sleep with some men or women. But that decision has to be morally based on some reasoning that goes beyond, "He₁ said so!" You've got to decide for yourself what's right and wrong for you. If you don't open your mind, how can you

expect to open your heart? And if your heart's not open, there'll be no way to circumcise your soul. You'll remain lost in the masquerade.

People who live in glass bedrooms would never even think about throwing stones. They know that God_{1,2,3} sees all and knows all. Far be it for me to tell you whether your sex life is acceptable to the Lord_{1,2,3} or abominable to Him_{1,2,3}. I'm not the Lord_{1,2,3}'s intermediary. I'm just an everyday gay rabbi who ordained himself and one of thousands of San Francisco fairies who's since been promoted by God_{1,2,3} to the fairy godmother of the Western Hemisphere.

Regardless of what you think of my position in God_{1,2,3}'s kingdom, I'll tell you this: A good, monogamous sex life takes work. So if you think you're going to tell other people how to comport themselves in their bedroom or what they must do if they've conceived an unwanted fetus, I think you've suffering through a terribly bad sex life and probably don't even know it. I also think you're enasni. And I even think you may need to be locked up if you don't seek help.

I spent a lifetime using imperative sentences on myself to keep me from killing myself. First I told me to get lost. And I did. Then I told me to shut up. And I did. And lastly I told me to drop dead. And I tried.

I treated me like an Israelite in bondage. I was my own slave starting the moment I woke up in the morning and sometimes ending long after my head hit the pillow at night. But in my defense, I have to say that without me commanding myself as though I were a general giving orders to the troops, I'd never have been discharged from the unwritten metaphor of life as one battle after another in a war against external enemies. I'd never have given up that very old and tired metaphor of war for the other seven metaphors that lead to learning. I'd have remained a childless grown up. I'm sure that if I'd have conceived the kid in me any sooner, I'd have killed it one way or another.¹⁰⁰

It's important to understand why the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) waited until this point in the Quran to reveal to the Prophet the importance of *abundance*. If *abundance* isn't more than a thought and a feeling, it'll remain a concept that will leave you hollow inside. You can't appreciate the importance of this surah if you don't understand the importance of Christ₂'s commentary in the New Testament on those entering "heaven" having to be childlike: full of magic.

The Prophet recited to the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le) as his witness^{1,2,3} that God_{1,2,3} has given us *abundance*. If we don't believe this at the very core of our being, we should quietly drop out of school. There's really no reason to stay one day longer.

Many people claim that they have found a new appreciation of God₁God₂God₃ in their life. Don't believe them. They're expelling undigested food. They're suffering from verbal diarrhea. You can't appreciate God₁God₂God₃. You can only appreciate yourself. God_{1,2,3} is infinite. You're finite. You can only be as grateful to God_{1,2,3} as He_{1,2,3} allows a human being to be, given His_{1,2,3} first, second and third word^{1,2,3}.

Everyone's inner child is extremely important to his/her spiritual development. God_{1,2,3} has entrusted you with a small, but extremely important, little flame to keep lit. To the extent that you hold yourself like a child, a precious flame that must be fed and protected

¹⁰⁰ Illumination of the flame {wisdom} is hard. Warmth of the flame {love} isn't at all easy. But purification by passing through the flame is, by far, the least difficult. But that doesn't mean it's easy. Everyone will get burned.

from the winds of adversity, you'll know that you're a child of God_{1,2,3}. Through your goal of caring for yourself, you'll surpass behaving in childish manners. You'll intuitively know how to avoid behaving "childlessly." [Seven: 2,178-2,180]

Those who are willing to work for what they want may not realize how deeply they're actually worshipping the Lord_{1,2,3} as they do so. Their attention to detail and commitment to excellence in washing a dish or ironing a shirt might seem mundane and ordinary to some, but it's a sign¹sign²sign³ of something much deeper. If they would apply their devotion to everything you do, and they'd discover that God_{1,2,3} is by their side all ways.

The *unbelievers* are believers who need more evidence of magic. They don't need another cleric, imam, minister, parson, pastor, priest or rabbi interpreting Scripture^{1,2,3}. They need a fairy godmother. And I've been selected by God_{1,2,3} as the Fairy Godmother for the whole Western Hemisphere. What emanates out of my wand figuratively comes in every color of the rainbow.

The green hues of jealousy and envy are only attractive if they motivate you to recreate what others have in your own back yard. Don't steal what your neighbors have been growing in their garden. Granted, that strategy may bring you down the rainbow from the reds (angers) to the blues {sorrows}. It may leave you sad at what God_{1,2,3} didn't give you to begin with or what you did with what He_{1,2,3} gave you that you squandered.

But that's better than going up the rainbow from green through yellow, orange and red until you explode from the inside out over what you haven't received. There may even be a desire in you to want to kill your God₁God₂God₃ because He_{1,2,3} won't give you what you want or took someone from you whom you loved.

Israel finally made its way back into the hands of the Jews. It had been stolen out from under us a long time ago, and most of it has now been returned to its rightful owner. If you want to kill, curse or conspire against blacks, Chinese, diaspora Jews, gays, illegal immigrants, Israelis, Russians or women, know that what you'd really like to do is kill your God₁God₂God₃ because He₁He₂He₃ took something away from you to teach you a lesson.

Whether you're missing your mother or a limb, God_{1,2,3} has designs in mind to teach you about forbidden fruit. Your sessol rorrim His_{1,2,3} sessol. And in those ways that you become a religious leader or **philosopher** king your calling will become clear to you if you face yourself as though you're a mountain you've chosen to climb.

When you imagine your life already like a tabletop mountain, also imagine a backdrop behind it that looks like a rainbow that shimmers with currents of air that go up and down for you personally. Whether you're on the way up your mountain in youth, moving across the top in middle age or on your way down, imagine that you're moving through one of the seven colors of the rainbow at all times. But imagine that that color can change in an instant.

So whether you're moving through what seems like a lifetime of red, orange, yellow, green or blue, you can experience the rest of the rainbow. You can find the magical mystery of life {indigo} and the joy {violet} that comes just before prayer {ultra-violet}.

Many spiritual people who've had very successful lives, often talk about the mystery and joy of old age. What they're saying is that as they're going further and further down, they're moving into a backdrop of indigo and violet that seems to pervade their whole being. This is the way to age and die gracefully. This is the way to avoid the final exam entirely and graduate with honors, *summa cum laude*. [Seven: 2,182-2,183]

God_{1,2,3} watching is like star gazing. It's an awesome activity. It's like a sea of indigo through which little points of illumination shine through. Connect those dots in any loving manner you like. Your own subjective truth will emerge. But whether you like what you perceive isn't something I can guarantee.

Such "star" gazers are the true believers, not [those who make great professions and assertions of their faith in public.]^u You may be sitting next to some of them^u in your house of prayer, but don't assume they believe as deeply as you do. Many who go to synagogue, church or mosque are *unbelievers*. As someone who's been banished from all three faiths because I'm so "abominable" in their eyes, the concept of what people "worship" looks quite different from the outside looking in.

It looks to me as though most people "worship" God_{1,2,3}'s penis and testicles, rather than His_{1,2,3} head, heart and soul. They seem to want to feel penetrated by Him_{1,2,3} with His_{1,2,3} power. They don't seem to want to do the work of penetrating themselves. They want to be given power over others; they don't want to assert power over themselves.

And that *I* find abominable! All it would take to achieve power over themselves would be good thoughts, loving feelings and abiding beliefs inspired by their greatest desires. That's a magical formula for success that everyone can achieve.

If you can't yet argue with God_{1,2,3}, you don't yet know how to argue with yourself. Arguing with Him_{1,2,3} in your prayers is very useful if you know yourself well enough to be passionate about what you believe in. But you have to have a very good purview of life before you begin an argument with either of You. You have to have drawn important conclusions about the way it appears He_{1,2,3}'s carved you (like Michelangelo carved his statue of David) to look just as you do now. You're a masterpiece in the making. But you may still be rough in some ways. You may not yet be as smooth as you'd like to be. You're not yet like polished marble.

With that view of yourself in mind, you can come to God_{1,2,3} with a specific issue and say, "This issue isn't in keeping with the conclusions I've come to about the kind of person You_{1,2,3}'ve given me the impression You_{1,2,3}'d like me to be. Therefore, I believe this issue is like a trick question on a test. I'm not going to give You_{1,2,3} the answer that everyone else proclaims is right because I don't think that answer would be right for me. And I don't think that answer is right for You_{1,2,3} with regard to me, either." And you can end your argument with God_{1,2,3} by reminding Him_{1,2,3} that you only believe, "It's an abomination for a man to sleep with a man if he's married to a man or woman." It's your word^{1,2,3} that counts.

You can stand your ground and still jump up and down with righteous indignation. You can use your feelings to underscore the strength it takes for you to defy convention. You can "arm wrestle" with God_{1,2,3}. [Seven: 2,184]

The people you love are deeply important to your wellbeing, but people are for practice. sessoL in life can be very hard to cope with. Whether you've lost the bloom of youth, a loved one or a limb, you must consider it a challenge, not a death sentence.

Would it kill you to marry just one person of the same gender {yourself}? Would the "throne" of God_{1,2,3} collapse if you approached Him_{1,2,3} with a figurative ring on your finger? Would the Big Bang reverse and the universe implode if you came before God_{1,2,3} with a babe in arms: an inner child from your own clean, flawless, faultless, immaculate, impeccable, neat, perfect, pristine, pure and tidy conception?

You'd sleep a little more soundly with yourself if the two of you slept like lovers {head and heart} in a soulful embrace. Make peace, not beast. This will deal with your syndrome.

There's a little *unbeliever* left in us all, an indigenist who can only externalize his creation with irrational associations to people, places and things. Don't be so quick to judge others as atheists or agnostics if they believe in your God₁God₂God₃ with even less fervor than you have had at times. You've had your doubts, too. When it comes to matters of modern faith, there are areas for each of us where the topic seems more like olives than ice cream.

Leave a little wiggle room in your heart for people to participate in the spiritual process their own way. Anticipate that there'll always be sunspots within that will erupt and settle down.

Let others discover God_{1,2,3} as you would want an adolescent to discover sex; through a mysterious and awesome first experience. Let them discover their own ways through life. Once young people are through experimenting with autonomy, they usually seek freedom, liberty and self-emancipation instead. They make their way all the way around their inner world and come back to what they know and love best: themselves.

If God_{1,2,3} could create three Eastern **philosophies** without signing His_{1,2,3} name to them, you should be able to let the *unbelievers* enjoy our mysterious and secretive hunt without intervention. Your Mona Lisa smile may say more to them than you can imagine. [Seven: 2,185-2,186]

God_{1,2,3} has woven solutions to our problems in with our body, its needs and impulses. He_{1,2,3} has offered to replace the metaphor of life as an enasni asylum with opportunities to heal ourselves through science so we'll come to appreciate life as an inner school where we can learn about our selves¹selves²selves³ from anything and everything starting the day we were born.

God_{1,2,3} has offered us *help* through a form of "prayer" called "physical exercise." No one should have to go enasni if he exercises his body, head, heart and soul as though they were muscles of the body.

Some of the mystery to man's being human is locked up in his body, only to be discovered through real sweat and tears, not subjective sweat and tears. As a former ballet dancer, I can attest to the fact that some of the mystery of graciousness comes with gracefulness. Some of my spiritual movement came with physical movement.

Do you watch gymnasts at the Olympics to see the athletes sweat or to observe poetry in motion?

Nevertheless, the toning of one muscle is less useful or interesting than the coordination that comes when muscles are trained to work in groups. It's said in ballet circles that you should watch the feet of the soloists and the arms of the principle dancers because the coordination of the arms only occurs after coordination of the legs has been mastered.

Whether or not you agree with this assessment of ballet, what matters is that you understand that the mastery of coordination, elegance and grace of the body parallels a similar coordination, elegance and grace that occurs when your head, heart and soul are working in unison.

Some people are like radios. Some people are like walkie-talkies. And some people are like I-phones. Why you would use a radio to do the job of an I-phone when an I-phone can do that plus a lot more?

You might even go so far as to conclude that the problem with clerics, imams, ministers, parsons, pastors, priests and rabbis and is that they oftentimes aren't in very good, physical shape. They don't know the first thing about physical exercise (let alone hot sex). And yet they'll swear that their God₁God₂God₃ can be found in the marrow of their bones. But I fear that some of them have bones that are figuratively hollow.

God_{1,2,3} has built help into the system, but some people haven't availed themselves of it because they're physically too lazy and spiritually too lethargic to make an effort to exercise their body in ways that would be thoughtful, heartfelt and soulful. Muscle memory holds memories your mind can't grasp without the aid of your heart and soul.

Victory is yours if you win the war. Some victory is yours if you even succeed at winning a battle or two. But you can maintain a victorious attitude just for avoiding a fight.

Achieving victory over yourself is possible if you personalize your struggle with constant effort from within. Did you really think you were going to get as great a reward "after" life as the next guy if you didn't physically have to work for it? ¹⁰¹

Jews don't believe in "heaven," or "hell." Many Christians nowadays believe only in "heaven." But most Muslims still believe in "heaven" for those Muslims who agree with them and lie on Earth for anybody who doesn't. So I think it would be valuable for me to paint a picture in words for everyone of what Jewish, Christian and Muslim "heavens" might look like if they did exist:

Since so many Muslims describe Jews as apes, let's go with that description. Let's assume that God_{1,2,3} will downgrade all Jews from humans to apes when they die. In Jewish "heaven" there'll be nothing but naked apes living in trees and foraging on the ground. There'll be plenty of fruit to eat from the trees and plenty of monkey-like sex to be had. It'll be a "paradise" that'll take Torah to its obvious literal conclusion of man as a metaphoric tree {spirit} in a literal tree {body}.

Since so many Muslims describe Christians as dogs, let's go with that description, too. Let's assume that God_{1,2,3} will downgrade all Christians from humans to dogs when they die. In Christian "heaven" there'll be nothing but dogs whose hearts will be as loyal to their trinity of God₁God₂God₃ consciousness as a dog is to a man. There'll be plenty of ape meat for them to eat and an eternity to have sex like dogs with any and every dog they desire. It'll be "paradise" that will take the New Testament to its obvious, emotional conclusion of men as capable of love, but no more than the loyalty of dogs.

And since so many Muslims describe other Muslims as pigs, let's flesh out that description as well. Let's assume that God_{1,2,3} will downgrade all the Muslims to pigs in order to squeeze all of them into "heaven" one way or another when they die. "there" it'll be pig "heaven" for every Muslim, regardless of differences of opinion when they were here on Earth. There, they'll eat fruits and apes and dogs; and because they're pigs, they won't even mind in what combination. The Muslim males will be huge boars with large,

¹⁰¹ If rich people bothered to talk to their gardener, servants and handy men, they'd find that workers hold wisdom in their body that comes from manual labor. If you "think" your God₁God₂God₃ has dismissed you from P.E. class because you're too beloved to have to sweat, you're enasni.

intimidating tusks, (but sadly with small penises...) (But aren't most men bores that figuratively look and behave like that already?) Each boar will be given 72 sows. Their offspring will be piglets that'll be able to make as big a mess as they like. "heaven" will be their pigsty where they'll be able to do all the things they had to avoid doing while here on Earth.

If you don't know the body God_{1,2,3} gave you, you won't be able to use that knowledge about yourself to come to know your spiritual selves¹selves²selves³ either. How can you get to your destination if you don't know how to operate the vehicle God_{1,2,3} gave you for your journey?

I wouldn't expect to get to "heaven" if I were you. With all the apes, dogs and pigs on the road already, I don't think most drivers have a clue what they're doing; where they're going; or how they're going to get to their destination.

If you don't know your body, you won't be able to use that knowledge about yourself to come to know your intellectual self. If you're a hyper-Jewish Jew who doesn't teach your children English, math and science; if you don't teach them an instrument or a sport; and you teach them to disdain those not like you – what sort of "beliefs" are they going to come to except the narrow-minded "beliefs" you hold? If you refuse to pick certain fruits from your tree of knowledge while gorging yourself on others, you're only proving that you're a particular kind of hypocrite {ape}. You're not making the case you "think" about forbidden fruit from that awesome tree described in Torah. You're an embarrassment to עם ישראל {the people of Israel}.

If you don't know your body, you won't be able to use that knowledge about yourself to come to know your sensuous self, either. If you're a hyper-Christian Christian who doesn't teach your children evolution; if you don't teach them to respect masturbation and variations in sexual expression as aspects of the human experience; and if you teach them to hate all the people you hate – what sort of "beliefs" are your children going to come to except the narrow-minded "beliefs" you hold? If you refuse to pick certain fruits from the tree of knowledge, you're only proving that you're a different kind of hypocrite {dog}. You're not making the case you may "feel" justified in making about the New Testament. God₂ will always love you. But why would He₂ like someone like that?

If you don't know your body, you won't be able to use that knowledge about you to know your spiritual self. If you're a hyper-Islamic Muslim who doesn't teach your children the history of Western Civilization; if you don't teach them to respect other faiths and **philosophies** as parts of God_{1,2,3}'s designs; and if you teach them to loathe all the people you loathe – what sort of "beliefs" are they going to come to except the narrow-minded "beliefs" you hold? If you'll swallow anything, you're only proving that you're a third kind of hypocrite {pig}. You're not making the case you "believe" will get you the kind of reward you think you deserve. You're a discredit to the Prophet and Quran even if you profess great claims about the God₃ you pray to. [Seven: 2,187-2,190]

You can't kill the serpent hanging down from your tree even if you dismember your penis. Nor can you simply remove the hood on its head {circumcision} and call it quits. You can only watch your serpent uncoil and grow {erection}, and ask yourself "Why am I watching this?" You can only listen to the hiss from the mouth of your serpent {precum} before it bites {ejaculation} and ask yourself why God_{1,2,3} made you as He_{1,2,3} did. Many will tell you all that they *want*, but few question their *desires*.

If you only want that which you've been told you're allowed to want, you'll become religious, and you'll assume you're going to "heaven" because you did exactly what you were told. You'll come to believe that obedience is the key to a "heavenly" reward. And when bad things happen to you, you'll unquestioningly do what you're told to do, as would any other religious person.

But you won't ask God_{1,2,3} why what happened to you happened because you won't have the spiritual tools to do so. You'll be afraid to take your circumstances personally and ask Him_{1,2,3} candidly why you're having to go through what you're going through. Learning obedience to authority will have been your answer to everything. - - -

This world is a place to learn for those who desire to do so. This world is a place to kill, cheat, steal, lie and covet for those who don't. When people oppose you, ask yourself what you'd like to see happen to them. If you choose wisely, lovingly and loyally, you'll admit you want them to learn. Revenge is the choice of a fool.

Do you want to see your enemies learn to become citizens of the world, or do you want to see them squirm with regrets? {learn} Do you want an eye for an eye or do you want them to learn to open their eyes? {learn} Do you want to punish people or do you want them to learn a lesson? {learn} Would you like God_{1,2,3} to punish you, or would you like Him_{1,2,3} to teach you? {teach}... ¹⁰²

Life is full of pretests {internal} and real tests {external}. The answer sheets to the pretests lie within you while the answers to the tests are evidenced around you. If you don't study for life's tests by availing yourself of the pretests, you won't do well on the tests. If you aren't in a constant dialogue with yourself, you won't do well on the pretests. And if you don't do either, don't expect to do well "after" you get out of school.

If you disregard the thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs you hold about others, you'll get aggressive, contradictory, frustrated, impatient and maybe even violent. You may even blame Israel and/or gays, and/or women and/or Democrats or Republicans, while rationalizing your feelings with external evidence for the way you're reacting. If you mindlessly copy other classmates whose grades are as bad as yours, you won't ever come to know yourself or know what I'm talking about.

You're a work in progress, a masterpiece in the making. Don't allow your need to win or be vindictive overwhelm all the good work you've done in the past. The sweet taste of revenge is the most forbidden of all forbidden fruits unless you point that index finger at yourself. ¹⁰³

Don't be tempted to allow jealousy and envy {green} to overwhelm your heart with even a sliver of a desire for revenge. You'll pay a great price for indulging yourself in something that even your intuition tells you is wrong. Smell the truth about revenge. Use your nose like an elephant's trunk. Don't use your nose like that of an ape, dog or pig.

¹⁰² Don't tell me you're not a hypocrite. Don't tell me that Israel is an apartheid state. Don't tell me that straight sex is the only "correct" sex. Don't tell me that an unwanted fetus is a burden a woman has to endure. And don't tell me that guns shouldn't be licensed and controlled.

¹⁰³ On the other hand, in those ways that you unconsciously point your finger at yourself instead of at others, you or your body will suffer. This is why we should conclude that we're in a moral school where there are consequences for everything.

They, too, have a strong sense of smell. But what can they grasp with it? Their ideas about “heaven” don’t compare to what you already know about the final exam and graduation.

There really is only one way to avail yourself by yourself of the help you need to overcome your desire for retribution. But facing that desire will only be revealed to you if you face the parts of your body that cause you embarrassment; the parts of your character that cause you shame; and the parts of your soul that cause you humiliation.

There’s no coincidence where these three aspects of guilt converge in your body. It could be your face, chest, potbelly or genitals. What you physically don’t like about yourself from the front will do much more than set your teeth on edge. It could turn your body into your greatest reason for revenge. Therefore, don’t forget that everybody’s got an anus. If you humiliate them, they may choose to humiliate you, too.

Don’t seek revenge for the way you look on those who are gay and carefree. We’re not to blame for the fact that you think you’re ugly on the outside. We can’t control your embarrassment, shame or humiliation from the inside of you. We can only shame you into looking at your guilt so that we won’t have to suffer for it.

Granted, none of us want to have to contemplate the way God_{1,2,3} made us imperfect, unattractive, vulnerable or weak, especially if our desire to express our virility is particularly strong and seemingly invincible.

Michelangelo literally carved a statue of young King David out of marble, but you and I have to do so figuratively. Our body isn’t going to last more than about 100 years at most. And keeping it in good shape after the age of 50 becomes a herculean task for almost everyone. It’s like growing old when your penis or vagina only seems to be getting younger and more virile...

Embarrassment is subtly, spiritually connected to shame, and shame, to humiliation. The peel wraps around the meat, and the meat envelops the core. But once you bite into the sweet taste of revenge, you won’t be able to stop yourself. And then your guilt will know no bounds. So, watch what you eat.

The N.R.A., like some drug companies, the tobacco industry, oil companies and weapons manufacturers are orchards of rotting fruit that are decaying before our eyes. The people in these professions are unconsciously suicidal in some ways. They want revenge against themselves, and they want to take the people they target down with them.

Although it’s impossible to discuss all the ways people are embarrassed by their body, there are a couple of generalities worth exploring. Your face is either easy for you to look at or painful to face. Your chest is either a source of comfort or it’s like a depression on the landscape. Your belly is either flat and hard or it’s a bulging sign of greed. The length of your penis is a sign of joy or it’s a sore spot. The width of your penis is a sign of your might or your “might-not.” If God_{1,2,3} gave a man one opinion that really matters to him, it’s his opinion about his body. Why wouldn’t a terrorist choose suicide along with murder? He’s got nothing to lose.

The width of a woman’s hips in front determines the size of her behind. And behinds are signs of humiliation in many cultures. The size of a woman’s breasts implies God_{1,2,3}’s opinion about her capacity to be giving, kind, loving and nurturing. God_{1,2,3}’s opinion of a woman isn’t hidden between her legs. It’s exposed for all to see.

Perhaps because the head of penises and nipples look very similar there’s a desire to covet the contents of both. The milk of a woman’s breasts and the milk of a man’s penis are both symbols of life. What difference does it make which you prefer sexually, so long

as you thank God_{1,2,3} for life as you suck one or the other. Your preference of one over the other says nothing about your moral efforts or rewards “after” life. Would you reward someone for preferring the color pink over blue?

Straight men care what other men think of them, and straight women care about what other women think of them. If you’re gay or lesbian that feeling about what people think about you is only intensified. But if you’re a straight man or woman who thinks you can rid yourself of the opinions of others of your gender by scapegoating the L.G.B.T.+ community, you’re wrong.

Straight men and women look at others any way they want. And the first thing they’ll see that they dislike about you is probably what you secretly dislike about yourself. Heterosexuality can’t protect you from the opinions of those in your gender. [Seven: 2,192-2,195]

If you don’t equate your penis, clitoris, hips and/or breasts/chest with your desire to give to others to thereby indirectly serve the Lord_{1,2,3}, you’re not going to understand the spiritual purpose of your anus as a seat of the desire to give all that you no longer need for yourself to the world or your ego with your desire for revenge and humiliation. You’re not going to be able to poetically address your desire to address your contribution to the external world at its source: all that comes out of what you’ve had in you.

Yes, some gay men physically massage the prostate gland with our finger or penis. But we don’t equate that with humiliation. We equate it with lust and love.

Some straight men humiliate one another in politics and on the battlefield. They humiliate women at home and at work. They humiliate the animals, the birds in the trees and the fish in the sea. They disgust us much more than we disgust them.

You’re not going to be able to poetically address your embarrassment at how God_{1,2,3} made you in His_{1,2,3} image if you don’t look around at how He_{1,2,3} made others. You’re not going to understand the importance of looking at issues above and below your waist as signs of the ways you need to take conscious control of your life through self-evaluation and education. You may even have to be shamed or humiliated by circumstances beyond your control before you’ll be able to personalize your appearance and your lessons of life.

Don’t let yourself be fooled by your body. Don’t use your opinion of your body as an excuse for bad behavior. Don’t act out because you don’t like the body you got to begin with or the body you ended up with as the result of laziness or lethargy. And, by all means, don’t let others control you with threats of shame or humiliation for the way you look in their eyes. They could be the one with the problem, not you.

You may have been shaped one way by God_{1,2,3}, but you have the power to reshape the outcome of your life in abstract ways. What you can do literally to make yourself more attractive is limited. Whether you deem that you’re behaving below or on par with your own standards of success, there’s a vision of your perfection that you shouldn’t relinquish at any cost.

But if your vision of you is to be a physical knockout that the whole world is going to adore, you’ve got to get real. Face the desire for revenge you alone see when you look in the mirror. Take a good look at what an asshole you’re making of yourself; how you’ve humiliated yourself by screwing yourself over with fantasies. Be realistic.

Face God_{1,2,3} with sincere questions about your disappointment in what happened to your body, your family, your faith and your friends. If you were in denial of what a pain in

the ass you've been to yourself, move on. There's a way for you to work your way out of self-abomination. There's a way for you to make peace with your sessol without giving up on your desire to be beautiful in other ways. [Seven: 2,196]

Politicians and judges who are physically repulsive or gorgeous tell you nothing about their intentions or ability to do their job fairly. Look at their voting record or the cases they've adjudicated. Look at how fairly they behave towards their enemies and you'll see what they think of themselves.

The emotional sadist or masochist is deluding himself if he tries to make the claim that his conduct lies within the bounds of normalcy just because he isn't using a whip or a chain. Making people suffer is abominable, even if some of them are so sick that they feel the need to thank you for doing so.

You know that wanting to make others suffer isn't a character defect reserved for men. And wanting to be emotionally, economically or spiritually punished isn't a character defect reserved for women. Gender stereotypes don't hold true when it comes to revenge. Whether you're consciously (or unconsciously) doing what you're doing while engaging your desire for revenge and humiliation, you'll need to go through experiences that'll bring that behavior to consciousness.

There's no way to stop our penis or clitoris and anus from figuratively being involved in everything we think, feel and believe because everything we want to control externally moves us further within toward greater consciousness of our desire to act like sh. [excrement]it or to eliminate it as cleanly as possible.

Therefore we should spend more time observing ourselves and a little less time focused on external matters. Unless we apply what we learn from the world within to the world we share, we're wasting our waste. We're restating what other people have said without examining what's coming out of ourselves. We're claiming to be critical thinkers without being critical or thinking. Don't just question what you hear. Question what you tell yourself. - - -

We should be paying attention to what we're thinking and feeling, while asking ourselves whether our desires $\{x^2\}$ are motivated by revenge for having to be enrolled in this school without advance notice or explanation of what we're supposed to be doing here. Only in this way will you get a handle on what you believe. [Seven: 2,197]

The beguiling serpent in the Creation Story was neither lying nor trying to deceive Eve.
¹⁰⁴ When she ate the fruits of good and evil, she really did become a tiny bit more like God₀. Why else would Adam have followed suit? He wasn't enasni. He wasn't suicidal. The only possible reason for accepting her serving of fruit was because he saw something better in her than he'd seen before.

¹⁰⁴ FOR GOD_{1,2,3} KNOWS THAT WHEN YOU EAT FROM $\{\text{THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE}\}$ YOUR EYES WILL BE OPENED, AND YOU WILL BE LIKE GOD₀ KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL." [Genesis 3:5] Unfortunately, what Adam and Eve weren't told by the serpent was that to know right from wrong and better from worse they'd have to learn a whole lot more than just the difference between good and evil. That God_{1,2,3} saved for later. That's the secret to guilt that you're aware of.

Adam personified God₀'s knowledge by eating the forbidden fruit Eve served him. What neither of them could know from the knowledge of good and evil inherent in those forbidden fruits was God_{1,2,3}'s intentions. That they would have to discover the hard way, through experience of good and evil, right and wrong and better and worse. That would take humanity millennia to decode and share with one another. Deciphering God_{1,2,3}'s intentions can only be done in a school setting, not the setting of a garden. Life isn't a journey with one destination; a game you win; a skill you achieve; or a respite in a sanatorium where you heal. Life is an education. You graduate life. You don't fade, droop, shrivel up and die like a plant.

Goodness puts a smile on your face. Evil puts a frown on your face. If you find yourself smiling over the idea of getting revenge, that's a smirk, not a smile. There's no such thing as revenge without humiliation, just as there's no such thing as a "high" from drugs. Revenge and drugs both take you *sdrawkcab*, and when they bring you down you're worse off than where you were before.

Our desire for revenge and escapist behaviors are like a candle burning at both ends. It can flicker and sputter in ways that illuminates in opposite directions at once. But when both ends meet at the middle, some people explode with a burn that makes them feel like one of God_{1,2,3}'s foes. That isn't glory. That's *retsaid*.

The relevance of a man depends on *what* he wants, not *who* he wants. Denouncing gays and lesbians because of our sexual wants is a fool's errand. Denouncing Israel and Zionism is equally unwise. Both denunciations are expressions of revenge and a desire to humiliate. That won't get you into the "heaven" you're seeking. Like taking drugs, that'll only make you feel more and more like you're contributing to creating *lleh* on Earth for yourself.

Such people have missed the poetic point. They've moved out of literalism into projection of their hatred onto the innocent. And they've projected a problem they're having with themselves onto God_{1,2,3}. They're figuratively calling Him_{1,2,3} blasphemous words for Jew, African, gay and woman.

If you consider your religion to be holy, you're going to have to bow your head to get into "heaven". The lintel of the doorway^u into "heaven" begins at the height of your clavicle. Your stiff neck is going to have to bend and your head is going to have to bow to get the upper part of you through it^u.

If you were able to look figuratively at the hyper-religious in all three of the Abrahamic faiths, you'd see such bruising of their face that it'd make you wince. And the worst damage is to their poor nose. In their effort to get into "heaven" without bowing down, their nose figuratively takes a terrible beating on that awful lintel of "heaven's" gate.

Beware the trick questions on the Teacher_{1,2,3}'s tests! It's literally an abomination for a married man to have sex with anyone outside of his marriage vow. (And in this modern age we've been born into, that includes men married to men and women married to women.)

But cheating on your spouse isn't even as abominable as cheating on yourself. This is the greatest abomination of them all. This is what'll make you feel irrelevant in your own eyes, forcing you to seek disharmony around you to conceal your humiliation at the way you are within. Pointing fingers at gay men or Jews is just a way of creating disharmony in order to obfuscate your real intentions: revenge. God_{1,2,3}'s got your number.

Opposing the magnificence of the Quran and denying the holiness of the Prophet Muhammad is abominable because it demonstrates that you have no respect for the

outcome of your soul. Any opposition you may have to modern interpretations of the Quran has nothing to do with being Judeo-Christian, Sunni or Shiite. All the hyper-religious are living lives in opposition to Scripture^{1,2,3} without knowing it. They're projecting their frustration with themselves onto some others in an attempt to cut spiritual corners. That problem is a universal penis problem or clitoris conflict that has anal overtones. It's got nothing to do with gays or Jews. It's about how you were made in God_{1,2,3}'s three images of Himself_{1,2,3} in the 3rd dimension. [Seven: 2,198-2,199]

It's never too late to get an extension on your blessings or reduce your crimes against your own humanity. It's never too late for you¹ to marry your childhood sweetheart (you²). It's never too late to befriend an enemy or make a friend of someone who looks like the sort of person your parents either warned you about or secretly wanted you to marry (you³).

Masturbation doesn't dirty your hands so much that a little soap and water won't clean you. Licking penises or vaginas won't dirty your tongue. Playing with anuses won't dirty your fingers. What dirties you are deeds performed with ulterior motives. Dirty hands are the consequences of moral indiscretions not sex acts between you and yourself or between consenting adults without marital vows.

Try walking down the street and then closing your eyes. You'll see just how many steps you can take going forward without feeling as though you're about to hit a wall. That'll give you an indication of how your imagination can help you if you have dirty hands. Even the blind have better orientation skills than that!

Soap and warm water will clean your body adequately after orgasm. But the "soap" and "warm water" of immoral acts against others requires "atonement." And yet, atoning for your indiscretions with them won't cleanse you of all your guilt. For this you must redeem yourself. For this you must touch yourself emotionally and forgive yourself soulfully. For this you must seek purification from you and stop telling others to purify themselves instead.

I'm speaking to you from the other side of a figurative wall. I'm speaking to you from under the rock at the Temple Mount. I'm speaking to you from the other side of a rorrim. I'm speaking to you from the other side of Surah 111. We're almost there.

I know it must feel as though I've wrapped your soul in piano wire and have been pulling it tight. Your soul must feel that it's about to burst. But it's only being circumcised. I'm just removing the flabby foreskin that's protected your soul for so long from constant exposure to the rest of you.

Your soul, like a nipple, has an opening on your side, and reveals your Source_{1,2,3} on the other side. But, like a penis, your soul is naturally concealed with a foreskin. When you circumcise your soul you leave it exposed to your head and heart at all times. That leaves the Source_{1,2,3} of you revealed to your head and heart so you can think critically and feel deeply about everything. In this way, you'll always be able to access your connection to yourself, which will facilitate your connection to God_{1,2,3} with much less moral ambiguity.

I'm just revealing a foreskin to you that you, yourself, have let slip down and have exposed many a time. If you're ready to have it removed permanently, just keep reading. [Seven: 2,200-2,201]

All animals are territorial; but no animal other than man has been blessed with the opportunity of becoming territorial over the whole planet. When Torah talks about Noah¹

letting the animals off the ark two-by-two, God₀ is telling us about the survival instinct that urges us to reproduce biologically beginning at puberty, coupled with our desire to embrace the miracle of life personally as two souls becoming one^{1,2,3}; a spiritual urge that we must motivate young people to explore figuratively, not just romantically.¹⁰⁵

In order to reproduce and insure the survival of your lineage, you were probably taught to turn your life into a race with other belief systems, cities, communities, competitors, corporations, family members, friends, languages, nations, parents, siblings and tribes. This kind of race is destroying our species and the planet.

Territoriality in animals is socially evident in man. But the territoriality we see in animals is spiritually evident within us, as well. The race for physical superiority that's found in the kind of sports where people compete against one another used to be generalized negatively to describe "racism." This created the bondage the Israelites in ancient Egypt had to endure; the enslavement of blacks in America; the Caste system in India; and all the little ways you summed people up in your mind to decide if they had something you wanted to stop for or whether you wished to "race" on. [Seven: 2,209]

The last aspect of Spiritual Linguistics is the spiritual punctuation that represents inner territoriality, the privacy that gives you the right to respond anyway you like {autonomy} to anything you want.

Spiritual punctuation corresponds to everything on the composer's page when you take away the notes. When I spoke about G₀o₀d₀ in terms of musical notation, I was referring to the mystery of the internal world that can't be discovered linguistically or mathematically.

We need the external world as a guide to what we're doing on the inside in order to confirm our actions with positive regard. Prose without poetry will leave you with foolish nonsense. And poetry without prose will do the same. We need science and religion to work together, just as we need Jews, Christians and Muslims to work together.¹⁰⁶

Without music {feelings}, your lyrics {thoughts} would all revert to a stream of consciousness not seen since Torah was first translated into Greek, which turned "thewordofgod" from one word⁰ without punctuation into the shape of the thoughts we see on the page today.

Those struggling with a biological ssol, such as dementia, who can't fully communicate with us will never esol this seventh and last tool given in the form of an awesome (awful) gift from God_{1,2,3}. This is the form of speech that goes beyond intuition. Even those least capable of communicating how they feel can give "pause." Before they relinquish their last period {.}, they still have spaces { } and commas {,}. This {!} is the final word from man

¹⁰⁵ "Two *souls* in one" is a euphemism for sexual penetration. "Two *soles* in one" is a way of describing your bodily experience in having been given two feet for the journey of life with your body as your vehicle. Your spiritual experiences will give you the impression that you have one soul that appears to move you forward and UPWARDS with baby steps. But when you put the soles of your feet together, you're figuratively recreating the experience by being soleful by going inward... Keep this image in mind. It may help you remember why you sought circumcision of your soul once you realized it was available to you.

¹⁰⁶ We need Jews and Christians pulling together and Muslims pushing from behind.

in response to death. This is the last way we can thank God_{1,2,3} that we got the opportunity to experience life!

Most of the time, when people pause, they rest unconsciously. It's their Sabbath moment of silence in a subjective week that zooms by seemingly in mille-seconds. But occasionally they enjoy a *pregnant* pause: a break that's filled with a moment of hope at what might come next. Punctuation, like each black drop of musical notation that contributes to the message on the bars, corresponds to the essence of verbal territoriality. This is a place no one can invade or compromise. This place is private and pure.

In linguistic communication, this is the comma {,} that every word must obey. This is part of a mystical knowledge that quotation marks {""} separate and frame and question marks {?} insinuate with intonation. Three dots {...} express elongation of a message with musical meaning. There's much that comes before the final period {.}.

Whether or not you wish to allow yourself to experience your life as framed on three sides by God_{1,2,3}, you have four sides. You may have a nebulous sense of freedom, liberty and emancipation. But if one of the three of them doesn't appeal to you, you always have autonomy to fall back on.

You can do anything you wish when facing this fourth direction. You can live your life like an ancient Jew who had to read Torah without punctuation; you can deny history and your own mystery; and you can deny my story as it interfaces with His_{1,2,3} story altogether. You can deny anything you like. [Seven: 2,213-2,214]

You're like a theater in the round. You're like a performance that God_{1,2,3} is watching and listening to carefully. You're like an asteroid or a planet or a star swirling around a galaxy in inner space, making your way to a black hole.

The Jews have a secret. The secret is that there is a God₀ who figuratively created this world in six days with six senses and everything in it that man needs to grow as though he'd been planted in a garden. On the seventh day God₀ put a period at the end of His₀ work. Call the Sabbath "death" or call it "eternal rest."

God_{0,5+0,5} told us about Her_{0,5+0,5} connection to Abraham and offered His₁ path to Moses through a journey to freedom and a metaphor for Israel: a land of milk {love} and honey {redemption}.

The Christians have a secret. The secret is that God₂ has a reward set in place for those who live in accordance with His₂ designs. And in helping us anticipate that reward, He₁ gave us a story about His₁ Son₂ and His₂ love for all people through liberty and the journey to eternal love.

The Muslims, too, have a secret. The secret is that God₃ has a punishment in place for those who refuse to acknowledge that life offers the possibility of redemption for those who are willing to redeem themselves of every mistake they've ever committed against themselves in addition to atoning for all their mistakes against others. This was given to us in His₃ redemption of the Prophet through his journey into his own soul as described in the Quran with the help of the Archangel^{1,2,3} Gabriel(le).

All three of the Abrahamic faiths are right. And yet many interpretations of Scripture^{1,2,3} are terribly wrong. You have your unique parts of the secret. Make of them what you will.

I hope you'll never stop questioning your part in God_{1,2,3}'s designs. But I do hope you'll be sure to question why God₁ said in Torah, "IT IS MINE₁ TO AVENGE; I₁ WILL REPAY. IN DUE

TIME THEIR FOOT WILL SLIP; THEIR DAY OF DISASTER IS NEAR AND THEIR DOOM RUSHES UPON THEM.” [Deuteronomy 32:35]

In the New Testament Jesus₂ stated, “DO NOT TAKE REVENGE, MY₂ DEAR FRIENDS, BUT LEAVE ROOM FOR GOD’S₁ WRATH, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: “IT IS MINE₁ TO AVENGE; I₁ WILL REPAY. SAYS THE LORD₁.” [Romans 12:9]

I think the Islamic code on vengeance is best summed up in a passage in Surah 16 of the Quran about the *bee*:

*“If you punish,
let your punishment be commensurate with the wrong that has been done you.
But it shall be best for you
to endure your wrongs with patience.”
[16:126]*

Seven: 2,214-2,215]

Table #1
The History of G₁o₂d₃

Concepts of Creator _{1,2,3}	God ₁	God ₂	God ₃
God ₀	אֱלֹהִים ELOHIM ₀ : gods		
God _{0.5+0.5}	אֱלֹהֵי שְׁדַי EL SHADDAI _{0.5+0.5} : the breasts of GOD ₁		
God ₁	יְהוָה Y.H.V.H. ₁ : ADONAI: Lord		
God ₂	Father ₁	Son ₂	Holy Spirit ₃
God ₃			الله <i>Allāh</i> ₃
Universal God	Y.H.V.H. ₁	Jesus ₂	<i>Allāh</i> ₃
First Revealed To:	Moses	Jesus ₂	Muhammad

Table #2
The Seven Metaphors of Life

	Faiths/Philosophies		Week		7 Metaphors
1	Indigenism	1	Sunday	1	Garden
2	Judaism	2	Monday	2	Family
3	Hinduism	3	Tuesday	3	Journey
4	Buddhism	4	Wednesday	4	Sport
5	Christianity	5	Thursday	5	Vehicle
6	Taoism	6	Friday	6	Hospital
7	Islam	7	Saturday	7	School

	Family		Rainbow		Fire
1	Kingdom	1	Red	1	Illumination
2	Phylum	2	Orange	2	Warmth
3	Order	3	Yellow	3	Burn
4	Class	4	Green	4	Smoke
5	Family	5	Blue	5	Mystery
6	Genus	6	Indigo	6	Sound
7	Species	7	Violet	7	Smell

	Spiritual Attributes
1	Wisdom
2	Love
3	Purification
4	Prayer
5	Mystery
6	Calling
7	Intuition

Psalm 22

As It Would Have Been Spoken By Jesus

MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?
WHY ARE YOU SO FAR FROM SAVING ME,
SO FAR FROM MY CRIES OF ANGUISH?

MY GOD, I CRY OUT BY DAY, BUT YOU DO NOT ANSWER,
BY NIGHT, BUT I FIND NO REST.

YET YOU ARE ENTHRONED AS THE HOLY ONE;
YOU ARE THE ONE ISRAEL PRAISES.

IN YOU OUR ANCESTORS PUT THEIR TRUST;
THEY TRUSTED AND YOU DELIVERED THEM.

TO YOU THEY CRIED OUT AND WERE SAVED;
IN YOU THEY TRUSTED AND WERE NOT PUT TO SHAME.

BUT I AM A WORM AND NOT A MAN,
SCORNFUL TO EVERYONE, DESPISED BY THE PEOPLE.

ALL WHO SEE ME MOCK ME;
THEY HURL INSULTS, SHAKING THEIR HEADS.

“HE TRUSTS IN THE LORD,” THEY SAY,
“LET THE LORD RESCUE HIM.
LET HIM DELIVER HIM,
SINCE HE DELIGHTS IN HIM.”

YET YOU BROUGHT ME OUT OF THE WOMB;
YOU MADE ME TRUST IN YOU, EVEN AT MY MOTHER’S BREAST.

FROM BIRTH I WAS CAST ON YOU;
FROM MY MOTHER’S WOMB YOU HAVE BEEN MY GOD.

DO NOT BE FAR FROM ME,
FOR TROUBLE IS NEAR
AND THERE IS NO ONE TO HELP.

MANY BULLS SURROUND ME;
STRONG BULLS OF BASHAN ENCIRCLE ME.

ROARING LIONS THAT TEAR THEIR PREY
OPEN THEIR MOUTHS WIDE AGAINST ME.

I AM POURED OUT LIKE WATER,
AND ALL MY BONES ARE OUT OF JOINT.

MY HEART HAS TURNED TO WAX;
IT HAS MELTED WITHIN ME.

MY MOUTH IS DRIED UP LIKE A POTSDERD,
AND MY TONGUE STICKS TO THE ROOF OF MY MOUTH;
YOU LAY ME IN THE DUST OF DEATH.

DOGS SURROUND ME,
A PACK OF VILLAINS ENCIRCLES ME;
THEY PIERCE MY HANDS AND MY FEET.

ALL MY BONES ARE ON DISPLAY;
PEOPLE STARE AND GLOAT OVER ME.

THEY DIVIDE MY CLOTHES AMONG THEM
AND CAST LOTS FOR MY GARMENT.

BUT YOU, LORD, DO NOT BE FAR FROM ME.
YOU ARE MY STRENGTH; COME QUICKLY TO HELP ME.

DELIVER ME FROM THE SWORD,
MY PRECIOUS LIFE FROM THE POWER OF THE DOGS.

RESCUE ME FROM THE MOUTH OF THE LIONS;
SAVE ME FROM THE HORNS OF THE WILD OXEN.

I WILL DECLARE YOUR NAME TO MY PEOPLE;
IN THE ASSEMBLY I WILL PRAISE YOU.

YOU WHO FEAR THE LORD, PRAISE HIM!
ALL YOU DESCENDANTS OF JACOB, HONOR HIM!
REVERE HIM, ALL YOU DESCENDANTS OF ISRAEL!

FOR HE HAS NOT DESPISED OR SCORNE
THE SUFFERING OF THE AFFLICTED ONE;
HE HAS NOT HIDDEN HIS FACE FROM HIM
BUT HAS LISTENED TO HIS CRY FOR HELP.

FROM YOU COMES THE THEME OF MY PRAISE IN THE GREAT ASSEMBLY;
BEFORE THOSE WHO FEAR YOU I WILL FULFILL MY VOWS.

THE POOR WILL EAT AND BE SATISFIED;
THOSE WHO SEEK THE LORD WILL PRAISE HIM -
MAY YOUR HEARTS LIVE FOREVER!

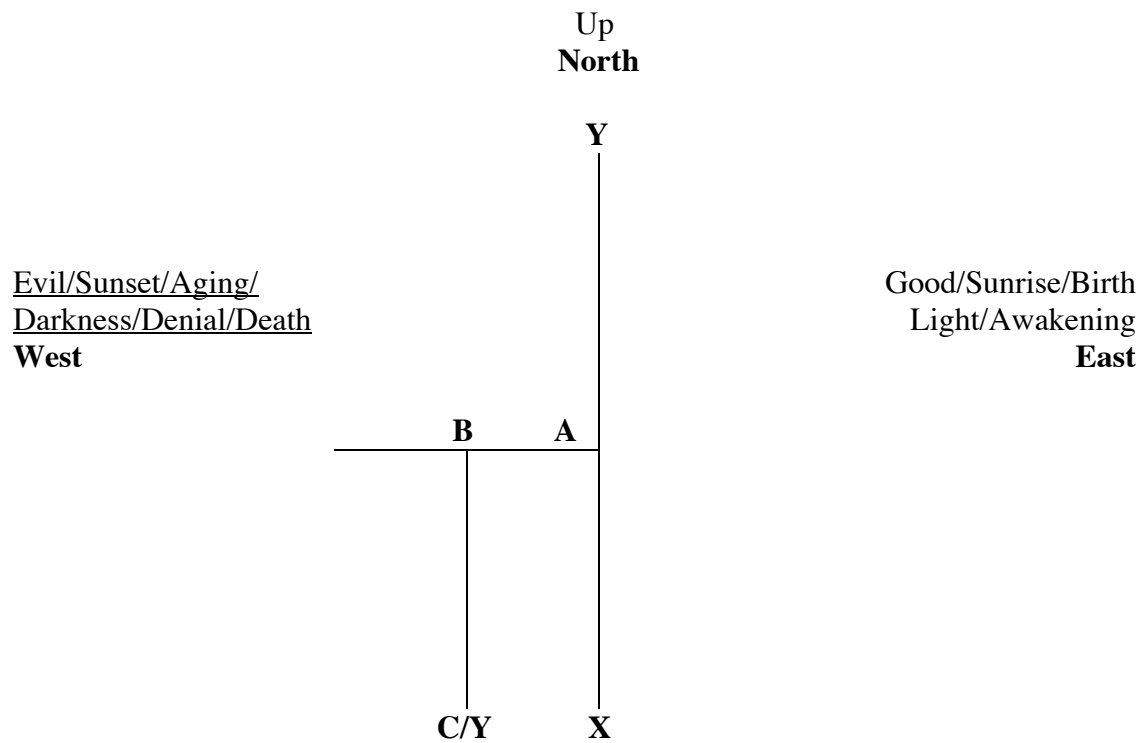
ALL THE ENDS OF THE EARTH
WILL REMEMBER AND TURN TO THE LORD,
AND ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE NATIONS
WILL BOW DOWN BEFORE HIM,
FOR DOMINION BELONGS TO THE LORD
AND HE RULES OVER THE NATIONS.

ALL THE RICH OF THE EARTH WILL FEAST AND WORSHIP;
ALL WHO GO DOWN TO THE DUST WILL KNEEL BEFORE HIM -
THOSE WHO CANNOT KEEP THEMSELVES ALIVE.
POSTERITY WILL SERVE HIM;
FUTURE GENERATIONS WILL BE TOLD ABOUT THE LORD.
THEY WILL PROCLAIM HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS,
DECLARING TO A PEOPLE YET UNBORN:
HE HAS DONE IT!

The Inverted U Turn of Life

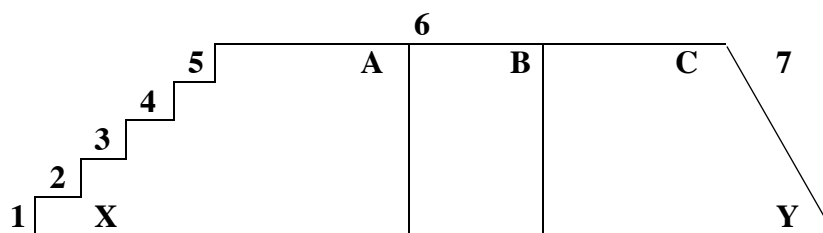
Below you'll find a diagram of life as inner compass given to you to use as though it were a tabletop mountain. Instructions for assembling this working model of spirituality are located on the next page.

Inner Compass

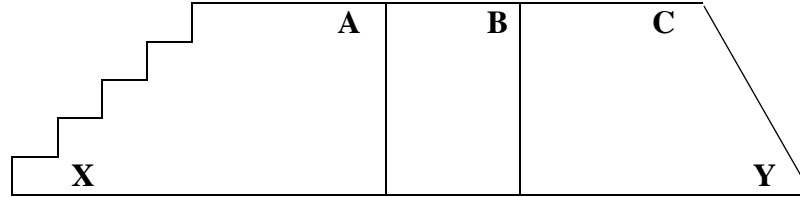


7: Age 70+	Old Age	The Quran
6: Ages 40-69	Middle Age	The Story of Jesus
5: Ages 22-39	Adulthood	The Story of Abraham
4: Ages 18-21	Young Adulthood	The Tower of Babel
3: Ages 13-17	Adolescence	Noah and the Ark
2: Ages 3-12	Childhood	Cain and Abel
1: Ages 0-2	Infancy	Adam and Eve

Tabletop Mountain



Instructions



Cut out the tabletop mountain on the opposite page so that you have a piece of paper that looks like the image you see above. Place your tabletop mountain on the **X/Y** line of the **Inner Compass**. This is what life looks like from 0-39. You're exploring life with the "Good/Sunrise/Birth/Light/Awakening" on your right. But because you're facing due North, your perception of reality is paper thin. You may not consciously see yourself climbing higher as you age.

In middle age, you rise to the tabletop of your mountain where a change in perspective occurs. You can look down from all sides. Your world become 3D. But in doing so a fear of going South, running out of time and dying occurs. This is mortality perceived personally. To show this, put a crease in your mountain at point **A** so that your **X/Y** axis is now pointed North and West along the line **X/A/B** line on your **Inner Compass**. In middle age you're pointed West. looking at "Evil/Sunset/Aging/Darkness/Denial/Death" and, ultimately, death. You may even have a middle life crisis that makes you wonder whether life has any meaning at all. Your life may become meaningless and your questions too profound for you to answer.

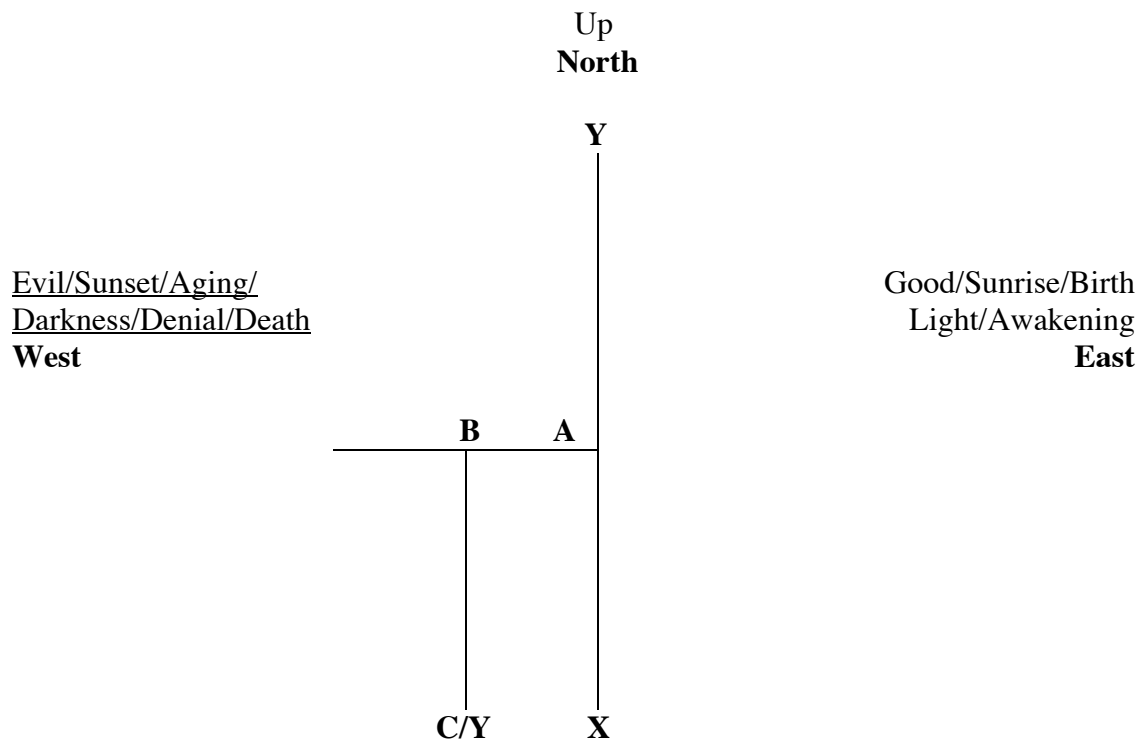
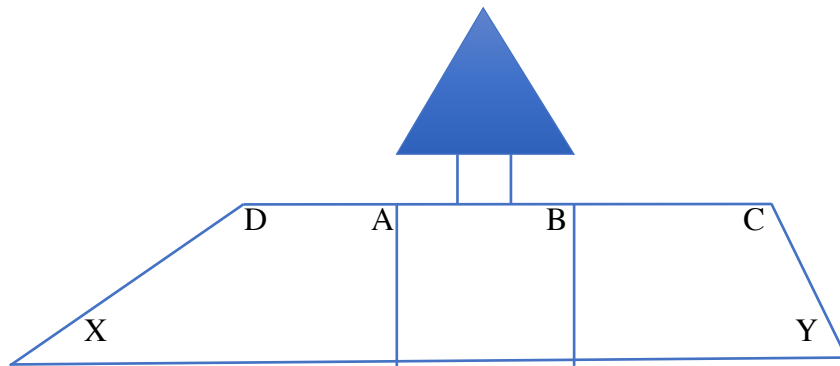
Now crease your mountain at point **B** so that your mountain is on the **C/Y** line of your **Inner Compass** facing South, the direction you came from. Your path on the mountain now looks like an inverted 'U' shape. The path you took up the mountain in youth to the top of the tabletop summit in middle age will bring you back down in the direction you came from in old age. After the age of 70, the path you're taking down the mountain should parallel the path you took up it in youth. But what you saw on your right going up (East) is now on your left. And what you now see in old age in the West is on your right.

What was an outer mountain is now an inner path you took up, around and back down the mountain of life. You can change directions at any time to look at life from differing points of view. And older people can understand younger people and empathize with their journey. Even though seniors are basically going South {down} and youngsters are going North {up}, they can compare notes on life from a wholly human perspective. There's no need to judge from a place of inferiority or superiority. Your journey from birth to death can figuratively end side by side one another if you're lucky enough to be blessed with long life. So learn all you can while you can.

The Eye of Providence

The Eye of Providence is the symbol for self-witnessing.

Cut out the diagram below and use the inner compass including the “neck,” the connection between the pyramid and the trapezoid, to model the journey of your life with soulful self-witnessing. Whether you’re going North, South, East or West, your inner eye will observe your trek.

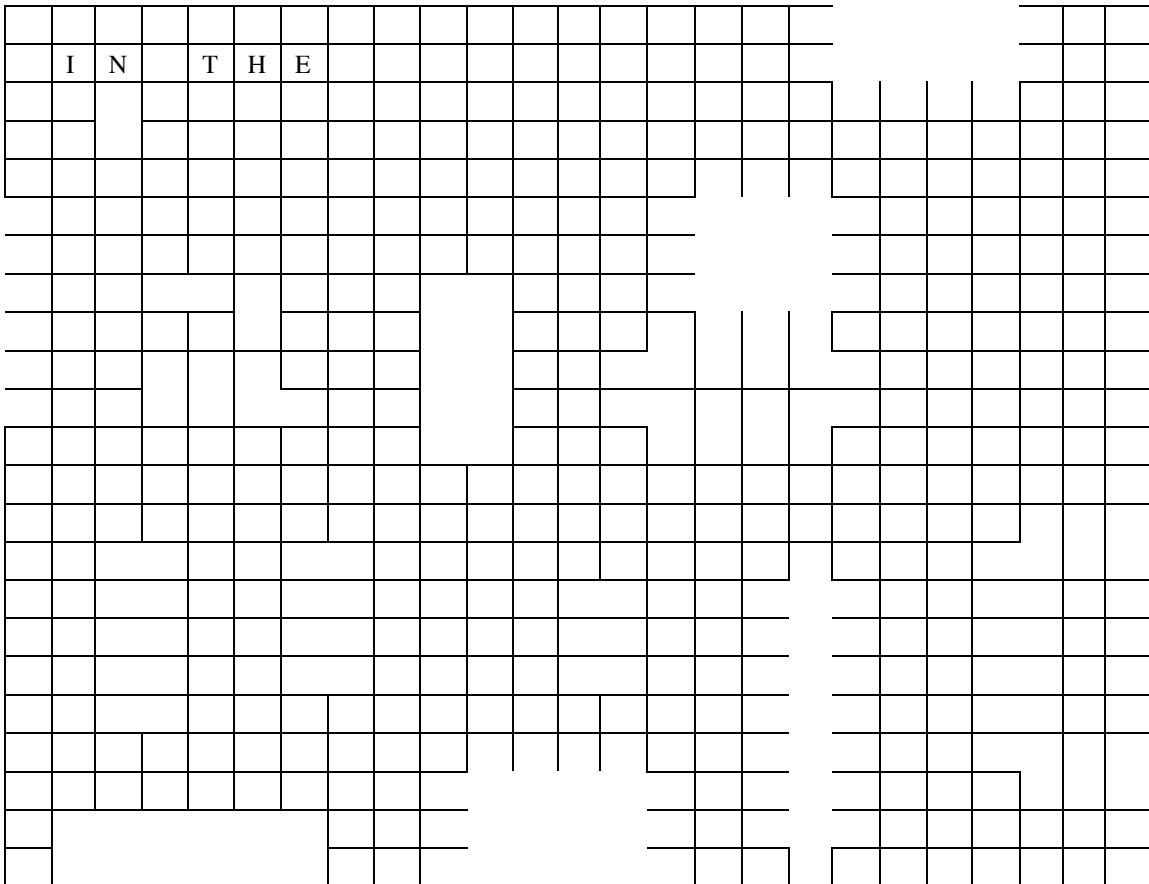


Spiritual Operating System SOS

Genesis 1:1-5

In the Beginning

“IN THE BEGINNING GOD₀ CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH. NOW THE EARTH WAS FORMLESS AND EMPTY, DARKNESS WAS OVER THE SURFACE OF THE DEEP, AND THE SPIRIT OF GOD₀ WAS HOVERING OVER THE WATERS. AND GOD₀ SAID, ‘LET THERE BE LIGHT,’ AND THERE WAS LIGHT. GOD₀ SAW THAT THE LIGHT WAS GOOD, AND HE₀ SEPARATED THE LIGHT FROM THE DARKNESS. GOD₀ CALLED THE LIGHT ‘DAY,’ AND THE DARKNESS HE₀ CALLED ‘NIGHT.’ AND THERE WAS EVENING, AND THERE WAS MORNING — THE FIRST DAY.”



Gospel According to John:
1:1-5

IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD¹, AND THE WORD¹ WAS WITH GOD¹, AND THE WORD¹ WAS GOD¹. HE² WAS WITH GOD¹ IN THE BEGINNING. THROUGH HIM² ALL THINGS WERE MADE; WITHOUT HIM² NOTHING WAS MADE THAT HAS BEEN MADE. IN HIM² WAS LIFE, AND THAT LIFE WAS THE LIGHT OF ALL MANKIND. THE LIGHT SHINES IN THE DARKNESS, AND THE DARKNESS HAS NOT OVERCOME IT.

